



Agenda

Council Meeting

7.00pm, Tuesday 10 May 2022

Ms Teams

Council Meetings

Council Meetings are public forums where Councillors come together to meet as a Council and make decisions about important, strategic and other matters. The Mayor presides over all Council Meetings, and they are conducted in accordance with the City of Yarra Governance Rules 2020 and the Council Meetings Operations Policy.

Council meetings are decision-making forums and only Councillors have a formal role. However, Council is committed to transparent governance and to ensuring that any person whose rights will be directly affected by a decision of Council is entitled to communicate their views and have their interests considered before the decision is made.

There are two ways you can participate in the meeting.

Public Question Time

Yarra City Council welcomes questions from members of the community.

Ideally, questions should be submitted to Council in writing by midday on the day of the meeting via the form available on our website. Submitting your question in advance helps us to provide a more comprehensive answer. Questions that have been submitted in advance will be answered first.

Public question time is an opportunity to ask questions about issues for which you have not been able to gain a satisfactory response on a matter. As such, public question time is not:

- a time to make statements or engage in debate with Councillors;
- a forum to be used in relation to planning application matters which are required to be submitted and considered as part of the formal planning submission;
- a forum for initially raising operational matters, which should be directed to the administration in the first instance;

If you wish to raise matters in relation to an item on this meeting agenda, Council will consider submissions on these items in conjunction with and prior to debate on that agenda item.

When you are invited by the Mayor to ask your question, please come forward, take a seat at the microphone, state your name clearly for the record and:

- direct your question to the Mayor;
- refrain from making statements or engaging in debate
- don't raise operational matters which have not previously been raised with the Council administration;
- not ask questions about matter listed on the agenda for the current meeting.
- refrain from repeating questions that have been previously asked; and
- if asking a question on behalf of a group, explain the nature of the group and how you are able to speak on their behalf.

Once you have asked your question, please remain silent unless called upon by the Mayor to make further comment or to clarify any aspects.

Public submissions

Before each item is considered, the meeting chair will ask people in attendance if they wish to make submission. If you want to make a submission, simply raise your hand and the Mayor will invite you to come forward, take a seat at the microphone, state your name clearly for the record and:

- Speak for a maximum of five minutes;
- direct your submission to the Mayor;
- confine your submission to the subject under consideration;
- avoid repetition and restating previous submitters;
- refrain from asking questions or seeking comments from the Councillors or other submitters;
- if speaking on behalf of a group, explain the nature of the group and how you are able to speak on their behalf.

Once you have made your submission, please remain silent unless called upon by the Mayor to make further comment or to clarify any aspects.

Once all submissions have been received, the formal debate may commence. Once the debate has commenced, no further submissions, questions or comments from submitters can be received.

Arrangements to ensure our meetings are accessible to the public

Council meetings are held at either the Richmond Town Hall or the Fitzroy Town Hall. The following arrangements are in place to ensure they are accessible to the public:

- Entrance ramps and lifts (off Moor Street at Fitzroy, entry foyer at Richmond).
- Interpreting assistance is available by arrangement (tel. 9205 5110).
- Auslan interpreting is available by arrangement (tel. 9205 5110).
- A hearing loop is available at Richmond only and the receiver accessory is available by arrangement (tel. 9205 5110).
- Proposed resolutions are displayed on large screen.
- An electronic sound system amplifies Councillors' debate.
- Disability accessible toilet facilities are available at each venue.

Recording and Publication of Meetings

An audio recording is made of all public Council Meetings and then published on Council's website. By participating in proceedings (including during Public Question Time or in making a submission regarding an item before Council), you agree to this publication. You should be aware that any private information volunteered by you during your participation in a meeting is subject to recording and publication.

Order of business

1. **Acknowledgement of Country**
2. **Attendance, apologies and requests for leave of absence**
3. **Announcements**
4. **Declarations of conflict of interest**
5. **Confidential business reports**
6. **Confirmation of minutes**
7. **Public question time**
8. **Council business reports**
9. **Notices of motion**
10. **Petitions and joint letters**
11. **Questions without notice**
12. **Delegates' reports**
13. **General business**
14. **Urgent business**

1. Acknowledgment of Country

“Yarra City Council acknowledges the Wurundjeri Woi Wurrung people as the Traditional Owners and true sovereigns of the land now known as Yarra.

We acknowledge their creator spirit Bunjil, their ancestors and their Elders.

We acknowledge the strength and resilience of the Wurundjeri Woi Wurrung, who have never ceded sovereignty and retain their strong connections to family, clan and country despite the impacts of European invasion.

We also acknowledge the significant contributions made by other Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander people to life in Yarra.

We pay our respects to Elders from all nations here today—and to their Elders past, present and future.”

2. Attendance, apologies and requests for leave of absence

Attendance

Councillors

- | | |
|--------------------------|--------------|
| • Cr Sophie Wade | Mayor |
| • Cr Edward Crossland | Deputy Mayor |
| • Cr Gabrielle de Vietri | Councillor |
| • Cr Stephen Jolly | Councillor |
| • Cr Herschel Landes | Councillor |
| • Cr Anab Mohamud | Councillor |
| • Cr Claudia Nguyen | Councillor |
| • Cr Bridgid O’Brien | Councillor |

Council officers

- | | |
|--------------------|--|
| • Chris Leivers | Interim Chief Executive Officer |
| • Brooke Colbert | Group Manager Advocacy and Engagement |
| • Malcolm Foard | Director Community Wellbeing |
| • Ivan Gilbert | Group Manager Chief Executive’s Office |
| • Geoff Glynn | Director City Works and Assets |
| • Gracie Karabinis | Group Manager People and Culture |
| • Diarmuid McAlary | Director Corporate, Business and Finance |
| • Bruce Phillips | Director Planning and Place Making |
| • Mel Nikou | Governance Officer |

Municipal Monitor

- | | |
|------------------|-------------------|
| • Yehudi Blacher | Municipal Monitor |
|------------------|-------------------|

Leave of absence

- | | |
|-------------------|------------|
| • Cr Amanda Stone | Councillor |
|-------------------|------------|

3. Announcements

An opportunity is provided for the Mayor to make any necessary announcements.

4. Declarations of conflict of interest (Councillors and staff)

Any Councillor who has a conflict of interest in a matter being considered at this meeting is required to disclose that interest either by explaining the nature of the conflict of interest to those present or advising that they have disclosed the nature of the interest in writing to the Chief Executive Officer before the meeting commenced.

5. Confidential business reports

Nil

6. Confirmation of minutes

RECOMMENDATION

That the minutes of the Council Meeting held on Tuesday 19 April 2022 be confirmed.

7. Public question time

An opportunity is provided for questions from members of the public.

8. Council business reports

Item		Page	Rec. Page	Report Presenter
8.1	North Richmond Draft Master Plan Submission	9	14	Althena Davidson – Manager City Strategy
8.2	Zero Carbon Development Planning Scheme Amendment	24	31	Mary Osman – Manager Statutory Planning
8.3	Updated Events in Public Spaces Policy	284	290	Siu Chan – Business Unit Manager Arts, Culture and Venues
8.4	Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026	318	321	Felicity Macchion – Manager Yarra Libraries
8.5	IntoWork Report	340	344	Diarmuid McAlary – Director Corporate, Business and Finance
8.6	Appointment of Council representative to the Collingwood Children’s Farm Committee of Management	345	347	Rhys Thomas - Senior Governance Advisor
8.7	Motions for MAV State Council	348	350	Rhys Thomas - Senior Governance Advisor
8.8	Councillor attendance at the ALGA National General Assembly and change to Council meeting date	353	355	Rhys Thomas - Senior Governance Advisor

9. Notices of motion

Nil

10. Petitions and joint letters

An opportunity exists for any Councillor to table a petition or joint letter for Council’s consideration.

11. Questions without notice

An opportunity is provided for Councillors to ask questions of the Mayor or Chief Executive Officer.

12. Delegate's reports

An opportunity is provided for Councillors to table or present a Delegate's Report.

13. General business

An opportunity is provided for Councillors to raise items of General Business for Council's consideration.

14. Urgent business

An opportunity is provided for the Chief Executive Officer to introduce items of Urgent Business.

8.1 North Richmond Draft Master Plan Submission

Reference	D22/98100
Author	Althena Davidson - Manager City Strategy
Authoriser	Director Planning and Place Making

Purpose

1. To provide a summary of Homes Victoria's *North Richmond Draft Master Plan* (NRDMP).
2. To present a proposed submission on Homes Victoria's *North Richmond Draft Master Plan*.

Critical analysis

History and background

3. Homes Victoria have prepared a draft master plan for the North Richmond housing estate to direct the revitalisation of the housing site.
4. The master plan covers the extent of the estate to the north and south of Elizabeth St in the north, Lennox St to the west, Highett St to the south and Belgium Ave and Church St to the east. This area includes the North Richmond Community Health Precinct and the Richmond West Primary School.
5. This follows on from community engagement undertaken by Homes Victoria through a residential survey in 2019/20, review of background studies, stakeholder workshops, and community engagement consultations.
6. The draft master plan by Homes Victoria seeks to guide development of the housing site over the next decade and seeks to set a framework of *Connection with Country* through the 'inclusion of six layers of Country', to provide better connection and acknowledgement the site is located on Wurundjeri land.
7. Homes Victoria has structured the master plan into Six Key Moves (themes). Home Victoria outline these as follows;
 - (a) *Neighbourhoods* – transform the site from one housing site to a series of neighbourhoods, with a mix of uses that connect into North Richmond;
 - (b) *Homes* – build new homes that meet the needs of current and future residents;
 - (c) *Open Spaces* – create a network of safe parks and playgrounds for the community;
 - (d) *Connections* – improve connections to allow safe pedestrian, cycle and vehicle movement;
 - (e) *Sustainability and Culture* – provide infrastructure that supports opportunity for cultural expression and community connections; and
 - (f) *Concentrated Activity* – coordinate investment to align change across the precinct over time.
8. Homes Victoria state that the *North Richmond Draft Master Plan* seeks to deliver the following outcomes:
 - (a) Approximately 800 new social and affordable homes;
 - (b) New skills and learning opportunities;
 - (c) Two hectares of high-quality public open space;
 - (d) Upgrade to existing dwellings;

- (e) 23,000 square metres of community, commercial and other local services;
 - (f) Over two kilometres of safe pedestrian walkways; and
 - (g) Improved environmental standards and opportunities across the site.
9. Following community engagement and consultation, it is proposed by Homes Victoria to:
- (a) finalise the master plan;
 - (b) seek approval of the master plan by the Minister; and
 - (c) report back to stakeholders and community.

Discussion

- 10. A draft submission on the *North Richmond Draft Master Plan* has been prepared for Council's considered (refer Attachment 1).
- 11. The submission acknowledges the NRDMP is an important strategic document which will help provide a framework for the revitalisation of the North Richmond Housing Estate.
- 12. Overall the Key Moves proposed in the NRDMP generally align with the Community Vision, Council Plan, planning policy framework and other adopted strategies of Council.
- 13. The draft submission identifies areas where the NRDMP could go further to clearly articulate the vision for the successful revitalisation of the North Richmond Housing Estate and its improved integration into the fabric of the local area.

Considerations addressed in the submission

- 14. The following are YCC officer considerations in the draft submission across the Six Key Moves of the NRDMP. They are considered priorities for Yarra and considered important for the successful delivery of the NRDMP and its intended outcomes.

Neighbourhoods

- 15. The site's strategic value to the municipality is acknowledged, as is the desire of Homes Victoria to integrate the site more holistically into North Richmond.
- 16. The NRDMP seeks to deliver quality housing in well-designed neighbourhoods; create opportunities for employment; and increase activation, connectivity and safety across the site.
- 17. There is an opportunity, however, to further articulate how the four key neighbourhoods would be progressed, and their integration / relationship with the abutting and nearby residential and commercial areas.
- 18. The mix of residential, community and commercial uses across the site is supported, however, some of the community and commercial uses should be complementary and not be at the expense of existing surrounding uses and nearby activities centres.

Homes

- 19. The NRDMP includes new low to medium-rise buildings between three to eight storeys in strategic locations allowing access to infrastructure, public and private space, and parks across the site. It also includes upgrades to the existing residential towers.
- 20. The approach to heights across the site *generally* aligns with Planning Scheme Amendment C291 relating to Victoria Street and the proposed interfaces with surrounding residential areas.
- 21. The proposed siting and orientation of the new development has considered existing and potential overshadowing on both residential buildings and public open space.

Open spaces

- 22. This Key Move by Homes Victoria aims to provide a variety of high-quality open spaces throughout the site. Purpose built spaces are proposed to be tailored to different user groups and ages.

23. The connected network across the site intends to provide spaces that are safe and comfortable, promoting health and well-being.
24. Private open space would be provided as part of new building development.
25. The proposed inclusion of two hectares of well-connected, green, public open space fronting the site's boundaries is supported.

Connections

26. The NRDMP seeks to provide streets and connections for the safe movement of pedestrians, bikes and vehicles through a legible movement network. The layout provides clear north/south and east/west transit pathways.
27. On site carparking is proposed to be reviewed by Homes Victoria with consideration of residential and non-residential uses and their proximity to public transport.
28. Cycle connections around the site are further supported by at grade bike parking for residents and visitors.
29. YCC officers consider that to maximise the use of public and active transport, greater integration of off-site connections needs to be encouraged.

Sustainability and culture

30. Priorities expressed in the NRDMP by Homes Victoria include sustainable building design including energy-efficiency and improved management of energy, waste and water. References are made to a site-wide to waste systems, including collection, separation and composting.
31. Passive building design and layout is proposed, aiming to reduce energy consumption and supports on-site renewable energy generation.
32. The draft master plan seeks to integrate indigenous and multicultural diversity through design of communal and shared spaces, including landscapes, public art and place names.

Concentrate activity

33. Key Move Six relates to the staging of project delivery to seek to minimise disruption across the site. This includes the new buildings on Elizabeth and Lennox Streets and working with key stakeholders to provide integration of on-site upgrades into the community.

Implementation

34. The delivery of the master plan would occur over multiple years; Homes Victoria outlines a focus on providing a neighbourhood approach; as outlined below:
 - (a) Elizabeth St – Neighbourhood: new residential buildings, slow-speed streets and pedestrian connections, integration with North Richmond Community Health, upgraded open space;
 - (b) Lennox St – Housing, Community and Health: new residential buildings, community and commercial uses, open space and pedestrian connections;
 - (c) Church St – Housing, Jobs and Training: new residential and training buildings, new carparking and shared street, new public open space and pathways; and
 - (d) Highett St – Housing and Recreation: new residential and mixed-use buildings, upgraded public open space and pedestrian links.
35. No timing or roles and responsibilities has been provided regarding the delivery of the master plan.

Options

36. It is recommended Yarra City Council make a submission to the *North Richmond Draft Master Plan*.

37. Not making a submissions to the *North Richmond Draft Master Plan* is not considered an appropriate option.

Community and stakeholder engagement

38. Homes Victoria has engaged with YCC officers during the drafting of the master plan including workshops on:
- (a) Movement and parking;
 - (b) Open space and greening;
 - (c) Placemaking and economic development; and
 - (d) Heights, massing and land use.
39. Homes Victoria have provided Councillors with briefings as the master plan has progressed.
40. Homes Victoria has also received correspondence from YCC in relation to the first Big Build proposal on the north side of Elizabeth Street – this letter also expressed the formal Council position of requesting the State Government to undertake a broader neighbourhood precinct structure plan to assist in integration of the estate with the surrounding area, including access and movement aspects and general improvements to the local area.
41. As Homes Victoria are undertaking community consultation, no additional external consultation was undertaken by Yarra City Council to minimise confusion amongst the community.

Policy analysis

Alignment to Community Vision and Council Plan

42. The draft master plan by Homes Victoria is broadly aligned with the *Yarra 2036 Community Vision* in the following way:
- (a) Strong and Vibrant Community – is a key principle underpinning the purpose of the master plan;
 - (b) Community safety – is addressed through Key Moves *One, Two, Three, Four* and *Six*;
 - (c) Environmental Sustainability – is addressed through Key Move *Five*;
 - (d) Social Equity – is a key principle underpinning the purpose of the master plan;
 - (e) Thriving Local Economy – is addressed through Key Move *One*;
 - (f) Shared Spaces – is addressed through Key Move *Three* and *Four*; and
 - (g) Growing Sustainably - is a key principle underpinning the purpose of the master plan.
43. It is also aligned with the *Council Plan 2021-2025*, particularly to the following Strategic Objectives:
- (a) Climate and environment - Yarra urgently mitigates climate change while also adapting to its impacts and developing resilience in everything we do. The community, business and industry are supported and encouraged to do the same;
 - (b) Social equity and health - Yarra's people have equitable access and opportunities to participate in community life. They are empowered, safe and included;
 - (c) Place and nature - Yarra's public places, streets and green open spaces bring our community together. They are planned to manage growth, protect our unique character and focus on people and nature; and
 - (d) Transport and movement - Yarra's transport network is sustainable and recognises that streets are important shared public spaces. Transport and movement is accessible, safe and well connected.

Climate emergency and sustainability implications

44. Key Move 5 of the *North Richmond Draft Master Plan* relates to sustainability and seeks to align with the *Victorian Climate Change Framework*.
45. Measures include new and refurbished buildings being energy-efficient, use environmentally friendly materials and passive design.

Community and social implications

46. Homes Victoria outline that the NRDMP seeks to have a vibrant community supported by a safe, thriving and connected neighbourhoods. This is through the inclusion of Six Key Moves including Neighbourhoods, Homes, Sustainability and Culture.
47. Some of the key deliverables are:
 - (a) Approximately 800 new social and affordable homes.
 - (b) New skills and learning opportunities; and
 - (c) 23,000 square metres of community, commercial and other local services.

Economic development implications

48. The NRDMP seeks to boost the local economy through the inclusion of commercial uses appropriate to the space. These uses, provided they are not in direct competition to the Victoria St activity centre, would be appropriate to create some further opportunities in the estate and also add some vitality.

Human rights and gender equality implications

49. There are no known human rights or gender equality implications.

Operational analysis

Financial and resource impacts

50. There are no direct financial resources in providing a submission to Homes Victoria on the draft masterplan for the estate.
51. There will be very significant activity in the local area with the implementation of the masterplan by the State Government; and that will require significant officer time (various disciplines) over a number of years regarding some design reviews, managing some of the development activity (where construction activity interfaces with public streets etc) and also potentially in other respects (such as community matters).

Legal Implications

52. Once the masterplan is finalised by Homes Victoria, and approved by the Minister for Planning, it is anticipated development applications will then begin to be received which will require either formal approval processes, or referral responses from Yarra City Council.

Conclusion

53. The Richmond Housing Estate is a very major land parcel owned by the State Government. It is also very significant for the Yarra City Council in many ways including the provision of social housing.
54. Homes Victoria has embarked on a draft Masterplan for its land holdings to inform the revitalisation of the housing estate by the State Government.
55. The masterplan is focused on the actual housing estate land and less on the broader neighbourhood precinct. Council and officers have expressed the wider focus is preferable both in letter and in workshops with Homes Victoria.
56. Officers have reviewed the Homes Victoria's *North Richmond Draft Master Plan* against Yarra's planning policies, strategies and strategic priorities.

57. Council officers have prepared a draft submission for Council consideration for lodgement with Homes Victoria regarding the *North Richmond Draft Master Plan*. This is provided in Attachment 1.
58. The proposed submission suggests improvements to the draft masterplan in order to provide a stronger framework for the North Richmond housing estate and its interfaces with the local neighbourhoods surrounding.

RECOMMENDATION

1. That Council note:
 - (a) the officer report summarising the *North Richmond Draft Master Plan* currently being consulted on by Homes Victoria;
 - (b) the broad alignment of the draft Master Plan to Council's strategies and policies; and
 - (c) the draft submission prepared by Council officers to Homes Victoria as shown in Attachment 1.
2. That Council endorse the submission in Attachment 1 to be submitted to Homes Victoria on the *North Richmond Draft Master Plan*.

Attachments

- 1 [↓](#) Attachment 1 - North Richmond Draft Master Plan - YCC Submission

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - North Richmond Draft Master Plan - YCC Submission

Attachment 1 – North Richmond Draft Master Plan - Yarra City Council Submission, May 2022

Summary

Yarra City Council welcomes the opportunity to comment on the *North Richmond Draft Master Plan* (NRDMP). Council notes the draft master plan is intended to provide a holistic summary of Homes Victoria's revitalisation of the North Richmond housing estate.

The draft master plan is a key strategic document that provides a framework for the delivery of a staged development approach on the site.

Overall the direction and Key Moves in the NRDMP align with the Community Vision, Council Plan, Planning Scheme and other adopted strategies of Council.

However, this submission does identify where the draft master plan could provide clarification or further direction regarding the intent for the site. It is also noted many of the specific details referred to in officer briefings have not been incorporated into the draft master plan and have therefore been included below.

Key Considerations

The following considerations are considered priorities for the Council and critical for the successful delivery of the *North Richmond Draft Master Plan*.

Key messages

1. The draft Masterplan is an important document for North Richmond to guide the development of the housing site over the next decade and improve outcomes for residents and the broader North Richmond community.
2. The draft Masterplan proposes many important improvements to the housing site for its residents and potentially for the wider community, including upgraded open space, walking and cycling routes and increased social and affordable housing.
3. A key focus of the draft Masterplan is the concept of a 'connected neighbourhood' and 'stitching' the suburb back together. However the draft plan needs to more clearly demonstrate how it:
 - (a) connects to the broader neighbourhood of North Richmond and Abbotsford;
 - (b) integrates with the neighbouring residential areas; and
 - (c) connects to Victoria Street, North Richmond Train Station, the Yarra River and Victoria Gardens.
4. The document states that the draft Masterplan is not detailed to allow room for adjustment at the planning permit stage. While some level of flexibility is necessary, there are some details around the proposed development which are missing and would help to provide more certainty for residents and the wider community.
5. The status of the document and how the document will be used to guide planning approvals is also unclear.

We are on Country, a shared vision

6. Concept of on Country and Six layers of Country is strongly supported.

1.2 Masterplan process

7. Provide more information on the next steps including the approval process, the status of the draft Masterplan and how it will be used in any assessments.

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - North Richmond Draft Master Plan - YCC Submission

2.1 Past: Early settlement

8. Suggesting there is the inclusion of history around the shopping spine of Victoria Street given its proximity to the site.

2.2 Present: Challenges and opportunities

9. This section would benefit from inclusion of further detail regarding on-site or adjacent constraints and opportunities the master plan is seeking to address.
10. This section would benefit to include more analysis of the key interfaces:
 - commercial and mixed use development on Victoria Street Major Activity Centre
 - the sensitive low rise residential areas to the west and the small residential area to the east
 - the more robust Commercial 2 zoned area to the east.

2.3 Future: Drivers for change

11. This section references statistics for North Richmond however it is unclear if these statistics are referring to the housing site or the wider community. Clarification is sought on this and suggest including a source for the statistics. If the statistics are referring to the wider neighbourhood, include a map of the area.
12. Figure 1.17 Social infrastructure needs - Update Figure to explain what the numbers on the x axis refer to.

2.3 Future: Better outcomes for residents and the community

13. Figure 1.18 Scenario assessments – Further detail is requested to describe the three scenarios tested more clearly i.e. Housing and community infrastructure vs Housing complementary mixed use. Does Housing plus complementary mixed use include community infrastructure?
14. Further detail is requested to explain what some of the benefits mean e.g. 'Retention of local community connections', 'Victoria Street revitalisation benefits' and 'Inner city agglomeration benefits'.

3.0 The six key moves

15. Yarra supports the Six Key Moves.

3.0 Master plan key outcomes

16. New skills and learning opportunities - The draft Masterplan provides the space for these uses rather than the uses themselves. Suggest this is redrafted to 'Create new spaces for new skills and learning opportunities'.

3.0 Illustrative draft master plan

17. Numbers on the plan are potentially confusing as they don't identify all of the upgraded towers or all the new social and affordable housing. Suggest this plan could be used to highlight the specific key features of the draft master plan rather than high level outcomes e.g. new open space in X, new north-south pedestrian link to Highett Street, new Youth Recreation Hub.

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - North Richmond Draft Master Plan - YCC Submission

3.1 Key move 1: Neighbourhoods and mix of uses

18. Stitching back into the urban fabric - Support the concept of the draft master plan provides the site with improving street presence, stitching it back into the urban fabric of North Richmond. However the draft Masterplan could do more to support and demonstrate how it will achieve this. E.g. More analysis of the interfaces, additional sections across the site and into residential areas and mapping showing facilities outside the housing site that are mentioned in the text (see comments below).
19. Neighbourhoods - Support the idea of creating distinct neighbourhoods.
20. Mix of uses - Draft Masterplan identifies there will be 23,000 sqm of space 23,000 square metres of community, commercial and other local services with various locations for mixed uses shown on various plans. A mix of uses in various locations is supported. However there is little discussion around the footprint size; mix of uses; or how this might work in practice e.g. how they might complement / work with the nearby Victoria Street Activity Centre or Commercial 2 zone on Church Street.
21. Yarra is supportive of the inclusion of community uses such as library services on site, and request to work with Homes Victoria to ensure this is achieved.
22. Requested there is more detail around the mix of uses that are envisaged and how they would work in practice.

3.1 Key move 1 Distinct neighbourhoods

23. Names of the neighbourhoods are confusing as they end in street. Suggest neighbourhoods are renamed:
 - (a) Elizabeth Street - Neighbourhood Street to Elizabeth Street Neighbourhood;
 - (b) Lennox Street - Housing, Community and Health Street to Lennox Street Neighbourhood (Housing, Community and Health);
 - (c) Church Street - Housing, Jobs and Training Street to Church Street Neighbourhood (Housing, Jobs and Training); and
 - (d) Highett Street - Housing and Recreation Street to Highett Street Neighbourhood (Housing and Recreation).
24. Refers to mixed commercial use to enhance the site. Further detail is sought to ensure that the commercial offering does not undermine existing businesses within the Victoria St activity centre but adds value. Details suggested include the amount of commercial space, type of commercial offering etc.
25. Does not comprehensively describe the key details / attributes of each of the neighbourhoods. Different information is provided in this section and in Section 4.1-4.4. One location with comprehensive information would assist the reader.
26. Suggest this could be reframed as a 'vision' or a description of the character of each neighbourhood with a reference to Section 4.0 which provides a more comprehensive picture about each neighbourhood.
27. Elizabeth Street - Does not explain what the three nodes are in this neighbourhood – it is assumed they are open space.
28. Lennox Street - Has a node shown on the southern side of Elizabeth Street but does not say why this is a node or describe its function.
29. Church Street - Does not explain what the node is in this neighbourhood.

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - North Richmond Draft Master Plan - YCC Submission

30. Highett Street - Plan is confusing as the boundary of the precinct seems to run through proposed buildings at the northern end of Vere Street and along Belgium Avenue.
31. Reframe this section to provide a vision or description of each neighbourhood with the detail provided in Sections 4.1-4.4.

3.2 Key move 2: Homes

32. Principles are generally supported.
33. Support the concept of a range of scales i.e. low to medium-rise buildings that range in height between three and eight storeys.
34. This section does not clearly state that the housing is proposed to be social and affordable housing, however this is assumed to be the case.
35. There is no detail provided on how social and affordable housing will be provided (housing associations, private developers, etc).
36. Suggest providing a definition of social and affordable housing. (e.g. reference to the definition in the Planning and Environment Act 1987).

3.2 Key move 2: Building heights and locations

37. Building heights plan is difficult to read. Colours are too similar. Update the colours on the plan to make the heights more easily distinguished.
38. Introducing a mix of low and medium scale buildings:
 - (a) Support 3 storey buildings facing Belgium Avenue - responds to the character along the eastern side;
 - (b) Support lower scale buildings fronting secondary streets and paths between 4 and 5 storeys;
 - (c) Support taller buildings of 6 and 8 storeys at key street intersections, along Elizabeth Street and around major public open spaces; and
 - (d) Approach to heights appears to align with the approach taken in Planning Scheme Amendment C291. For example, draft DDO49 proposes heights of 8m (5 storeys) to 24m (7 storeys) for Victoria Street north of the housing site. In other locations where there are sensitive residential interfaces or a transition in scale is sought, heights of 11m and 15m (3 and 4 storeys) are proposed.
39. Creating well-defined streets and spaces - Strongly support the principle of active frontages and orienting development to the street, paths and open space.
40. Creating identity - Strongly support the use of various materials and colour palettes to create identity within the housing site.
41. Upgrading the existing towers:
 - (a) Strongly support upgrades to the existing towers; and
 - (b) It is not clearly articulated what the low scale additions around the base of the towers are.
42. The following gaps have been identified:
 - (a) Draft Masterplan does not reference housing diversity and ensuring a range of dwelling sizes and styles;

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - North Richmond Draft Master Plan - YCC Submission

- (b) Draft Masterplan should seek to ensure that taller buildings are well spaced and sited to avoid visual bulk and provide equitable access to an outlook, good daylight and views to the sky;
- (c) It should also ensure that buildings with a wide street frontage into smaller vertical sections or separate elements to provide breaks and modulation in the street façade; and
- (d) No guidance provided around separation from boundaries e.g. the northern boundaries with the properties fronting Victoria Street.

3.2 Key move 2: Limiting overshadowing

- 43. Overshadowing of open space - Strongly support the requirement for no additional overshadowing of the Elizabeth Street Neighbourhood Park, Recreation Hub, and Highett Street Park between 11AM-2 PM on the spring equinox. However these spaces are not identified on the Overshadowing Plan.
- 44. Overshadowing of footpaths - Plan should include a requirement that the southern footpath of Elizabeth Street and the opposite side of Church and Lennox Street do not receive additional overshadowing. This would link to Council's recent draft C291 Planning Scheme Amendment for Victoria Street which identifies Elizabeth Street, Lennox Street and Church Street as 'Green Streets' - enhanced pedestrian and cycling routes.

3.3 Key move 3: Open spaces

- 45. It should be clearly articulated if the wider community will be encouraged to use the new spaces or which spaces they could access. Spaces should be designed to ensure that this is clear i.e. which are private, and which are publicly accessible spaces.
- 46. It is unclear whether resident communal open spaces will be at ground level or elevated or access restricted. Suggest this detail is included.
- 47. Yarra support the use of pathways and streets to connect spaces, but design should ensure these are wide enough to accommodate walking, cycling and trees, and are visually linked to make the connection obvious.
- 48. Support links to the nearby Egan Reserve and Citizen's Park but the location of these should be shown on the plan.
- 49. Suggest aligning the hierarchy of open space with definitions provided in Yarra's *Open Space Strategy 2020*.

3.3 Key move 3: A network of open spaces

- 50. Clarification is sought if the key open spaces - Elizabeth Street Neighbourhood Park, Elizabeth Street Youth Recreation Hub, and Lennox and Highett Street Community Park are new spaces or existing spaces to be enhanced. Further detail is requested on these spaces.
- 51. Creation of a Neighbourhood Open Space is supported at Lennox & Highett Streets.
- 52. Dissecting pathways through the Highett Street park are not supported as this reduces functionality of the park.
- 53. There is a significant opportunity to improve the interface of the estate with Lennox street/Highett Street with high quality plantings of trees and garden beds, particularly with the removal of the existing fencing.

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - North Richmond Draft Master Plan - YCC Submission

3.3 Key move 3: Way finding and signage

54. This section overlaps with the Pedestrian and Cycling Plan in Key Move 4. Suggest it could be relocated there.
55. Support straight paths and clearer way finding.

3.4 Key move 4: Connections

56. The master plan is very limited in scope and does not consider the wider strategic transport context. Lennox St and Elizabeth St are key strategic bike corridors than could bring people into and through the area from across inner Melbourne. This would change the look and feel of the place and help address some of the longstanding existing issues.
57. Opportunities for the tram and train network to support the development are not mentioned. Further detail as to how the master plan links to and supports further upgrades, such as DDA compliance, is encouraged.
58. Strongly support the promotion of walking and cycling in the Masterplan.
59. The principle of prioritising pedestrian and cyclist access and amenity within the development is supported. The following key design outcomes are supported in principle:
 - (a) Pedestrian and cyclist priority along Village Street with low vehicle numbers and speeds;
 - (b) On-street parking limited to small vehicle loading and disabled parking;
 - (c) Limiting the number of locations providing vehicle access to individual sites (from the internal access roads) which in turn reduces vehicle and pedestrian/cyclist;
 - (d) The use of laneways and other access ways to increase the permeability through the site;
 - (e) High quality streetscapes; and
 - (f) CPTED design to ensure safe movement through the site.

3.4 Key move 4: Pedestrian and cycling

60. Support the concept of north-south primary connections that clearly link the site from Victoria Street to Risley and Highett Streets, connecting the three main public open spaces and the NRCH.
61. Support proposed east-west connections that link Lennox Street through to Church Street - connecting the NRCH, the Youth and Recreation hub, and the car park building on Risley Street.
62. Pedestrian and Cycling Plan:
 - (a) Clarify if the 'slow speed streets' are also primary pedestrian links; and
 - (b) Church, Lennox, Highett and Elizabeth Streets should be identified as key pedestrian streets as well as primary bike routes. Draft Planning Scheme Amendment C291 identified Church, Lennox and Elizabeth Streets as 'Green Streets' - key pedestrian/cycle route' which could be enhanced over time.

3.4 Key move 4: Access and parking

63. Street network plan:
 - (a) Redraft the Street Network Plan to make the hierarchy of streets clearer both within and outside the site. For example, make the differences in the widths of lines showing the hierarchy more distinct. Show new roads as dots; and

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - North Richmond Draft Master Plan - YCC Submission

(b) Roads outside the site e.g. Risely Street, Belgium Avenue and Verre Street also need to read more clearly to provide context.

64. Car parking across the entire site and in adjacent streets needs further investigation and comment, particularly in relation to safety and surveillance for residents.

65. More direction about the amount of car parking and what is driving it is sought. Suggest including an estimate of car parking spaces or a ratio.

3.4 Key move 4: Public Streets interfaces

66. Elizabeth Street:

(a) Unclear if the proposed setbacks on Elizabeth Street - the existing 1.6 metre footpath to the north plus a 3m building setback, and a 3.3 metre footpath and a 2m building setback to the south provide enough space for new and the established gum trees;

(b) It is also noted that building heights of 6 to 8 storeys along Elizabeth Street with no street wall and upper level setback;

(c) It is noted that at the western end of Elizabeth Street, in Draft Planning Scheme Amendment C291yara Council has proposed a 6m upper level setback above 11m;

(d) However the built form along this end of Elizabeth Street east of Cooke Court has no upper level setbacks. This form is also proposed for new buildings at 141-167 Elizabeth Street (part of the Big Build); and

(e) In the absence of any upper level setbacks, some form of definition between lower levels and upper levels would be desirable to create a visual reference to a street wall and any low-scale 'domestic' interfaces.

67. Lennox Street:

(a) A 3 storey street wall with 5m upper level setback on Lennox Street is supported. Noting in Draft Planning Scheme Amendment C291yara, Yarra has proposed upper level setbacks of 6m; and

(b) The section shows a 24m / 8 storey building which does appear tall in this context. Six storey height buildings along Lennox Street would provide a better transition to the single storey dwellings to the west.

68. Belgium Avenue / Vere Street:

(a) No details are provided around the 6-8 storey building proposed to replace the decked car park at Vere Street. This site appears heavily constrained and will need careful design to provide an outlook and amenity for future residents.

69. Church Street:

(a) Clarify built form outcomes for Church Street, noting it is a less sensitive frontage than other streets.

3.5 Key move 5: Sustainability and culture

70. Alignment with the Victorian Climate Change Framework is supported.

71. Prioritising sustainable building design and appropriate management of energy, waste and water is supported.

72. Incorporation of indigenous and multicultural diversity across the site is supported and encourage.

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - North Richmond Draft Master Plan - YCC Submission

73. The principles seem appropriate and should be reflected in the other relevant sections of the document. It is recommended these statements are honed down to provide specific outcomes.

3.6 Key move 6: Concentrate activity

74. This Key Move appears to be focussed on staging of the development and temporary activation. The name of the key move suggests activity as in land use, activity nodes or activation.
75. Suggest the content in Key Move 6 should be moved to Implementation or included in the other Key Moves.
76. Alternatively this Key Move could concentrate on encouraging different uses and activity, including temporary uses and activation.

4.0 Staging and implementation

77. There is little direction on timing and staging included in the NRDMP.
78. Suggest Section 3.6 on transitional uses is relocated to this section.
79. Further specific details regarding on site specifications and management plans required for applications can be provided separately to Homes Victoria.

4.1 Elizabeth Street neighbourhood

80. Clarify what is meant by a new northern arrival to the NRCH. Could show the proposed forecourt.
81. Does not mention proximity to the shops and services of Victoria Street as it does in Section 3.1. Should show proposed links.

4.2 Lennox Street neighbourhood

82. The proposed role of the purple mixed use building on the northern side of Elizabeth Street is not discussed.
83. Doesn't mention building on the existing uses such as the NRCH, the RWPS, and the Australian Vietnamese Women's Association (AVWA) as well as connecting to the Epworth Hospital to the south which is highlighted in Section 3.1.
84. Does not mention new community, offices and health care uses to help drive daytime and extended hours activity particularly in the area north of Elizabeth Street as mentioned in Section 3.1.
85. Suggest this neighbourhood could also include the Health Centre and School although no changes are proposed except possible enhancements to the forecourt. (It is included as part of this Neighbourhood in the Plan in Section 3.1.)
86. No mention of the relationship with the residential areas on the western side of Lennox Street.
87. Also suggest the role of Lennox Street itself could be referenced. E.g. link to Victoria Street, Butler Street park, bike route, etc.
88. It is unclear if the upgraded 3,200sq.m of open space is in one location. Clarification is sought regarding if this is the site on Lennox Street or does it include the space to the rear of the Victoria Street shops.

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - North Richmond Draft Master Plan - YCC Submission

4.3 Church Street neighbourhood

89. Describe the proposed use of smaller blue building on the corner of Church and Elizabeth Streets.
90. Clarify whether the existing multi-deck car parking will be demolished and rebuilt.

4.4 Highett Street neighbourhood

91. Neighbourhood has less of a coherent identity than other neighbourhoods as it reads as a long, skinny neighbourhood focussed more on Belgium Avenue than Highett Street.
92. Bromham Place link to Church Street is supported but it is unclear if this runs through private land / between properties.
93. Identify the location of the existing Director of Housing stock at Bromham Place. (Correct spelling to Bromham Place.)
94. Section 3.1 references nearby open spaces and community uses such as BANH, the Factory, and the nearby Citizen's Park, and Richmond High School to the east which are not mentioned in this section or shown on the plan.
95. Could make clearer that a new 6-8 storey affordable and social housing replacing the decked carpark on Vere Street.
96. It is not clear from the model image that there are new 3 storey buildings to the east of the tower on Belgium Avenue.
97. Plans in terms of streets and pedestrian links are very confusing in this area. Is new east-west link proposed from Belgium Avenue between the tower and the community garden? Unclear what is proposed in terms of streets and pedestrian links.

8.2 Zero Carbon Development Planning Scheme Amendment

Executive Summary

Purpose

This report provides:

- (a) an update to Council on the progress towards a 'zero carbon development' planning scheme amendment, and
- (b) recommends Council seek 'authorisation' from the Minister for Planning to enable a planning scheme amendment to facilitate zero carbon development, be placed on exhibition.

Key Issues

At the Council Meeting on 17 March, 2020, Council committed to progress a planning scheme amendment to implement a Zero Carbon requirement for new developments. This has also been committed to in the Council *Climate Emergency Plan*.

The City of Yarra is collaborating with the *Council Alliance for a Sustainable Built Environment (CASBE)* and its member councils to pursue a planning scheme amendment that builds on the existing local ESD Policies held by 20 Victorian Councils.

The '*Elevating ESD Targets Planning Policy Amendment project*' aims to deliver revised and elevated ESD targets, including targets for zero carbon development.

This project has grown to involve 31 urban and regional Victorian Councils. It demonstrates a growing understanding across the state of the need for stronger planning policy to drive a gas-free, zero-carbon built environment.

Stage 1 of the project has now been completed and Stage 2 has commenced which is to prepare the Planning Scheme Amendment documentation.

PROPOSAL

That along with other CAGE Councils 'authorisation' from the Minister for Planning be sought to exhibit a new planning scheme provision relating to ESD requirements for new developments.

8.2 Zero Carbon Development Planning Scheme Amendment

Reference	D22/89103
Author	Euan Williamson - Environmental Sustainable Development Advisor
Authoriser	Manager Statutory Planning

Purpose

1. To present the findings of the Stage 1 of the Elevating Targets Planning Project which developed the evidence base to support improved environmental performance within the *Yarra Planning Scheme*, in conjunction with the *Council Alliance for a Sustainable Built Environment (CASBE)* and a group of 31 Victorian Councils.
2. To seek approval to pursue 'authorisation' from the Minister for Planning to prepare and exhibit a new single ESD 'Particular Provision' into the *Yarra Planning Scheme* through a collaborative joint planning scheme amendment process.

Critical analysis

History and background

3. City of Yarra's current ESD 'Local Policies' (Clauses 22.16 and 22.17) have resulted in improvements to sustainability outcomes for new developments but will not be sufficient to ensure new development meets Council's *Climate Emergency Plan* commitment to introduce zero carbon standards for new commercial and residential developments.
4. The current policies also do not actively enable the achievement of the Victorian Government's target of zero net emissions by 2050.
5. At the Council Meeting on 17 March, 2020, Council committed to progress a planning scheme amendment to implement a Zero Carbon requirement for new developments. This has also been committed to in Councils *Climate Emergency Plan*.
6. The City of Yarra is collaborating with the Council Alliance for a Sustainable Built Environment (CASBE) and its member councils to pursue a planning scheme amendment that builds on the existing local ESD Policies held by 20 Victorian Councils.
7. The '*Elevating ESD Targets Planning Policy Amendment project*' aims to deliver revised and elevated ESD targets, including targets for zero carbon development. This project has grown to involve 31 urban and regional Victorian Councils. It demonstrates a growing understanding across the state of the need for stronger planning policy to drive a gas-free, zero-carbon built environment.
8. Stage 1 of the project has now been completed and Stage 2 has commenced which is to prepare the Planning Scheme Amendment documentation.

Discussion

Background

9. Thirty-One councils, in conjunction with the *Council Alliance for a Sustainable Built Environment (CASBE)*, have completed Stage 1 of a two-stage process that aims to build on the existing local *Environmentally Sustainable Development (ESD) Policies* held by numerous Victorian Councils, including the City of Yarra, and deliver revised and elevated ESD targets for new development, including targets for zero carbon development.
 10. Consultants were engaged in August 2021 to independently review draft ESD planning policy objectives and standards.
 11. Fifteen case studies were selected from the project councils to inform the baseline and test the technical and development feasibility and economic implications of the elevated standards. The reports were as follows:
-

- (a) Part A. Technical ESD and Development Feasibility;
 - (b) Part B. Planning Advice, and
 - (c) Part C. Economic Benefit Cost Analysis.
12. A webinar was held on 16 March 2022 for senior staff and Councillors on the Stage 1 project outcomes.
13. These reports form an important part of the evidence base underpinning the proposed joint Planning Scheme Amendment (Stage 2), as well as advocacy to the Victorian State Government.
14. A number of recommendations were made by the consultants to inform the planning scheme amendment process. All recommendations were accepted and have either been completed or are currently in progress to complete as the evidence base is finalised prior to seeking authorisation from the Minister for Planning to place the amendment on public exhibition.

Planning Consultant – Hansen Partnerships

15. Planning consultant, *Hansen Partnerships* were engaged to undertake a peer review of working draft objectives and standards, analyse available policy tools and identify and prepare the planning policy mechanism to implement the elevated ESD objectives and standards.
16. Hansen Partnerships recommended the 31 participating Councils pursue an amendment encompassing a whole new Victorian Particular Provision (VPP), with the following characteristics;
- (a) 'mandatory objectives' with associated 'discretionary standards' to deliver the objectives; and
 - (b) a new VPP only applies to councils who 'opt in'.
17. Hansen Partnerships recommended the participating councils request a combined Planning Panel and Ministerial Advisory Committee to consider the amendment.
18. Hansen Partnerships drafted a new draft Victorian Particular Provision Clause 52.XX Attachment [2] and recommend the Participating Councils pursue the full suite of objectives and standards in their entirety. Hansen recommended consider staging of the standards only if DELWP do not accept them in their entirety, based on clearly identified disbenefits.
19. A full version of the Hansen report can be read in Attachment [5] to this report.

ESD Technical Consultant – Hip vs Hype

20. ESD technical consultant, *Hip vs Hype* concluded that there are no major technical barriers exist to achieving the recommended standards and objectives.
21. Hip vs Hype recommended some new standards that exist in the current BESS tool or another sustainable design publication (SDAPP fact sheets), rather than included in a planning control. They also recommended several wording changes and fine tuning of draft objectives and standards.
22. A full version of the Hip vs Hype Technical ESD and Development Feasibility report can be read in Attachment [6] to this report.

Economist Consultant – Frontier Economics

23. Economist consultant, *Frontier Economics* undertook an analysis that was primarily focused on the direct costs associated with addressing the standards within a range of development typologies. Frontiers breakeven analysis demonstrated that the new proposed changes may deliver value to the community where sufficient scale is achieved and implemented across development within multiple municipalities.

24. Frontier Economics methodology primarily took into consideration *quantifiable* costs versus *quantifiable* benefits. The analysis indicated that the quantifiable costs exceeded the quantifiable benefits across some development typologies. The benefits are recognised and well documented in the sector, but there was limited research and documentation made available to economically quantify the environmental and social benefits attributed to incorporating some of the standards within development.
25. Frontier Economics recommended to undertake further investigation into larger scale implementation of the proposed objectives and standards. The project group were notified that based on methodologies commonly exercised with respect to economic studies and cost benefit analyses, the analysis excluded reduction in energy and utility bills, including other operational and indirect benefits to residents and businesses. Such items are considered as financial or transactional benefits.
26. The project group were informed that the financial impact, resulting from incorporating the standards within development, could be further reviewed through a developer centric evaluation of key performance metrics and criteria. This could include profit margin, development yield and internal rate of return.
27. Given the further recommendations and matters presented by the economist consultant, the 'Elevating Targets Working Group' in conjunction with the 31 Participating Councils will pursue further financial analysis including potential climate risk analysis as part of Stage 2 (the formal Amendment stage).
28. A more detailed summary of the three consultant's findings and recommendations can be read in *Zero Carbon Development Summary of Documentation* file Attachment [1].
29. A full version of the Frontier Economics report can be read in Attachment [4] to this report.
30. Amendment documentation has been prepared to support the participating Councils to prepare the planning scheme amendment, including the Explanatory Report Attachment [7], Instruction Sheet Attachment [8] and draft planning ordinance the Proposed Particular Provision Attachment [2] for consideration for endorsement.

Technical Standards and Objective – Brief Overview

31. A set of objectives, standards and performance measures have been included within the proposed planning scheme amendment that cover the following categories.
 - (a) **Operational Energy.** Ensuring zero carbon emissions;
 - (b) **Embodied Carbon.** Reducing carbon emissions from building materials;
 - (c) **Sustainable Transport.** Increased bicycle parking provisions and electric vehicle infrastructure;
 - (d) **Integrated Water Management.** Reduced potable water consumption, reduced flow and volume of stormwater and improved stormwater quality;
 - (e) **Green Infrastructure.** Increased green cover and retention of existing biodiversity;
 - (f) **Climate Resilience.** Improved resilience of buildings and reduce urban heat;
 - (g) **Indoor Environment Quality.** Achieve safe and healthy indoor environments; and
 - (h) **Waste and Resource Recovery,** Deliver infrastructure for waste, recycling and organic waste.
32. See the Attachment [2] draft 'Particular Provision' for more details on the proposed objectives and standards.

Community and stakeholder engagement

33. The draft objectives and standards were developed with expert input from across City of Yarra Officers and content expert officers from across the 40 CASBE member councils. This included consideration of other current planning scheme amendments at the City of Melbourne and the City of Sydney, as well as benchmarking and consistency with relevant international definitions, agencies and regulatory initiatives.
34. Where possible objectives and standards were amended to align with existing industry or regulatory frameworks to provide clarity and consistency.
35. Informal community consultation and engagement has been occurring since 2020, with local groups and individuals since the development of Yarra's *Climate Emergency Plan*. This informal engagement will continue throughout 2022 with a number of key communications activities planned in the Community Information and Engagement Package.
36. Leading industry practitioners were also informally engaged and provided examples of leadership through current development applications within the City of Yarra and neighbouring areas. Four case studies of leading development have been included on City of Yarra website.
37. The Minister for Planning has been made aware of the planning scheme amendment over 2021. A new letter has been drafted via CASBE, that encourages the Mayor and Deputy Mayor to write to the Minister for Planning and Housing, Minister for Energy, Environment and Climate Change, and Minister for Local Government and Suburban Development. It is intended the letter is signed by all 31 Participating Councils asking for support for this amendment. The letter has been drafted and has been included in Attachment [3].
38. In addition, key stakeholders within the Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning (DELWP), Australian Buildings Codes Board (ABCB), Planning Institute of Australia (PIA), Victorian Planning and Environmental Law Association (VPELA), Green Building Council of Australia (GBCA) and other industry groups have been engaged, kept informed of the progress and where relevant informal input and alignment with other current policy initiatives has taken place.
39. A formal exhibition process would accompany the planning scheme amendment exhibition process giving community, industry and others the chance to express opinions, concerns or support for the amendment that would be considered by a Planning Panel, and likely, Ministerial Advisory Committee, appointed by the Minister.
40. The timing of the formal exhibition depends on the Minister for Planning and details regarding a *Public Exhibition Engagement and Consultation Plan* have been prepared awaiting authorisation from the Minister.
41. An *Advocacy Plan* has also been developed in conjunction with CASBE and the 31 Participating Councils detailed various advocacy activities planned to support the Planning Scheme Amendment.

Policy analysis

Alignment to Community Vision and Council Plan

42. Theme 4 Future Priority 4.2 of the Community Vision states:

'Lead the way in climate change mitigation and resilience within Yarra and extend our impact through advocacy and innovative partnership'
43. The introduction of the zero carbon development and elevated ESD standards into the Planning Scheme would directly relate to this priority.
44. The Council plan provides the *Strategic Objective 1. Climate and environment:*
 - (a) *'Yarra urgently mitigates climate change while also adapting to its impacts and developing resilience in everything we do. The community, business and industry are supported and encouraged to do the same.'*

45. The introduction of greater ESD controls into the Planning Scheme would ensure that development increases its performance in relation to environmental sustainability, reflecting the objectives from the Council Plan.

Climate emergency and sustainability implications

46. Yarra Council was one of the first local governments in the world to declare a climate emergency and adopted the Climate Emergency Plan in June 2020. The purpose of this Plan is to identify the actions Council will take to respond to the Climate Emergency and support the local community to take action to reduce their impact on the environment. The Plan includes the following two Key Actions that are directly related to the current zero carbon development and elevating targets planning scheme amendment (Action 2.8 and 2.9).
- (a) *2.8 Transition towards zero-carbon buildings and precincts through the planning process:*
- (i) *Develop a zero carbon developments framework and work with developers to achieve leading practice;*
 - (ii) *Introduce zero carbon standards for new commercial and residential developments, through pursuing a planning scheme amendment with local and state government partners; and*
 - (iii) *Encourage leadership in the local development industry by promoting leading practice buildings, such as developments that have met high sustainability standards (for example, case studies, tours and recognition); and*
- (b) *Advocate to other levels of government to improve energy performance of buildings with an ultimate aim of achieving zero carbon buildings, such as through:*
- (i) *Increasing ESD requirements in all planning schemes across Victoria;*
 - (ii) *Increasing energy performance standards in the National Construction Code; and*
 - (iii) *Advocating to the government and electricity distributors to reduce impediments to installing solar PV on multi-unit developments, such as distribution network constraints, on-site embedded networks and metering arrangements.*

Community and social implications

47. The *Yarra Housing Strategy* acknowledges that Environmentally Sustainable Design is highly valued by the community which is a common theme throughout the Strategy. This Planning Scheme Amendment is a key action to realise this aspiration.
48. Actions identified in this report would increase the sustainability performance of buildings that will be of socio-economic benefit to the community by reducing the running costs of buildings and reducing demand on finite natural resources.

Economic development implications

49. The economic development implications have been thoroughly examined by the Frontier Economists consultants and conclude that the benefits of the changes balance with the costs.
50. Further analysis is also proposed to be undertaken on the transactional financial impacts of the proposed changes to the planning scheme.

Human rights and gender equality implications

51. The implications of the report have been assessed and are not considered likely to breach or infringe upon, the human rights contained in the *Victorian Charter of Human Rights and Responsibilities Act 2006*.

Operational analysis

Financial and resource impacts

52. Council has allocated budget to join the CASBE project to develop a zero-carbon planning policy and planning scheme amendment out of the Strategic Planning and Governance operational budget. Exact costs will depend on the number of Councils joining Stage 2 and will be confirmed through an Expression of Interest process in coming weeks.
53. An MOU for Stage 2 is proposed with all participating Councils to share the cost between municipalities for the Planning Scheme Amendment.
54. Undertaking the project collaboratively offers significant financial savings by enabling shared costs associated with the amendment.

Legal Implications

55. The evidence base recommends that Council seek a single ESD 'Particular Provision' in a new Clause 53.XX as the most appropriate planning mechanism to implement the Elevated ESD Objectives and Standards.
56. This recommendation differs from the State Government's proposed approach though Stage 2 of the ESD Roadmap's, which recommends:
 - (a) *Introducing new ESD objectives and standards for commercial and industrial development through a new Clause 53; and*
 - (b) *Introducing new and updated ESD objectives and standards for residential development through Clause 54, 55, 56 and 58.*
57. Based on the Planning Report findings, the Participating Councils are seeking to utilise a provision which does not currently exist within the suite of the Victoria Planning Provisions (VPP).
58. Legal advice was sought to determine whether the 31 participating Councils could seek to prepare and introduce a new 'Particular Provision' into their planning schemes under section 8A (2) of the Planning and Environment Act 1987 (P&E Act) without offending s 10(1) of the P&E Act (Part 1). The relevant sections are as follows:
 - (a) *A municipal council must not prepare an amendment to the State standard provisions or the local provisions of a planning scheme in force in its municipal district unless it has applied to the Minister under this section and the Minister has authorised it to do so; and*
 - (b) *The power given to a planning authority to prepare an amendment to the State standard provisions of a planning scheme extends only to the inclusion of a provision in or deletion of a provision from the State standard provisions of the planning scheme.*
59. The legal advice confirmed that Councils can seek to prepare and insert a new 'Particular Provision' into their planning scheme, provided Councils have 'authorisation' from the Minister to do so.
60. The advice also suggested that if this is rejected by the Minister, participating councils could ask the Minister to be the proponent of such an amendment. A further opportunity would be to appoint an Advisory Committee (AC) under Part 7, s151 of the P&E Act and refer consideration of a draft amendment seeking to introduce a new 'Particular Provision' to the Advisory Committee.

Conclusion

61. The three consultant reports have provided a solid evidence base to pursue a planning scheme amendment to increase sustainability standards of developments including a zero carbon performance standard.
62. Further work on the evidence can continue throughout Stage 2 of the amendment project in preparation for a Panel Hearing and Ministerial Advisory Committee.

63. Community, industry and stakeholder engagement will continue to support the planning scheme amendment.

RECOMMENDATION

1. That Council notes the officers report in relation to the proposed Zero Carbon Development Planning Scheme Amendment.
2. That Council, having considered this report:
 - (a) using its powers as a planning authority under sections 8A and 8B of the Planning and Environment 1987, seek authorisation from the Minister for Planning to prepare an Amendment to the Yarra Planning Scheme as shown in Attachment [2] to this report;
 - (b) request that the Minister for Planning establish an advisory committee to advise on the ESD project in accordance with section 151 of the Planning and Environment Act 1987;
 - (c) endorses the three consultant reports as shown in Attachments [4, 5 & 6] to this report, as supporting documents to this Amendment;
 - (d) authorises the Interim CEO to make minor changes to the Amendment and supporting documentation, and provide guidance to any Advisory Committee established by the Minister for Planning; and
 - (e) supports the Letter to Ministers as shown in Attachment [3] that encourages the Mayor and Deputy Mayor to write to the Minister for Planning and Housing, Minister for Energy, Environment and Climate Change, and Minister for Local Government and Suburban Development outlining the benefits to the community of introducing zero carbon focused and elevated ESD planning policy into the Planning Scheme, and how this Amendment should be adopted as a part of the State Government's environmentally sustainable development planning reforms.

Attachments

- [1](#) Attachment 1 - Zero Carbon Summary of documentation
- [2](#) Attachment 2 - Zero Carbon Development Proposed Particular Provision
- [3](#) Attachment 3 - Zero Carbon Development Draft Letter to Ministers
- [4](#) Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)
- [5](#) Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)
- [6](#) Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)
- [7](#) Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report
- [8](#) Attachment 8 - Zero Carbon Development Instruction Sheet

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Zero Carbon Summary of documentation

City of Yarra – Council Briefing 5th April 2022

Zero Carbon Development Planning Scheme Amendment - Attachment 1

Summary of Documentation – Consultants’ Reports

Background

Thirty-one Victorian councils and CASBE are collaborating on a joint research project that aims to elevate Environmentally Sustainable Development (ESD) targets for new development.

This research represents Stage 1 of a two-stage process that aims to build on the existing local ESD Policies held by numerous Victorian Councils and deliver revised and elevated ESD targets for new development, including targets for zero carbon development.

The 31 participating Councils appointed a consultant team via CASBE from August through to December 2021. This comprised of the following:

- Hansen Partnerships, Planning Consultant
- Hip vs Hype, ESD Consultant
- Frontier Economics, Economist Consultant

The three pieces of work were completed by the consultants, with feedback from the working group, in December 2021. The final package included:

- draft planning controls,
- guidance papers and a range of recommendations,
- technical and economic studies and
- a presentation summarising the work undertaken to date.

This package was then distributed to Participating Council officers for feedback in December 2021 and January 2022. This included key staff members from other units and across the 31 Participating Councils. The feedback was then collated and presented back to the authors for response. This feedback has been addressed, and the reports will form a key part of the strategic justification to support a proposed planning scheme amendment.

Summary of findings and recommendations

A number of recommendations were made by the consultants to inform the planning scheme amendment process. All recommendations were accepted and have either been completed or are currently in progress to complete as the evidence base is finalised while the Council seeks authorisation from the Minister for Planning to place the amendment on public exhibition.

- **Planning consultant, Hansen Partnerships.**
Engaged to undertake a peer review of working draft objectives and standards, analyse available policy tools and identify and prepare the most appropriate planning policy mechanism to implement the elevated ESD objectives and standards.

Key recommendations

- Recommended the 31 participating councils pursue an amendment encompassing a whole new Victorian Particular Provision (VPP), with the following characteristics;
 - Mandatory objectives with discretionary standards to deliver the objectives

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Zero Carbon Summary of documentation

- A new VPP only applies to councils who 'opt in'
- Recommended the participating councils request a combined Planning Panel and Ministerial Advisory Committee to consider the amendment.
- Drafted a new draft Victorian Particular Provision Clause 52.XX [Attachment 2]
- Recommend the Participating Councils pursue the full suite of objectives and standards in their entirety.
- Consider staging of the standards only if DEWLP do not accept them in their entirety, based on clearly identified disbenefits.

Other recommendations

- Provisions require a number of clear definitions to assist interpretation. (*Work underway*)
- New provisions would also require new tools to assist implementing the new planning provisions, such as an update to the BESS tool and the Green Factor tool. (*Work underway*)
- Further drafting be undertaken on some proposed standards to be framed as 'Performance Measures', in line with the new format for these Performance Measures currently proposed by DELWP. (*Work underway*)
- A consistent set of Application Requirements and relevant reporting templates to support applications preparing application material. (*Work underway*)
- A standard set of Permit Conditions should be developed to deliver the standards and objectives (*Work underway*).
- A *Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design* document be prepared to be used consistently by all councils who apply the new VPP. (*Work underway*).

- **ESD technical consultant, Hip vs Hype**

Concluded that there are no major technical barriers exist to achieving the recommended standards and objectives.

Key recommendations

- Recommended some new standards be contained within the BESS tool or another sustainable design publication (SDAPP fact sheets), rather than included in a formal planning control.
- Recommended several wording changes and fine tuning of draft objectives and standards.
- Further detail on each sustainable design category was also included:
 - Energy – Majority of standards are supported in their present form, or with minor modifications.
 - Transport – Bicycle parking standards largely supported, some modifications to 'bicycle parking convenience' standards have been included. Electric vehicle charging infrastructure standards were supported, but with some modifications that have been made to avoid overly prescriptive standards in the Planning Scheme.
 - Integrated Water Management – Overall intentions supported but the standards proposed were already largely achieved in the development sector and that an increased water efficiency target of 30% reduction in potable water supply, increased from 25%.

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Zero Carbon Summary of documentation

- Indoor Environment Quality – Recommend that most standards be modified or moved into guidance material and others be removed as they have significant development feasibility impacts. In particular, the thermal comfort temperature settings and the new daylight performance standards needed more background technical work. (*Further daylight technical work has been commissioned by CASBE*).
 - Circular Economy – Proposed standards on waste collection and recycling are technically feasible and already achieved in current development. Standards concerning use of recycled materials require additional guidance and definition to provide clarity.
 - Green Infrastructure (Urban Ecology) – Green cover target is a strong driver for achieving a range of benefits relating to the natural environment and ecosystem services, include urban heat, food production and biodiversity.
- **Economist consultant, Frontier Economics**
 - The analysis outcomes were primarily focused on the direct costs associated with addressing the standards within a range of development typologies.
 - A breakeven analysis demonstrated that the new proposed changes may deliver value to the community where sufficient scale is achieved and implemented across development within multiple municipalities.
 - The analysis outcomes demonstrated that the costs involved to meet certain standards varied, particularly across a range of development typologies.
 - An key factor that influenced the outcomes was whether a council had a pre-existing ESD Local Policy within its Planning Scheme.
 - The methodology used primarily took into consideration quantifiable costs versus quantifiable benefits. The analysis indicated that the quantifiable costs exceeded the quantifiable benefits across some development typologies.
 - The benefits are recognised and well documented in the sector, but few of these benefits have a dollar value that can be easily adopted for this study.
 - The project group were however informed that there was limited research and documentation made available to economically quantify the environmental and social benefits attributed to incorporating some of the standards within development.
 - The analysis presented that the costs associated with the thematic categories Urban Ecology (Green Infrastructure) and Indoor Environment Quality (Daylight and Thermal Comfort) were higher in comparison to costs associated with other thematic categories (i.e. Energy, Integrated Water Management, Transport and Circular Economy). However, the calculation of the broader cost impacts and associated benefits were clearer with respect to the latter group of thematic categories which conveyed a more beneficial outcome.
 - The project group were recommended to undertake further investigation into larger scale implementation of the proposed objectives and standards.
 - The project group were notified that based on methodologies commonly exercised with respect to economic studies and cost benefit analyses, the analysis excluded the reduction in energy and utility bills, including other operational and indirect benefits to residents and businesses. Such items are considered as financial or transactional benefits.

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Zero Carbon Summary of documentation

- The project group were informed that the financial impact, resulting from incorporating the standards within development, could be further reviewed through a developer centric evaluation of key performance metrics and criteria. This could include profit margin, development yield and internal rate of return.
- Given the further recommendations and matters presented by the economist consultant, the Elevating Targets Working Group in conjunction with the participating councils will undertake further financial analysis including potential climate risk analysis undertaken as part of Stage 2 (the amendment stage).

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Zero Carbon Development Proposed Particular Provision

XX PLANNING SCHEME

--/20--

53.XX ELEVATED ENVIRONMENTALLY SUSTAINABLE DEVELOPMENT**Purpose**

--/20--

To ensure that new buildings and significant alterations and additions are planned and designed in a manner which incorporate environmentally sustainable development (ESD) principles, mitigates and adapts to climate change, protects the natural environment, reduces resource consumption and supports the health and wellbeing of future occupants.

53.xx-1 Application

--/20--

This clause applies to an application under a provision of a zone to construct a building, or construct or carry out works, other than the following applications:

- An application under a provision of the Farming Zone, Green Wedge Zone, Green Wedge A Zone, Low Density Residential Zone, Public Conservation and Resource Zone, Transport Zone 2, Transport Zone 3, Rural Activity Zone, Rural Conservation Zone, Rural Living Zone or Urban Floodway Zone.
- A VicSmart application.
- An application to construct or carry out works associated with one dwelling on a lot.
- An application for development associated with the use of land for agriculture or earth and energy resources industry.
- An application to alter, extend or make structural changes to an existing building provided the gross floor area of the building is not increased by more than 1000 square metres.
- An application to construct a building with a gross floor area not exceeding 50 square metres.
- An application to construct or carry out works with an area not exceeding 50 square metres.
- An application lodged before the approval date of Amendment **XX**.
- An application for an amendment of a permit under section 72 of the Act, if the original permit application was lodged before the approval date of Amendment **XX**.

For the purpose of this provision:

Other non-residential uses includes development associated with the following uses:

- Education Centre
- Leisure & Recreation
- Place of Assembly
- Hospital

Net zero carbon emissions means the amount of carbon emissions associated with the building's operational energy on an annual basis is zero or negative.

Operational energy use means any energy required to facilitate the day-to-day operations of the development.

Residual operational energy means any additional energy required by the development to operate which remains after accounting for energy efficiency and onsite renewable energy infrastructure.

Green Infrastructure means planned elements of building and landscape design that are designed and managed to deliver a wide range of ecosystem services, generally in the form of vegetation.

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Zero Carbon Development Proposed Particular Provision

XX PLANNING SCHEME

EV enabled means development that has been constructed to include the enabling infrastructure for EV charging facilities through the installation of end point charging infrastructure to be provided at a future point in time.

Equivalent standard development means a development which shares similar characteristics to the proposed development but has only undertaken the minimum steps to meet any applicable targets or requirements of relevant regulatory controls.

53.xx-2 Operation

--/20--

The provisions of this clause contain:

- **Objectives.** An objective describes the desired outcome to be achieved in the completed development.
- **Standards.** A standard contains requirements to meet the objective. A standard should normally be met.

53.xx-3 Requirements

--/20--

An application to construct a building or construct or carry our works:

- Must meet all of the objectives of Clauses 53.XX-4 to 53.XX-11.
- Should meet all the Standards or performance measures specified in this clause. However, if the responsible authority is satisfied that an application for an alternative solution meets the objective, the alternative solution may be considered.

An application must be accompanied by details of proposed environmentally sustainable development measures, including a response to the Standards of this clause, in a Sustainability Management Plan.

53.xx-4 Operational Energy

--/20--

Objectives

To ensure new development achieves net zero carbon emissions from operational energy use.

To support the inclusion of renewable energy generation and ensure a transition to renewable energy sources.

To ensure higher levels of energy efficiency and reduce pressure on energy networks.

To support effective energy load management and storage.

To support development that demonstrates innovation in the delivery of carbon positive emission outcomes.

Standards

Standard A1

All residential developments should achieve an average 7 Star NatHERS rating.

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Zero Carbon Development Proposed Particular Provision

XX PLANNING SCHEME

Standard A2

All developments should provide the following minimum requirements for onsite renewable energy generation:

DEVELOPMENT	REQUIREMENT
Single dwelling, Two or more dwellings on a lot (multi- dwellings other than apartments)	A 3kW minimum capacity solar photovoltaic (PV) system should be installed for each 1-2 bedroom dwelling and an additional 1.0kW per bedroom for each bedroom there-after.
Apartment development	Provide a solar PV system with a capacity of at least 25W per square metres of the development's site coverage, OR 1kW per dwelling.
Office, Retail, Place of Assembly.	Provide a solar PV system with a capacity of at least 25W per square metres of the development's site coverage.
Industrial & Warehouse	A solar PV system that is sized to meet the energy needs of the building(s) services (lighting, air-conditioning, industrial processes). When no industrial process is proposed, minimum 1.5kW per tenancy plus 1kW for every 150m ² of gross floor area must be provided, OR Where an energy intensive industrial process is likely, maximised based on the available unencumbered roof area.

Note: Alternative renewable energy sources where it can be established that the generation would be equal or greater than that generated by solar PV on site are acceptable.

Standard A3

All development should be designed to reflect the following hierarchy in achieving net zero carbon emissions from all operational energy use:

1. Design buildings to be all electric;
2. Design building orientation, envelope and openings to increase energy efficiency;
3. Selection of energy efficient systems, equipment and appliances;
4. Onsite generation of renewable energy;
5. Purchase of offsite renewable energy.

Standard A4

All new development should be designed to avoid consumption of natural gas or other onsite fossil fuels.

Standard A5

All developments should prioritise the use of passive design to maximise thermal comfort while minimising energy consumption for heating and cooling, including through the following:

- Optimising building siting and orientation.
- Optimising building envelope design to access winter warming sun, limit summer solar heat gain and access dominant cooling breezes.
- Managing wall to glazing ratios.
- External design which uses elements such as wingwalls, balconies, external shading devices to provide effective external shading of glazing in habitable rooms from summer solar heat loads.

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Zero Carbon Development Proposed Particular Provision

XX PLANNING SCHEME

- Design which allows for containment of spaces that are artificially heated and cooled.

Standard A6

All development should be designed to minimise energy use including:

- Provision of clotheslines to allow natural drying of clothes and bedlinen, that do not impact the amenity of external secluded private open space, or internal room function.
- Provision of appropriate energy management systems (such as load management) to support use of renewable energy generated onsite and efficient energy consumption throughout the day.

Standard A7

All development should maximise potential utilisation of solar energy and where appropriate, wind, through the following measures:

- Ensuring electrical systems are designed to optimise the onsite consumption of generated electricity.
- Optimising roof form, pitch and orientation for photovoltaic arrays and/or solar air or water heating.
- Minimising shading and obstructions.
- Designing for appropriate roof structure to accommodate and access equipment.
- Consider spatial requirements for future renewable energy storage or other energy management systems.

Standard A8

All residual operational energy should be 100% renewable, purchased through government accredited off-site Green Power, power purchasing agreement or similar.

53.xx-5 Embodied Carbon

Objectives

To encourage development that considers the lifecycle impacts of resource use and supports lower carbon emissions.

Standards

Standard B1

Development should reduce the impact of embodied carbon emissions in materials used through a combination of the following measures:

- Reusing all, or part, of existing buildings.
- Use of reclaimed or repurposed materials where appropriate.
- Use of new materials with a recycled content.
- Identifying opportunities to substitute high impact materials, such as concrete or steel, with materials with lower embodied carbon.
- Selecting materials from sources which have undertaken offsetting of any carbon emissions.

Standard B2

Development should demonstrate consideration of the potential for future adaptation and / or alternate uses where relevant, in the design of buildings.

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Zero Carbon Development Proposed Particular Provision

XX PLANNING SCHEME

Standard B3

Development should contribute to the reduction in future embodied carbon through careful material selection, including:

- Utilising materials that are durable, reducing need for replacement.
- Utilising materials and construction methods which facilitate future recycling of materials.
- Considering the application of 'design for disassembly' principles.

53.xx-6 Sustainable Transport

Objectives

To ensure development supports sustainable and equitable transport patterns through the provision of transport infrastructure that prioritises active transport.

To support and encourage zero emissions transport.

To support development that is designed to encourage behavioural changes to reduce transport related emissions and congestion.

To ensure that development is designed to accommodate the expected increase in use of lower emission modes of transport through the provision of infrastructure that is efficient and can adapt to meet changing needs and innovations in transport technology.

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Zero Carbon Development Proposed Particular Provision

XX PLANNING SCHEME

Standards

Standard C1

All development should provide the following rates of bicycle parking:

DEVELOPMENT	REQUIREMENT
New residential development	A minimum of one secure undercover bicycle space per dwelling. Where a lesser provision of bicycle parking is proposed, development should demonstrate how additional space (i.e. car parking spaces) could be repurposed for bicycle parking should demand arise. A minimum of one visitor bicycle space per 4 dwelling.
New retail development	A minimum of one secure undercover employee bicycle parking space per 100 sqm net leasable area. Visitor bicycle spaces equal to at least 5% of the peak visitors capacity.
New development associated with a Place of Assembly	A minimum of 2 secure staff bicycle spaces per 1500 sqm of a place of assembly. A minimum of four visitor spaces for the first 1500 sqm and 2 additional spaces for every 1500 sqm thereafter.
New office development	A minimum of one secure undercover staff bicycle parking space per 100 sqm net leasable area of office. A minimum of one visitor space per 500 sqm net leasable area of office.
For all other non-residential uses	Provide bicycle parking equal to at least 10% of regular occupants.

Standard C2

All non-residential developments should provide:

- One shower for the first 5 employee bicycle spaces, plus 1 to each 10 employee bicycle spaces thereafter.
- Personal lockers are to be provided with each bicycle space required if 10 or more employee bicycle spaces are provided.
- If more than 30 bicycle spaces are required, then a change room should be provided with direct access to each shower. The change room may be a combined shower and change room.

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Zero Carbon Development Proposed Particular Provision

XX PLANNING SCHEME

Standard C3

All development should be designed to support the use of electric vehicles through the provision of:

DEVELOPMENT	REQUIREMENT
Single dwellings / Two or more dwellings on a lot	Appropriate infrastructure and cabling to support at least moderate speed, efficient EV charging (with / without the EV charger unit) in each garage / carport.
Apartment development	Electrical capacity capable of supporting the provision of an appropriate moderate speed, efficient EV charging outlet to all car parking spaces. Appropriate EV infrastructure and cabling must be provided to ensure peak demand is managed for example, distribution boards, power use metering systems, scalable load management systems, and cable trays or conduit installation.
Non-residential development under 5,000 sqm gross floor area	Electrical capacity capable of supporting the provision of an appropriate moderate speed, efficient EV charging outlet to 20% of all staff car parking spaces (or a minimum of one space). Appropriate EV infrastructure and cabling must be provided to ensure peak demand is managed, for example, distribution boards, power use metering systems, scalable load management systems, and cable trays or conduit installation.
Non-residential development over 5,000 sqm gross floor area	Installed EV charging infrastructure complete with chargers and signage to 5% of all car parking spaces. Electrical capacity capable of supporting the provision of an appropriate moderate speed, efficient EV charging outlet to 20% of all staff car parking spaces (or a minimum of one space). Appropriate EV infrastructure and cabling must be provided to ensure peak demand is managed for example, distribution use metering systems, scalable load management systems, and cable trays or conduit installation.

Standard C4

All bicycle parking facilities should be designed for convenient access, including:

- Locating the majority of bicycle parking facilities for occupants at ground level, where this does not compromise other relevant objectives.
- For bicycle parking not at ground level, providing the majority within 10 metres of vertical pedestrian access ways (i.e. lifts, stairs).
- Providing safe access to bicycle parking facilities in basement car parks via a separate line of travel or by clearly signalling cycle priority through surface treatments and to facilities accessed via lanes by providing suitable lighting and surveillance.
- Ensuring any lifts used to access bicycle parking areas are at least 1800mm deep.
- Ensuring at least 20% of residential bicycle parking facilities are of a type which support equitable access through a combination of well-spaced ground level facilities to

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Zero Carbon Development Proposed Particular Provision

XX PLANNING SCHEME

support ease of use and provision of parking spaces to accommodate a diverse range of bicycles (such as cargo bikes or three wheeled bikes).

Standard C2

All car parking facilities should be designed to support the charging of shared or visitor vehicles through:

- The provision of a minimum of one EV enabled shared parking space if visitor or shared parking spaces are proposed.
- Locating shared EV charging space(s) in highly visible, priority locations.
- Providing clear signage indicating that EV charging is available at the shared space(s).

Standard C3

All car parking facilities should be designed to support the charging of motorcycle, moped, electric bicycle or scooters through:

- Providing electrical capacity for appropriate charging outlets at the parking / storage area.
- Providing a general power outlet for every six vehicle parking spaces to support charging.

Standard C4

All development should be designed to support modal shift to more sustainable forms of transport through:

- Locating low and zero emission vehicles in a prominent, accessible locations within parking facilities.
- Designing car parking facilities to be adaptable to other uses.
- Adopting flexibility in the allocation of car parking spaces to facilitate adaptable uses or transfer of ownership.

53.xx-7 Integrated Water Management

Objectives

To support development that minimises total operating potable water use.

To support development that reduces the amount of stormwater runoff on site, and improves its quality of stormwater, and impacts for stormwater that leaves a development.

To ensure development considers and addresses the impact of future climate conditions in the management of water resources.

To encourage development that supports innovation in the use and reuse of water

Standards

Standard D1

All development should be designed to reduce potable water use on site by at least 30% in interior and irrigation uses, in comparison to an equivalent standard development, with use of roof harvested rainwater supply prioritised in the delivery of reductions.

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Zero Carbon Development Proposed Particular Provision

XX PLANNING SCHEME

Standard D2

Design developments to use water resources efficiently through a range of measures, including;

- Collection of rainwater from above ground catchments, and appropriate filtering for on-site use for toilet flushing as a minimum, and additional uses such as laundry, irrigation, wash down facilities, etc.
- Capture of fire-test water for on-site reuse.
- Collection of stormwater for on-site reuse.
- Considering opportunities for onsite recycling of wastewater through the installation of approved greywater or blackwater systems.
- Reducing potable water use for irrigation by selection of drought tolerant landscaping, design for passive irrigation, and selection of efficient irrigation systems where needed.
- Connecting to a precinct scale Class A recycled water source if available and technically feasible (including a third pipe connection to all non-potable sources).
- Providing water efficient fixtures, fittings and equipment.

Standard D3

Reduce the volume and flow of stormwater discharging from the site by appropriate on-site detention and on-site retention strategies, consistent with catchment scale IWM objectives and targets.

Standard D4

Improve the quality of stormwater discharging from the site by meeting best practice urban stormwater standards.

53.xx-8 Green Infrastructure

Objectives

To deliver development that protects existing landscape values on and adjoining the development site, including canopy, vegetation, and habitat for biodiversity.

To deliver development that increases vegetation, particularly indigenous and native vegetation, and enhances existing landscape values, connects biodiversity corridors and increases the resilience of ecosystems.

To ensure landscaping proposed as part of development will be resilient to future climate conditions and supports integrated water management and energy efficiency outcomes.

To support development that increases amenity, improves connections to surrounding natural landscapes and supports health and wellbeing.

To encourage development that provides opportunities for on-site food production.

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Zero Carbon Development Proposed Particular Provision

XX PLANNING SCHEME

Standards

Standard E1

All new development should achieve a Green Factor score of 0.55 (0.25 for industrial and warehouse uses)

OR

A minimum of at least 40% of the total site coverage area (20% for Industrial or Warehouse) must comprise green cover (external landscaping) that delivers at least one of the following:

- A minimum of 65% of the required green cover area as new or existing canopy planting and a minimum of 35% as understory planting. Canopy planting and understory planting can overlap.
- Species selection and associated planting arrangement comprising native and / or indigenous species which provides habitat for native fauna.
- Green cover which is located to provide maximum benefit in relation to the cooling of the adjoining public realm. Green walls or facades under this pathway must benefit the public realm and be on the lower levels of the building.

Standard E2

Green infrastructure should:

- Support the creation of complex and biodiverse habitat.
- Provide a layered approach, incorporating both understory and canopy planting.
- Provide either native, indigenous and/or climate change resilient exotic plants that provide resources for native fauna.
- Support the creation of vegetation links between areas of high biodiversity through planting selection and design.
- Ensure species selection is appropriate to address expected future climate conditions.

Standard E3

Siting of buildings should seek to retain existing mature canopy trees (excluding invasive species) or significant areas of other green cover which contribute to biodiversity corridors and habitat.

Standard E4

Development should ensure appropriate measures are integrated to support the establishment and ongoing maintenance of landscaping

53.xx-9 Climate Resilience

Objectives

To improve the resilience of the built environment to climate change related hazards and natural disasters.

To deliver development that reduces the urban heat island effect.

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Zero Carbon Development Proposed Particular Provision

XX PLANNING SCHEME

Standards

Standard F1

Provide at least 75% of the development's total site area with a combination of the following elements to reduce the impact of the urban heat island effect:

- Green infrastructure.
- Roof and shading structures with cooling colours and finishes that have a solar reflectance index (SRI) of:
 - For roofing with less than 15 degree pitch, a SRI of at least 80.
 - For roofing with a pitch of greater than 15 degrees, a SRI of at least 40
- Water features or pools.
- Hardscaping materials with SRI of minimum 40.

Standard F2

New development should demonstrate that future climate impacts have been considered and addressed in any design response.

Standard F3

Pedestrian pathways should be designed with thermal comfort in mind. This includes incorporating landscaping (tree canopy and other vegetation), shading and covered structures.

53.xx-10 Indoor Environmental Quality

Objectives

To support development that achieves safe and healthy indoor environments, specifically addressing:

- Thermal comfort.
- Thermal safety.
- Access to clean, fresh air.
- Access to daylight and sunlight.
- Harmful indoor air pollutants.

To deliver development that considers the impact of future climate conditions on indoor environment quality.

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Zero Carbon Development Proposed Particular Provision

XX PLANNING SCHEME

Standards

Standard G1

Buildings should be designed to be able to provide appropriate levels of thermal comfort without reliance on mechanical heating and cooling systems, as follows:

DEVELOPMENT	REQUIREMENT
Single dwellings	All habitable rooms should be cross ventilated.
Two or more dwellings on a lot (other than apartments)	
Apartment development Residential Buildings	60% of all apartments should be effectively naturally ventilated, either via cross ventilation, single-sided ventilation or a combination At least 40% of apartments on every floor to be cross ventilated.
Non-Residential development	All regular use areas of non-residential spaces should be effectively naturally ventilated; or commensurate mechanical measures provided.

Standard G2

Buildings should achieve a daylight level across the entirety of every habitable room of 100 lux and of 50 lux across the entirety of any other regularly occupied space.

Standard G3

Internal spaces in buildings should utilise natural light to minimise the use of artificial lighting during daylight hours, unless the proposed use of the room is contrary to the provision of glazing.

Standard G4

Primary living areas of at least 70% of all dwellings in a development should achieve direct sunlight for 2 hours on the 21st day of June to at least 1.5m deep into the room through glazing.

Standard G5

Development should include openable external windows to circulation corridors and lift lobbies to facilitate natural ventilation for residential development below six storeys.

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Zero Carbon Development Proposed Particular Provision

XX PLANNING SCHEME

Standard G6

Development should use materials which are low toxicity in manufacture and use, and that do not cause harm to people or ecosystems.

53.xx-11 Waste and Resource Recovery

Objectives

To facilitate development that supports functional waste recovery and management.

To enable the continuous improvement of sustainable waste management and resource recovery.

Standards

Standard H1

Development should include:

- Adequate waste and recycling infrastructure to manage the waste demand of the development in a sustainable manner and to support recycling, such as an appropriate number of bins, waste chutes, and cleaning facilities.
- Waste and recycling infrastructure and enclosures which are:
 - Adequately ventilated.
 - Integrated into the design of the development.
 - Located and designed for convenient access by occupants and made easily accessible to people with limited mobility
 - Signposted to support recycling and reuse.
- Adequate facilities or arrangements for bin washing.

Standard H2

Development should be designed to facilitate:

- Collection, separation and storage, and where appropriate, opportunities for on-site management of food waste through composting or other waste recovery as appropriate.
- Collection, storage, and reuse of garden waste, including opportunities for on-site treatment, where appropriate, or off-site removal for reprocessing.
- Collection and storage of glass recycling
- Collection and storage of containers under any Container Deposit Scheme as appropriate for the proposed use and scale.
- The provision of adequate circulation space on site to allow waste and recycling collection vehicles to enter and leave the site without reversing.
- Waste and recycling separation, storage and collection designed and managed in accordance with an approved Waste Management Plan, if required by the responsible authority.
- For apartment development, the provision of space for communal storage of additional waste streams including E waste, hard waste and textiles.

Standard H3

An application should demonstrate through the provision of a Construction / Demolition Waste Management Plan, if required by the Responsible Authority, that all practical and feasible practices and activities to minimise waste and increase resource recovery will be implemented.

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Zero Carbon Development Proposed Particular Provision

XX PLANNING SCHEME

53.xx-12 Decision guidelines

--120--

Before deciding on an application, in addition to the decision guidelines in Clause 65, the responsible authority must consider:

- *The extent to which the development meets the objectives and requirements of this policy from the design stage through to construction and operation.*
- *Whether alternative design responses to the identified Standards would achieve greater alignment with precinct specific objectives related to environmental sustainability.*
- *Whether the proposed environmentally sustainable development initiatives are reasonable having regard to the type and scale of the development and any site constraints.*
- *The response to any other matters relating to environmentally sustainable development outlined in this planning scheme.*
- *Any relevant water and stormwater management objective, policy or statement set out in this planning scheme.*
- *The contribution the development makes to mitigation of the urban heat island effect and adaptation to changing climatic conditions.*
- *The feasibility and approach to maintenance of proposed green infrastructure.*
- *The quality of the integrated water management approach proposed for the development.*
- *The impact of the removal of any mature canopy trees or vegetation which contributes to natural ecosystems and the measures proposed to mitigate these impacts.*

Attachment 3 - Attachment 3 - Zero Carbon Development Draft Letter to Ministers

By email:

richard.wynne@parliament.vic.gov.au

lily.dambrosio@parliament.vic.gov.au

shaun.leane@parliament.vic.gov.au

May 2022

The Hon Richard Wynne
Minister for Planning and Housing
Level 16
8 Nicholson Street East
Melbourne VIC 3002

The Hon Lily D'Ambrosio
Minister for Energy, Environment and Climate Change and Solar Homes
Level 16
8 Nicholson Street East
Melbourne VIC 3002

The Hon Shaun Leane
Minister for Local Government and Suburban Development
Level 16, 121 Exhibition Street
Melbourne, VIC 3000

Dear Ministers Wynne, D'Ambrosio, and Leane,

RE: Councils to Pursue Improving Environmentally Sustainable Design (ESD) and Zero Carbon Built Environment Outcomes via a Planning Scheme Amendment

We write on behalf of several Councils that are a part of a joint project to improve ESD outcomes and facilitate zero carbon development within a Council's Planning Scheme and support Victoria's Planning System.

We are seeking the Minister for Planning to introduce a Particular Provision in the Victoria Planning Provisions that will enable 31 ambitious Councils to elevate ESD built form requirements into their respective Planning Scheme.

1. Background

Since 2018, Councils throughout the State have sought to improve the current ESD outcomes and requirements detailed in their relevant Planning Scheme. This particularly includes incorporating measures which transition our built environment to address zero carbon development outcomes at the planning stage of development.

The initiative is strongly supported by the Council Alliance for a Sustainable Built Environment (CABSE); that serve under the auspice of the Municipal Association of Victoria (MAV).

Attachment 3 - Attachment 3 - Zero Carbon Development Draft Letter to Ministers

The initiative has grown considerably in magnitude over the past four years.

2. Local Governments across the State Working as a Collective

31 Councils throughout the State signed a Memorandum of Understanding to undertake work to elevate ESD targets in their respective Planning Scheme, with an ultimate intention to pursue a joint Planning Scheme Amendment in 2022.

The Planning Scheme Amendment will seek to pursue embedding the necessary changes to improve ESD outcomes and progress zero carbon development within the built environment.

The initiative is framed under the project banner '[Elevating ESD Targets Planning Policy Amendment](#)'.

3. The Planning Scheme Amendment Delivers upon Councils' Obligations and Requirements

The outcomes from this project are closely aligned with a multitude of Council and CASBE deliverables and community expectations that have been endorsed by Councils, most notably:

- Climate Emergency Declarations;
- Municipal Zero Emission Targets that must be met, at or prior to, 2050;
- Statutory Climate Change Pledges, with the particular initiative having been committed to, under the *Climate Change Act 2017 (Vic)*; and
- Council Climate Change Strategies, Frameworks, Action Plans and the CASBE Strategic Plan.

4. Key Works and Advocacy Undertaken

Significant work, investigation and resources have been invested by Councils and CASBE, including relevant officers, to pursue and support this project. This includes:

- Commissioning evidentiary and justification works with the aid of leading consultancies to support the measures being pursued via a Planning Scheme Amendment (in excess of \$250,000 expended as a collective, to date, including officer time and resources);
- Liaising and working with relevant officers within the Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning (DELWP's) Energy and Planning divisions on concurrent projects and initiatives;
- Advocating and providing input to the State Government's ESD Roadmap, as well as, serving key Working Groups a part of the ESD Roadmap agenda; and
- Providing numerous submissions to advocate for necessary changes that are required to the built environment through forums such as the Australian Building Codes Board (ABCB) National Construction Code (NCC) 2022, State Gas Substitution Roadmap, Zero Emission Vehicles Advisory Group, and Parliamentary Inquiries.

5. What is being sought by the Planning Scheme Amendment?

The measures and changes being pursued by the collective 31 Councils via a Planning Scheme Amendment contain a level of detail in order to address an absence of, and for

Attachment 3 - Attachment 3 - Zero Carbon Development Draft Letter to Ministers

those that have an ESD Policy, improved ESD outcomes which will enable transitioning development to achieve zero carbon.

Since reforms to the Victoria Planning Provisions in 2018 (via Amendment VC148), a Council is unable to provide a level of clear detail and direction for development to address certain requirements and expectations, within the Local Planning Policy component of a Council's Planning Scheme.

The point of concern is where such prescriptive requirements and details may reside within a Council's Planning Scheme. This is to ensure robust and necessary outcomes to achieve Councils' obligations and requirements.

The work commissioned by the project group has identified the Particular Provisions, within the Victoria Planning Provisions, as the most appropriate planning tool to set the relevant measures, metrics and changes for improved ESD outcomes.

As such, the project's success rests upon the Minister for Planning, given that the Minister can only authorise a municipal Council to prepare an amendment to the Victoria Planning Provisions.

The application of a Particular Provision would facilitate efficiency and expediency with respect to development approvals undertaken by Councils given that a consistent set of requirements are detailed within several Councils' Planning Schemes.

6. Our Request

The collective group, consisting of 31 Councils, have collaborated to prepare a State-based ESD framework for integration within a Council's Planning Scheme.

Prior to the State election, the collective group of Councils request that the Minister for Planning use their power to authorise the formal introduction of the attached provision into the Victoria Planning Provisions of a Council's Planning Scheme.

7. Opportunity to Deliver State Government Requirements and Resolve Regulatory Gaps

The collective work and approach, demonstrated with the support of 31 Councils, provides an exceptional, well-tailored and documented solution for the State to address its ESD Roadmap commitments and deliver upon Action 80 of Plan Melbourne 2050 which entails the delivery of a State ESD Policy in a timely manner. As per the Plan Melbourne 2050 Five-Year Implementation Plan, the State ESD Policy was anticipated for delivery by the end of 2018 (a 3 year delay).

Our project offers a solution to deliver upon such requirement given that 31 Councils are supporting this project which constitutes 39% of all Councils throughout the State – mostly metropolitan, where a significant amount of the Victorian populous resides.

Furthermore the outcomes from this project will also deliver upon the State Government's Climate Change Strategy and sectoral Pledges, as well as, the Built Environment Adaptation Action Plans committed to, as a statutory requirement, under the *Climate Change Act 2017* (Vic).

Attachment 3 - Attachment 3 - Zero Carbon Development Draft Letter to Ministers

Moreover, in Victoria, it is well established at planning panels and at the Victorian Civil and Administrative Tribunal (VCAT) that the broad notion of ESD, including energy efficiency, is supported within the Planning framework. This is in contrast to the Building framework with relevant details, pertaining mostly to energy efficiency, included in the National Construction Code (NCC).

The benefit of the measures and changes pursued via this project will address relevant gaps where the current NCC 2022 proposed set of technical changes remain silent. The exclusions of relevant components of the proposed changes outlined within the NCC 2022 undermine both State and Local Government emissions reduction commitments and programs with respect to the built environment. This is particularly evidenced by the NCC 2022 continuing to remain solely focussed on holistic energy efficiency outcomes as opposed to applying and integrating the broader remit of ESD, as well as, downplaying the role of renewable energy and zero emission vehicle infrastructure on standard housing development.

The deliverables and overall outcome offered via the collective group of 31 Councils involved in this this project will assist Victoria's Planning System to deliver upon Plan Melbourne 2050 requirements, aligns with the State Government's legislated emission reduction targets which also supports climate resilient communities, as well as, addresses relevant shortfalls identified within the national building framework that undermines broader emission reductions from key industry sectors.

We would appreciate the opportunity to discuss the project and relevant outcomes with you directly and to continue to support the State Government with its ESD Roadmap commitments and the delivery of a State ESD Policy, prior to the election.

Sincerely, and with the imprimatur of each Mayor, serving their Council, a part of this project,

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)



Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis



A report for the Municipal Association of Victoria on behalf of CASBE | 28 March 2022

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Frontier Economics Pty Ltd is a member of the Frontier Economics network, and is headquartered in Australia with a subsidiary company, Frontier Economics Pte Ltd in Singapore. Our fellow network member, Frontier Economics Ltd, is headquartered in the United Kingdom. The companies are independently owned, and legal commitments entered into by any one company do not impose any obligations on other companies in the network. All views expressed in this document are the views of Frontier Economics Pty Ltd.

Disclaimer

None of Frontier Economics Pty Ltd (including the directors and employees) make any representation or warranty as to the accuracy or completeness of this report. Nor shall they have any liability (whether arising from negligence or otherwise) for any representations (express or implied) or information contained in, or for any omissions from, the report or any written or oral communications transmitted in the course of the project.

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Contents

1	Introduction	6
1.1	About this report	6
1.2	The case for change	6
2	Methodology	8
2.1	Overview of Cost-Benefit Analysis	8
2.2	How this CBA fits with other workstreams and typologies assessed	9
2.3	Impacts	10
2.4	Approach to valuing costs and benefits	15
2.5	Overarching CBA parameters and sensitivities	23
3	Cost-Benefit Analysis Results	25
3.1	Results – central scenarios	25
3.2	Sensitivity results	28
3.3	Break-even analysis	30
4	Conclusion	33
4.1	Summary of key results	33
4.2	Lessons and potential next steps	33
A	Detailed results	35
B	More information on benefit valuation	48
	Avoided GHG emissions	48
	Reduction in energy use	49
	Avoided health costs of electricity generation	51
	Reduction in potable water use	51
	Avoided landfill / increased recycling	51
C	Literature review	53
	Tables	

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Table 1: Typologies and base cases included in the analysis.	10
Table 2: Logic mapping	13
Table 3: CBA valuation benchmarks	17
Table 4: Qualitative assessment	20
Table 5: Overarching parameters for the CBA	23
Table 6: Cost-benefit analysis results – ESD Policy base case	26
Table 7: Cost-benefit analysis results – Non-ESD Policy base case	27
Table 8: Breakdown of Net Present Value by theme for best and worst performing scenarios (in dollars)	28
Table 9: Sensitivity results – best performing scenario (NON-RES 1, ESD Policy base case)	29
Table 10: Sensitivity results – worst performing scenario (NON-RES 2, ESD Policy base case)	29
Table 11: Results of breakeven analysis: Indicative incremental avoided deaths notionally required to reach a scenario BCR of 1	31
Table 12: Breakdown of Net Present Value by theme – ESD Policy base case (in dollars)	36
Table 13: Breakdown of Net Present Value by theme – Non-ESD Policy base case (in dollars)	37
Table 14: Cost-benefit results for low discount rate sensitivities – ESD Policy base case (in dollars)	38
Table 15: Cost-benefit results for low discount rate sensitivities – Non-ESD Policy base case (in dollars)	39
Table 16: Cost-benefit results for high discount rate sensitivities – ESD Policy base case (in dollars)	40
Table 17: Cost-benefit results for high discount rate sensitivities – Non-ESD Policy base case (in dollars)	41
Table 18: Cost-benefit results for high benefits – ESD Policy base case (in dollars)	42
Table 19: Cost-benefit results for high benefits – Non-ESD Policy base case (in dollars)	43
Table 20: Cost-benefit results for low benefits – ESD Policy base case (in dollars)	44
Table 21: Cost-benefit results for low benefits – Non-ESD Policy base case (in dollars)	45
Table 22: Cost-benefit results for residual values – ESD Policy base case (in dollars)	46
Table 23: Cost-benefit results for residual values – Non-ESD Policy base case (in dollars)	47
Table 24: Literature review	54
Figures	
Figure 1: CBA process	8
Figure 2: Overarching project process	9
Figure 3: Overview of key cost and benefit themes considered in this analysis	11
Figure 4: Link between green infrastructure and urban cooling-related benefits	12

Frontier Economics

4

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Figure 5: Forecast emission intensity (tCO ₂ -e/MWh)	48
Figure 6: Wholesale electricity price projection (\$/MWh)	49
Figure 7: Wholesale gas price projections (\$/GJ)	50

Boxes

Box 1: Overview of valuation approaches	16
Box 2: Guidelines for residential building regulatory impact assessment	19
Box 3: Base case costs and residual values	24
Box 4: Valuing the health benefits associated with a reduction in urban heat	30



1 Introduction

1.1 About this report

The *Council Alliance for a Sustainable Built Environment* (CASBE) is an alliance of Victorian councils committed to the creation of a sustainable built environment within and beyond their municipalities. CASBE's focus is on seeking better sustainability outcomes in the built environment using the planning permit application process. CASBE is auspiced by the Municipal Association of Victoria (MAV). MAV is the peak body for local government in Victoria.

MAV, on behalf of CASBE, has sought expert advice to enable the development of a planning scheme amendment, with a range of new elevated standards of sustainability in buildings.

The purpose of the elevated standards is to ensure that new buildings and significant alterations and additions are planned and designed in a manner which mitigates and adapts to climate change, protects the natural environment, reduces resource consumption and supports the health and wellbeing of future occupants.

This report presents the results of the cost-benefit analysis of the proposed elevated standards. As outlined further in this report, it builds on other workstreams in the project including planning advice and technical and development feasibility. Further information on the standards is provided in the reports for these workstreams.

1.2 The case for change

There are numerous benefits and performance improvements that arise from more sustainable buildings. These include operational cost savings from improved energy and water efficiency, and higher-quality building outputs. Improved indoor environment quality has been shown to improve health outcomes and employee productivity.¹ More sustainable buildings can also help to manage climate, regulatory, or other environmental risks.

Despite these potential benefits, there are several market failures that inhibit new developments from achieving more sustainable outcomes. These include:

- **Information asymmetry** – a lack of information by purchasers or renters on the sustainability performance of buildings. In particular, building qualities like efficiency and indoor environment quality are difficult to detect and verify prior to purchase or lease. When buyers and sellers do not have perfect information, it can lead to inefficient outcomes

¹ For example the following articles discuss various productivity and health benefits from improved indoor environment quality. <https://theconversation.com/research-shows-if-you-improve-the-air-quality-at-work-you-improve-productivity-76695>; <https://v2.wellcertified.com/health-safety/en/air%20and%20water%20quality%20management>; https://www.researchgate.net/publication/273746860_Costs_and_benefits_of_IEQ_improvements_in_LEED_office_buildings

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



- **Negative externalities** - negative externalities may mean that suboptimal decisions are made in the absence of intervention. For example for energy consumption, energy prices that do not fully reflect the economic cost of consuming energy (including the cost of greenhouse gas emissions) can lead to overconsumption of energy. There are similar issues related to the embedded carbon in construction materials.

Negative externalities mean that energy consumption is higher than economically efficient levels and there is under-investment in energy efficiency.

- **Principal-agent problems** - where builders or designers do not share the objectives of those purchasing new homes (for example to minimise energy bills)

These problems and market failures suggest a form of policy response or intervention may be needed.



2 Methodology

2.1 Overview of Cost-Benefit Analysis

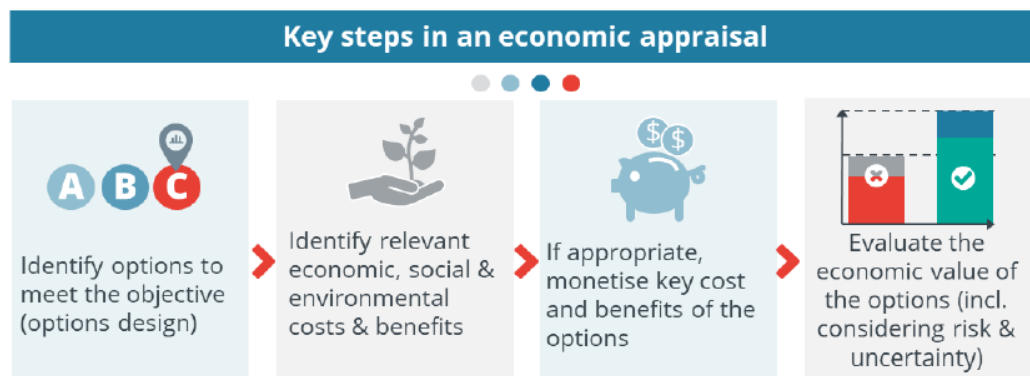
A cost-benefit analysis (CBA) provides a robust framework to assess the impacts of an intervention. A CBA is an assessment tool that compares the costs associated with a potential intervention with the benefits. The analysis is incremental in that it looks at additional costs and benefits over and above a “business as usual” scenario (the base case). The process is shown in

Figure 1 below and involves:

- **Step #1:** Identifying the appropriate Base Case and alternative interventions options (for comparison against the base case)
- **Step #2:** Identifying the range of relevant, incremental economic, social, and environmental costs and benefits of the options
- **Step #3:** Quantifying and monetising (where appropriate) a subset of the incremental economic, social and environmental costs and benefits

Step #4: Undertaking a CBA of the incremental economic value of the options (including considering risk and uncertainty using sensitivity analysis)

Figure 1: CBA process



Source: Frontier Economics.

While a CBA is an economic analysis, it looks to value economic, environmental and social impacts. The focus of a CBA is on ‘real resource’ changes from the point of view of society. That is to say, the focus is on incremental changes in scarce resources (labour, material, natural capital etc.) from the point of view of Victorian society. Financial transactions (such as the purchase of land or the payment of a levy) which make one party better off and another worse off are “transfers” which are excluded from a CBA as they result in no change for society.



Importantly for this analysis, property value uplift is not a real resource impact. Rather this is a financial benefit for a property owner. However, a number of the factors driving the higher property value – lower ongoing utility costs and improved amenity benefits etc. are captured in this analysis.

2.2 How this CBA fits with other workstreams and typologies assessed

This CBA builds on the planning and environmentally sustainable development (ESD) components of the elevating ESD targets project. As outlined in **Figure 2**, the planning advice refined the Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment standards, the technical ESD component then estimated the costs and impacts associated with the design response for the standards and then this CBA values and profiles impacts based on available data and evidence.

Figure 2: Overarching project process



Source: Frontier Economics

In line with the case study typologies developed in the project, this CBA analyses eight building typologies across a range of locations (ie. inner urban, suburban and regional). For each typology the analysis compares the costs and benefits of an option or *intervention case* (with the Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment) against two base cases (one for councils with an existing ESD Policy and another for councils that do not have an existing ESD Policy).² These typologies and base cases are outlined in **Table 1** and are hereafter referred to as scenarios. These scenarios align with those analysed across the project as a whole.

² The exception here is the RES 5 typology which only has a single base case (a council with no existing ESD policy).

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)



Table 1: Typologies and base cases included in the analysis.

Typology	Inner Urban	Suburban	Regional
(RES1) Large residential mixed-use development >50 apartments and small retail	ESD Policy	Non-ESD Policy	
(NON-RES 1) Large non-residential >2,000 m2 GFA office development	ESD Policy	Non-ESD Policy	
(NON-RES 2) Large industrial >2,000 m2		ESD Policy	Non-ESD Policy
(RES 2) Small multi-dwelling residential <3 dwellings		ESD Policy	Non-ESD Policy
(RES 3) Small multi-dwelling residential >5 dwellings but < 10 dwellings	ESD Policy	Non-ESD Policy	
(RES 4) Small residential apartment building >10 dwellings but <50 dwellings		ESD Policy Non-ESD Policy	
(NON-RES 3) Small non-residential office and retail <2,000 m2	ESD Policy		Non-ESD Policy
(RES 5) Single dwelling and/or residential extensions greater than 50 m2		Non-ESD Policy	

Source: Frontier Economics

2.3 Impacts

The next step in the CBA process (following the identification of a range of potential options) is to identify the range of incremental economic, social and environmental costs and benefits that accrue to the local and broader Victorian communities, compared to the Base case.

The proposed Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment (the application of which is the difference between our options and the Base Case) covers a broad range of changes to building requirements across the broad themes of:

- Operational Energy
- Sustainable Transport
- Integrated Water Management
- Indoor Environment Quality
- Circular Economy
- Green Infrastructure

Note that the themes above were based on an early categorisation which removed ‘Climate Resilience’ and redistributed standards under that theme. This theme has now been reintroduced. In this report, results have not been reported separately for climate resilience however to avoid any doubt, the costs and benefits related to climate resilience are still included as part of other themes. In addition, the ‘Circular Economy’ category was split into two called ‘Waste and Resource Recovery and ‘Embodied Emissions’. More information is contained in the Technical ESD report.

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)



Figure 3: Overview of key cost and benefit themes considered in this analysis



Source: Frontier Economics

The breadth of these themes leads to a broad range of potential impacts. To ensure that this CBA takes a robust approach to analysing these broad impacts, a three-stage approach was taken:

1. Logic mapping exercise undertaken to identify ultimate impacts that should be assessed by category (as opposed to an intermediate implication). The logic mapping process drew on our expertise across these key themes and a range of Australian literature (See Appendix C for more detail). The logic maps started from the theme objective, identified implications and then key impacts.
2. Longlist of potential impacts developed by drawing on the logic mapping exercise.
3. Further research undertaken to identify which outcomes can be quantified and those which should be considered qualitatively (See Appendix C for more detail).

Our logic mapping and potential impacts is shown below in **Table 2**. Importantly, it is the end outcome that are being identified and, if appropriate, valued in the CBA (where possible) as opposed to the initial step in the causal chain or the overall objective.

In the discussion below, we elaborate on a logic mapping approach for urban heat. As shown in **Figure 4**, investment to manage urban heat (including investment in irrigated open space and tree canopy, water in the landscape and other cooling-materials such as green roofs) can reduce the urban air temperature (e.g. reducing the max summer daily temperature), providing economic, environmental and social (or liveability-related) benefits to the community.³ This includes:

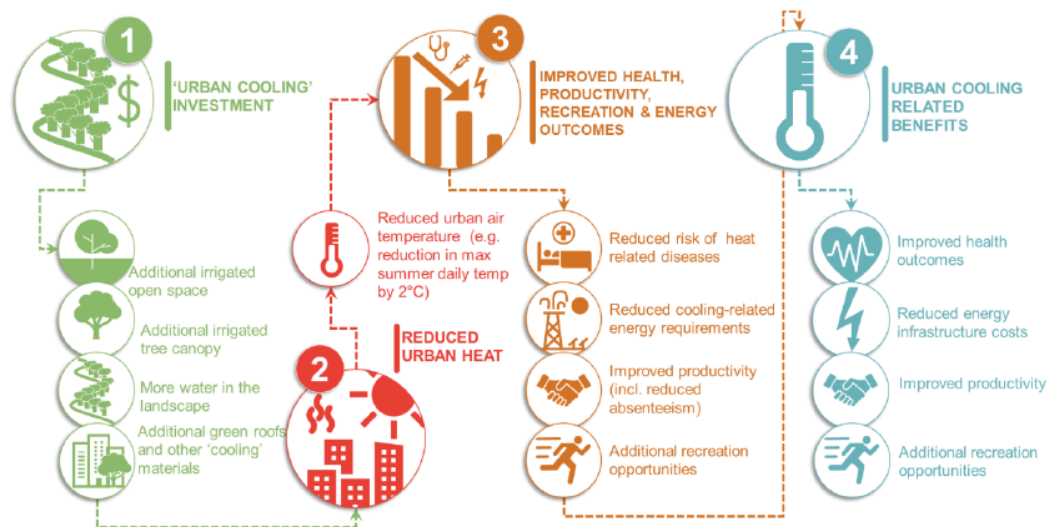
³ See for example Sydney Water Corporation (2017), Cooling Western Sydney A strategic study on the role of water in mitigating urban heat in Western Sydney; CRCWSC (2016), Impacts of Water Sensitive Urban Design Solutions on Human Thermal Comfort. Available at: https://watersensitivecities.org.au/wp-content/uploads/2016/07/TMR_B3-1_WSUD_thermal_comfort_n02.pdf; Kabisch, N., et al. (2017). "The health benefits of nature-based solutions to urbanization challenges for children and the elderly—A systematic review." *Environmental Research* 159: 362-373.

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)



- **Reductions in the risk of heat-related diseases** –While urban heat is rarely listed as the cause of death, various studies have found that increased heat levels lead to increased risk of death or disease, especially amongst the most vulnerable in the community: the very young and elderly.⁴ A reduction in urban heat can reduce the risk of heat-related diseases, reducing the number of heat-related deaths and the use of health services (reducing the total cost of treatment).
- **Reductions in cooling-related energy requirements** – reduced cooling demand as a result of reduced urban heat, can reduce the generation and network energy infrastructure requirements required to meet future demand. This in turn, defers the operation and augmentation of energy generation and network infrastructure, reducing the future cost of providing the energy infrastructure.
- **Improvement in productivity**– reduced urban heat can lead to improvements in productivity, including reduced absenteeism, which may result from reduced heat stress on the community (for example, reductions in the incidence of disturbed sleep or cancelled workdays due to excess heat).
- **Additional recreation opportunities in the summer** – reduced urban heat can lead to increased participation in active and passive recreation in the summer (in addition to the increased recreation opportunities arising from increased availability of open space).

Figure 4: Link between green infrastructure and urban cooling-related benefits



Source: Frontier Economics

The impacts in the table below are in addition to the incremental upfront and ongoing costs to meet the revised standard (i.e. less any costs under the base case). Note that the impacts that are in **bold** text are those that we have been able to quantify and ultimately, monetise, as discussed in the following section.

⁴ See for example, Center for Disease Control and Prevention (2006), Heat Island Impacts. Available at: <https://www.epa.gov/heat-islands/heat-island-impacts#3> (viewed January 2018).

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Table 2: Logic mapping

Theme	Objectives	Implication	Potential impacts
Operational energy	Net zero operational carbon	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> No natural gas or onsite fossil fuel consumption Maximise onsite renewable energy generation All residual energy to be 100% renewable purchased through Green Power or similar 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Reduce GHG emissions arising from reduced grid-based energy demand Reduced energy use, avoiding energy fuel costs and deferring the need for energy network investment
Sustainable transport	Reduce private vehicle trips, support a smooth transition for the future uptake of electric vehicles (EV)	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Provide for bicycle parking (increase likelihood of residents and workers riding bikes) Provide EV charger outlets Shared space EV charging 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Increased active transport and resulting reduction in inactivity-related health benefits / avoided costs arising from increased use of bicycles Increased uptake of EVs leading to reduced GHG emissions and increased electricity use
Integrated water management	Reduce potable water consumption and improve the quality of stormwater discharging from site	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Provide efficient fitting, fixtures and appliances Provide for rainwater harvesting (rainwater tanks) 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Reduced potable water use deferring water network investment Reduced stormwater discharge leading to reduced impact of nitrogen and suspended solids. This can lead to improvements in the health of waterways and surrounding ecology. Value of recovered organic waste (less cost of recovery)

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Theme	Objectives	Implication	Potential impacts
Indoor Environment Quality	Improve the comfort of building occupants including internal temperatures, air quality and daylight access	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Improved external shading Improved ventilation Improved daylight 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Improved productivity Health benefits from improved air quality inside buildings Staff health & retention in non-residential buildings Health benefits from increased natural light
Circular Economy	Improve rates of resource recovery, encourage the use of materials with recycled content as an alternative to virgin material	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Provide a Construction and Demolition Waste Management Plan that sets a landfill diversion target Utilise low maintenance, durable, reusable, repairable and recyclable building materials 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Avoided operational costs of landfill and avoided landfill externalities (disamenity) Value of recycled materials less costs of transport/processing
Green infrastructure	Increase the amount of green infrastructure (such as tree canopy, green roofs and open space) to provide a range of ecosystem service benefits, reduce the contribution of the built environment to the urban heat island effect	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> All new developments to meet target Green Factor score Improved green cover (leading to reduced urban heat island effect) 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Reductions in the urban heat-related diseases Improved productivity Reductions in cooling-related energy requirements Improved biodiversity outcomes Additional recreation opportunities in the summer

Source: Frontier Economics



2.4 Approach to valuing costs and benefits

The aim in economic evaluation is to value very different measures of impact in consistent monetary terms to enable a comparison of a range of economic, environmental and social (or liveability-related) outcomes.

As discussed above, this analysis has sought to, where possible, monetise key costs and benefits where there is an incremental difference in 'real resource' outcomes between the base case and the intervention case.

Many of these impacts can be considered market impacts as the prices of goods or services are observable in markets. Other impacts, such as the environmental or social impacts (or avoided impacts) can be considered non-market impacts.⁵ Where the incremental costs and benefits have been monetised, these are shown in bold in **Table 2**.

In some circumstances, there was not sufficient data to establish a quantitative causal link or attach a defensible monetary value to the incremental difference between outcomes of the interventions (such as the benefits of IEQ and GI). Where the incremental costs and benefits have been unable to be monetised to include in the CBA in a quantitative way, these are shown unbolded in **Table 2** and have been qualitatively assessed in **Table 4**.

Consistent with best practice and the Victorian Department of Treasury and Finance Guidelines our analysis has:

- **Drawn upon the best available information**, including information provided by Hip V. Hype on incremental costs and impacts of interventions
- **Focused on impacts in the state of Victoria**, consistent with Victorian Treasury Guidelines. This has involved:
 - including impacts that accrue to people in the local and broader Victorian community
 - excluding impacts that accrue to the Australian (such as wider economic impacts) and international communities.
- **Used accepted and relevant methodologies for monetising key costs and benefits**, including the use of benefit transfer techniques (where appropriate) which draw upon existing literature reflecting the willingness to pay or preferences of a similar community for a similar change in outcome. Recognising the potential limitations of benefit transfer, the approach taken in the CBA adopts – as much as is practicable – a range of studies (mainly in VIC) (see Box 1).

⁵ As a price cannot be observed and other methods must be used to derive a monetary value.



Box 1: Overview of valuation approaches

There is a range of techniques available to monetise non-monetary economic, social and environmental outcomes. These include primary monetisation approaches (such as market-based and survey-based techniques) and secondary approaches, such as benefit transfer:

- **Primary approaches:** use original data from the project site or context to derive a monetary value for some quantified change in outcomes caused by a green infrastructure intervention. There are two broad categories of primary approaches:
 - **Market-based or surrogate market-based techniques** – uses market prices or people’s behaviour in a similar or related market to infer the value of outcomes.
 - **Survey Based** - uses surveys that ask people their willingness to pay to value outcomes.
- **Secondary approaches, such as benefit-transfer,** takes values from a pre-existing study, project, or piece of research (i.e. the ‘study site’) and applies it to a new project, or context (i.e. the ‘policy site’). Judgement is required to determine whether results from a previous study are appropriate to use. In addition to scrutinising the quality of the original study needs to ensure there are no technical weaknesses or biases, important preconditions for benefit transfer include:
 - the impact being valued must be essentially the same (e.g. improved thermal comfort)
 - the base case and extent of change should be similar
 - the affected populations should be similar

Given primary research was outside the scope of this analysis (and can be costly and time consuming), we have primarily considered benefit transfer.

Source: Frontier Economics

The following sections provide further detail on our approach to valuing key costs and benefits.

2.4.1 Data for costs and impacts

The CBA takes cost and impact data from the technical ESD analysis undertaken by Hip V. Hype. This data includes:

- upfront incremental capital costs to meet revised standards
- operational energy and water savings incremental to the base case
- avoided waste to landfill
- reduced embodied carbon
- estimated useful life of assets.

Further information on these costs and impacts is provided in the Hip V. Hype report.



2.4.2 Benefit data

Quantified benefits

To value benefits, we have drawn on robust valuation benchmarks as outlined in **Table 3**, with further information provided at Appendix B.

Table 3: CBA valuation benchmarks

Benefit category	Valuation approach
Greenhouse gas (GHG) emission reduction	<p>Our valuation includes the following steps:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • applying the estimated reduction in gas and electricity consumption (obtained from ESD technical workstream) • forecasting emission intensity factors for Victoria during the evaluation period (see Appendix B) • converting reduced gas and electricity consumption into reduced GHG emissions using forecast emission intensity factors • multiplying the reduced emissions by a social cost of carbon (\$75/tonne CO₂-e) – Frontier Economics estimate of the economic costs, or damages, of emitting one additional tonne of GHG into the atmosphere.
Reduced energy use (electricity & gas)	<p>We have estimated the resource cost savings associated with reduced electricity and gas consumption, including reduced network and wholesale costs:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • For electricity network costs, we have based our estimates on published values for the long-run marginal cost (LRMC) from Victorian electricity network distribution businesses (\$0.01/kWh). • For deferred gas network costs, we have adopted an estimate of \$4.50/GJ based on a recent Consultation RIS undertaken by ACIL Allen • For electricity wholesale costs, we have assumed a flat \$70/MWh (Frontier Economics estimate/assumption) • For gas wholesale costs, we have used price forecasts from the Australian Energy Market Operator’s 2022 Integrated System Plan (based on new entrant combined cycle gas turbine generator prices) (see Appendix B) <p>See Appendix B for further discussion on why we have not applied a retail bill (representing financial savings) in our approach.</p>

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)



Benefit category	Valuation approach
Avoided health costs of electricity generation	<p>Electricity generation produces air pollution containing particulate matter, nitrogen oxides, sulphur dioxide, as well as other emissions. These can cause health problems such as respiratory illness and can also affect local economies.</p> <p>We estimated the health benefits of avoided coal and gas-fired electricity at \$1.78/MWh. See Appendix B for information.</p>
Reduced potable water use	<p>Our valuation approach involves:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • applying the estimated reduction in potable water use (in megalitres) (obtained from ESD technical workstream) • multiplying the reduction in potable water use by the estimated LRMC of water supply based on the value advised by Melbourne Water (\$2,450/ML).
Reduced embodied carbon	<p>Estimates of reduced embodied carbon obtained from the ESD technical workstream were multiplied by the social cost of carbon discussed above.</p>
Reduced waste to landfill/value of recovered materials	<p>Estimates of reduced construction and demolition waste to landfill (tonnes) were multiplied by the full economic cost of landfill and the net value of recovered materials. This approach provides an estimate of the avoided cost of landfill and value of recovered materials of \$125/tonne. See Appendix B for information.</p>
Recovery of organic waste	<p>Estimates of organic waste recovered, obtained from the ESD technical workstream, were multiplied by an average value added for organic waste. To estimate the average value added for organic waste we used data from Australian Organics Recycling Association’s publication ‘Australian Organics Recycling Industry Capacity Assessment: 2020-21’. This approach provides an estimate of the value added by additional organic waste recovered of \$93/tonne.</p>
Residual value	<p>Some assets have a useful life that is greater than the analysis period of the CBA. The residual value is the estimated value of assets at the end of the appraisal period, representing the expected value in continuing use. We calculate residual value as the present value of future benefits.</p>

Source: Frontier Economics



We note that our approach is consistent with advice provided by HoustonKemp to the Australian Government for cost-benefit analysis for residential building energy efficiency (**Box 2**).

Box 2: Guidelines for residential building regulatory impact assessment

HoustonKemp were engaged by the Department of the Environment and Energy to develop a robust methodology for evaluating the benefits and costs of possible future increases in the stringency of the energy efficiency provisions in the National Construction Code (NCC).

Our valuation approach outlined in **Table 3** is in line with HoustonKemp's recommendations, including that:

- benefits of reduced energy use be estimated based on LRMC estimates and wholesale market prices where available
- benefits of reduced GHG emissions be based on forecast emission intensity factors and GHG abatement costs
- health, safety and amenity benefits be dealt with qualitatively (unless they can be readily quantified)

Our analysis is also consistent with HoustonKemp's base case description, and recommended evaluation timeframe of at least 20 years (outlined below).

Source: Houston Kemp, Residential Buildings Regulatory Impact Statement Methodology – Report to the Department of Environment and Energy, 6 April 2017.

Non-monetised benefits

Critically, CBA does not require monetisation of all key costs and benefits. While we have aimed to value as many benefits as possible, some impacts are inherently difficult to quantify and value. This is particularly the case where impacts are not traded in markets, such as 'improved biodiversity outcomes', 'improved thermal comfort', or 'improved aesthetics'.

For impacts which do not have a robust valuation method, or do not have a clearly attributable incremental impact, they have been assessed qualitatively (**Table 4**). Qualitative assessment of impacts aligns with CBA guidance including the Victorian Department of Treasury and Finance.

To provide an indication of whether these benefits would alter the broad narrative of our results, we have included an assessment of materiality. In our discussion of the CBA results, we provide a break-even analysis to show how much unquantified benefits would need to be for scenarios to be equal to the incremental costs.

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)



Table 4: Qualitative assessment

Incremental impacts	Most relevant theme	Materiality	Qualitative assessment (why we have not valued these impacts)
Ongoing cost to meet revised standards	All	Uncertain	Any change in ongoing cost will be dependent on the specific materials and products used in the Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment option compared to the ESD policy or non-ESD policy base case. The technical ESD assessment haven't proposed specific materials in the design responses (except for recycled content concrete in the Circular Economy theme), which makes any assessment uncertain. At a high level, it is expected that some design responses would increase ongoing costs while others reduce ongoing costs and that the overall impact may not be material.
Health and wellbeing benefits from improved thermal comfort	Operational energy	Minor benefit	Increased thermal comfort can lead to a range of health and wellbeing benefits. ⁶ The impacts of increased thermal comfort would be expected to be highly context specific – both in terms of the location of the building and how the building is used (i.e. for residential typologies are residents working from home or out of the house 12 hours a day?). For scenarios where the base case has an existing ESD policy there is likely to be a small incremental impact as the base case provides a good level of thermal comfort. The incremental impact may be more for scenarios where the base case does not have an existing ESD policy.
Increased active transport / avoided costs through improved transport mode usage	Sustainable transport	Benefit with unclear materiality	CBA focuses on impacts which are attributable to the intervention. While improved bike access and storage would make active transport more appealing to building users, there are myriad factors which impact on mode choice decisions. As such, while the incremental impact is a benefit it is not possible to isolate the magnitude of this impact.
Increased uptake of EVs leading to reduced GHG	Sustainable transport	Minor impact	Similar to active transport, uptake of EVs is a complex decision with myriad factors including price of EVs, price of operating internal combustion engine vehicles and the

⁶ For example - Ormandy, D. and Ezratty, V., *Thermal Discomfort and Health: Protecting the Susceptible from Excess Cold and Excess Heat in Housing*, 2015, <https://warwick.ac.uk/fac/sci/med/research/hscience/sssh/publications/publications14/thermal.pdf>

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



emissions and increased electricity use			range of EVs. As such, while the incremental impact of reducing vehicle-related emissions is a benefit it is not possible to isolate the exact magnitude of this impact.
Reduced volume of stormwater leading to reduced nitrogen and suspended solids	Integrated Water Management	No impact	The technical ESD assessment identifies that both ESD and non-ESD policy base cases include rainwater tanks for stormwater collection and meet the requirements for the quality of stormwater discharged from the site. Given this, it appears there is unlikely to be any incremental impact related to stormwater.
Health benefits from improved air quality inside buildings	Indoor Environment Quality	Benefit with unclear materiality	Increased natural ventilation should lead improved air quality which, in turn, leads to improved health outcomes. ⁷ The impacts would be highly context specific – both in terms of the location of the building and how the building is used. The incremental impact depends on the base case. For example, for RES 1 the ESD Policy base case includes 100% of apartments being naturally ventilated whereas the non-ESD Policy base case includes “some natural ventilation.” In this example, there may not be an incremental impact on air quality when compared to the ESD Policy base case but there may be some incremental impact when compared to a non-ESD policy base case.
Staff health & retention for non-residential	Indoor Environment Quality	Benefit with unclear materiality	There is some evidence that improved indoor environment quality leads to improved staff health (fewer sick days) and improved staff retention. ⁸ The magnitude of the impact will be highly context dependent, particularly with respect to the base case. For example, in Non-RES 3 the ESD Policy base case includes natural ventilation and daylight requirements have been too location specific to be assessed by the technical ESD assessment.

⁷ For example - Al horr, Y., Arif, M., Kaushik, AK., Mazroei, A., Katafygiotou, M. and Elsarrag, E., *Occupant productivity and office indoor environment quality : a review of the literature*, 2016, [https://usir.salford.ac.uk/id/eprint/39106/3/BAE-D-16-00533_final%20manuscript\[1\].pdf](https://usir.salford.ac.uk/id/eprint/39106/3/BAE-D-16-00533_final%20manuscript[1].pdf) and Fisk, W., Health and productivity gains from better indoor environment and their relationship with building energy efficiency, 2000, <https://www.annualreviews.org/doi/full/10.1146/annurev.energy.25.1.537>

⁸ For example, REHVA, *Indoor Climate and Productivity in Offices: How to integrate productivity in life-cycle cost analysis of building services*, 2017, https://biblioteka.ktu.edu/wp-content/uploads/sites/38/2017/06/06_Productivity_2ed_protected.pdf. The International WELL Building Institute cite the following source for healthy buildings lowering staff turnover and burnout - Leiter M, Maslach C. Areas of Worklife Survey. Mindgarden. <https://www.mindgarden.com/274-areas-of-worklife-survey>.

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Health benefits from increased natural light	Indoor Environment Quality	Benefit with unclear materiality	There is some evidence that improved natural light in buildings cause health benefits. ⁹ However, the daylight requirements have been too location specific to be assessed by the technical ESD assessment. As such the incremental impact is unclear.
Reduced risk of heat-related diseases	Green Infrastructure	Benefit with unclear materiality	A benefit of urban greening is reduced urban heat island which can reduce the risk of heat-related diseases. ¹⁰ This is typically a benefit which accrues with precinct or suburb level greening, rather than for an individual building. Given that the scale of this analysis is on individual building benefits, the incremental impact may be negligible.
Improved biodiversity	Green Infrastructure	Benefit with unclear materiality	Biodiversity benefits may arise from additional green cover being used to benefit fauna and flora. The nature of this benefit is likely to be highly context specific and similar to urban greening, would more likely occur with precinct/suburb level greening rather than for an individual building. Green infrastructure may also contribute to avoided costs to the extent that some councils can avoid costs of meeting canopy cover targets.

⁹ For example, Edwards, L. and Torcellini, P., *A Literature Review of the Effects of Natural Light on Building Occupants*, 2002. <https://www.osti.gov/servlets/purl/15000841/>

¹⁰ For example, U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA), *Reduce Urban Heat Island Effect*, accessed from the U.S. EPA's website on 1 November 2021, <https://www.epa.gov/green-infrastructure/reduce-urban-heat-island-effect>



2.5 Overarching CBA parameters and sensitivities

As previously stated, the CBA assesses impacts over time. This requires an appraisal period to be defined and the application of a discount rate (to account for the time value of money where a dollar today is worth more than a dollar in future). To enable comparison of the costs and benefits over time, as shown in **Table 5** this analysis:

- Applies a 20-year appraisal period which aligns with a likely useful life of a number of the design responses required to align with the Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment.
- Includes a residual value to capture the benefits and costs of the assets with lives beyond the modelling period - Some interventions (such as external shading) may have an asset value of more than 20 years. Where this is the case there has been liaison with the technical ESD workstream to identify a likely useful life in order to place a residual value on these assets at the end of the appraisal period. The residual value is included in the analysis as a benefit (see **Box 3**). This is a standard approach in best practice CBAs.
- Applies a discount rate of 7% per year, consistent with the Victorian Department of Treasury and Finance.

Table 5: Overarching parameters for the CBA

Input	Value
Price base	2021
Appraisal start date	1 Jan 2023
Project appraisal period	20 years
Appraisal end date	1 Jan 2043
Discount rate	7% per annum

Source: Frontier Economics

As with any CBA, there are a number of uncertainties relating to the analysis. Sensitivity analysis was undertaken to analyse how the CBA results change if key parameters change. For this analysis, the following sensitivities were tested:

- Low discount rate: 4% per annum
- High discount rate: 10% discount rate
- Low benefits: -50% on all valuation factors
- High benefits: +50% on all valuation factors
- Residual value for external shading and green cover



Box 3: Base case costs and residual values

Base case costs

As previously stated, CBA is incremental in that it looks at additional costs and benefits over and above a “business as usual” scenario (the base case). For example, in this analysis for the RES-1 typology both the ESD Policy and non-ESD Policy base cases include a cost for a gas-fired central hot water system while the Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment option includes a cost for an electric central hot water system. That is to say, there are differing upfront costs associated with different design responses and the analysis captures the incremental cost. The one design response which is treated differently is EV chargers, which form part of the Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment option. Rather than assuming no EV chargers in the ESD Policy and non-ESD Policy base cases, the CBA assumes that EV chargers are retrofitted in the base case in 2030 – a point in the future when EV take up would be expected to be higher.

Residual values

As stated above, the project appraisal period is 20 years. This is intended to largely align with the useful life of the design responses in the Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment option. It is understood that some elements may have longer useful lives. These can be captured in CBA through a residual value. The Department of Treasury and Finance’s Economic Evaluation states that residual value at the end of the appraisal period should be “the lower of (a) the replacement cost or (b) the present value of the future stream of net benefits at the arbitrary earlier end of the project.” Focussing on the two key cost items in a number of scenarios (external shading and green cover), these items do not have benefits that have been valued in the CBA. Hence, following the Department of Treasury and Finance’s guidance means that the residual value of external shading and green cover should be zero. To understand how sensitive the CBA is to this approach, a sensitivity scenario has been undertaken where external shading and green cover are assumed to have a 40 year useful life which results in 50% of their upfront cost being a residual value benefit at the end of the CBA appraisal period (as with all impacts this is then subjected to discounting to reach a present value).

Source: Frontier Economics drawing on documents including Department of Treasury and Finance (2013), Economic Evaluation for Business Cases Technical guidelines.



3 Cost-Benefit Analysis Results

3.1 Results – central scenarios

The next step in the CBA process is to undertake an evaluation of the incremental economic, social, and environmental value of the options. The incremental future costs and benefits are discounted using a social discount rate to a 'net present value' (NPV) and and Benefit-Cost Ratios (BCRs) where:

- **NPV>0 and BCR>1** indicates that the option results in a net benefit to the community relative to the Base Case (i.e. incremental benefits of the option exceed incremental costs).
- **NPV = 0 and BCR=1** indicates that the incremental benefit of the option exactly equals its incremental costs.
- **NPV < 0 and BCR<1** indicates that the option results in a net cost to the community relative to the Base Case (i.e. incremental costs of the option exceed incremental benefits).

The high-level results of the CBA are presented in **Table 6** and **Table 7**. The overall finding from the CBA is that across the different typologies there are negative NPVs and BCRs less than one.

In interpreting these results it is important to note that we were unable to quantify a number of benefits where the magnitude of these benefits is difficult to ascertain. This is particularly the case for benefits associated with the indoor environment quality (IEQ) and green infrastructure (GI) themes. In the sections below we undertake a break-even analysis to provide some guidance on the magnitude of potential benefits from these themes to produce a BCR of 1.

When the costs and benefits from the IEQ and green infrastructure themes are removed from the CBA, the BCRs across typologies are close to or greater than 1. We show these BCRs in the bottom rows of **Table 6** and **Table 7** and throughout this results section.

The NON-RES 1 typology under the ESD base case had the most favourable result with a BCR of 0.64, or 1.41 when IEQ and GI themes are excluded. The Non-RES 2 with ESD Policy base case has the lowest BCR (0.09) while RES 1 with ESD Policy base case has the lowest NPV (-\$1.3m). For Non-RES 2 with ESD Policy base case this result is a combination of having low incremental benefits compared to the ESD Policy base case and also having high costs – with the Green Cover design response comprising \$220k or 83% of total costs in this scenario. For RES 1 with ESD Policy base case there are also high costs (with the Green Cover and external shading design responses making up \$1.4m or 61% of the cost). However, this scenario also has high benefits which total around \$1m.

Comparing the results for the same typology with an ESD Policy base case to the corresponding non-ESD Policy base case, the benefits are generally higher in the non-ESD Policy base case scenarios. This makes sense as in these scenarios the Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment options provides a bigger increment in outcomes compared to the base case. However, this bigger increment also tends to come with a higher cost. The overall impact is the BCRs for the non-ESD Policy base case are higher than the corresponding ESD Policy base case for 5 of the 7 typologies with two base cases tested.

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Table 6: Cost-benefit analysis results – ESD Policy base case

Typology	RES 1	NON-RES 1	RES 2	NON-RES 2	RES 3	NON-RES 3	RES 4
TOTAL BENEFITS (\$)	1,077,281	294,643	23,089	22,890	36,369	30,671	170,127
TOTAL COSTS (\$)	2,382,798	458,493	46,929	264,994	154,698	156,212	334,398
NET PRESENT VALUES (\$)	-1,305,517	-163,850	- 23,840	- 242,104	- 118,329	- 125,541	- 164,271
BENEFIT-COST RATIO	0.45	0.64	0.49	0.09	0.24	0.20	0.51
BENEFIT-COST RATIO (IEQ AND GI EXCLUDED AS BENEFITS UNQUANTIFIED)	1.15	1.41	0.80	0.85	0.84	2.55	1.09

Source: Frontier Economics

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Table 7: Cost-benefit analysis results – Non-ESD Policy base case

Typology	RES 1	NON-RES 1	RES2	NON-RES 2	RES 3	NON-RES 3	RES 4	RES 5
TOTAL BENEFITS (\$)	1,182,124	470,315	32,179	65,061	41,877	52,911	142,610	7,646
TOTAL COSTS (\$)	2,451,244	945,133	97,072	364,096	146,298	202,220	255,213	20,086
NET PRESENT VALUES (\$)	-1,269,121	-474,818	-64,893	-299,035	-104,421	-149,309	-112,603	-12,440
BENEFIT-COST RATIO	0.48	0.50	0.33	0.18	0.29	0.26	0.56	0.38
BENEFIT-COST RATIO (IEQ AND GI EXCLUDED AS BENEFITS UNQUANTIFIED)	1.11	1.94	1.01	1.24	1.28	0.93	0.75	0.75

Source: Frontier Economics



Table 8 presents a breakdown of the NPVs by theme for the best and worst performing scenarios (in terms of the benefit-cost ratio) under the central case. A complete set of NPVs by theme are presented in Appendix A.

For the best performing scenario (NON-RES 1, ESD Policy), the Operational Energy, and sustainable transport themes have positive NPVs while the remaining themes have negative NPVs. The key cost streams relate to external shading and green cover.

For the worst performing scenario (NON-RES 2, ESD Policy), Circular Economy has a positive NPV, the operational energy, Sustainable Transport and Indoor Environment Quality have a negative NPV and green infrastructure has a very negative NPV. The Green Cover cost is the driver of the very negative NPV for the green infrastructure theme. The key benefits in this scenario relate embodied carbon reduction.

Table 8: Breakdown of Net Present Value by theme for best and worst performing scenarios (in dollars)

Typology	Best performing	Worst performing
	NON-RES 1, ESD Policy base case	NON-RES 2, ESD Policy base case
OPERATIONAL ENERGY NPV	95,222	-314
SUSTAINABLE TRANSPORT NPV	11,936	-9,537
INTEGRATED WATER MANAGEMENT NPV	- 15,000	
INDOOR ENVIRONMENT QUALITY (IEQ) NPV	- 84,850	-18,800
CIRCULAR ECONOMY NPV	- 6,301	5,875
GREEN INFRASTRUCTURE (GI) NPV	- 164,856	-219,328

3.2 Sensitivity results

Sensitivity analysis looks at how results change with different key assumptions. **Table 9** and **Table 10** present the sensitivity results for the best and worst performing scenarios (from a benefit-cost ratio). A complete set of sensitivity results are presented in Appendix A.

It is no surprise to see that the sensitivities with low discount rate and higher benefits improve the results. A low discount rate means that the benefits which accrue over time are less heavily discounted in the analysis, which makes the benefits look better when compared to costs which are incurred upfront. The high benefits simply inflate the valuation factors which also make the benefits look better when compared to the costs. The opposite effect occurs in the high discount rate and lower benefits.

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)



Notably, for both the best and worst performing scenarios, interpretation of the results does not change in the different sensitivity analyses. That is to say, both have a negative NPV and BCR less than 1 in all the sensitivities.

Table 9: Sensitivity results – best performing scenario (NON-RES 1, ESD Policy base case)

	4% discount rate	10% discount rate	Lower benefits - 50%	Higher benefits +50%	Residual values
TOTAL BENEFITS (\$)	392,144	234,160	154,362	434,925	303,425
TOTAL COSTS (\$)	512,383	424,191	372,029	544,956	458,493
NET PRESENT VALUES (\$)	- 120,238	-190,031	- 217,667	-110,032	-155,068
BENEFIT-COST RATIO	0.77	0.55	0.41	0.80	0.66
BENEFIT-COST RATIO (IEQ & GI EXCLUDED)	1.49	1.34	1.26	1.47	1.41

Table 10: Sensitivity results – worst performing scenario (NON-RES 2, ESD Policy base case)

	4% discount rate	10% discount rate	Lower benefits - 50%	Higher benefits +50%	Residual values
TOTAL BENEFITS (\$)	33,205	16,932	12,165	33,616	31,994
TOTAL COSTS (\$)	265,036	264,967	264,929	265,059	264,994
NET PRESENT VALUES (\$)	-231,831	-248,035	-252,764	-231,443	-233,000
BENEFIT-COST RATIO	0.13	0.06	0.05	0.13	0.12
BENEFIT-COST RATIO (IEQ & GI EXCLUDED)	1.23	0.63	0.45	1.25	0.85



3.3 Break-even analysis

As discussed above, reductions in urban heat leading to reduced urban-heat related disease burden is a potential benefit of the scenarios assessed as part of this CBA, and in particular for the IEQ and GI themes. Mitigating the range of damaging effects of the urban heat island effect is a rising policy and broader sustainability priority in Victoria and across Australia.

While the urban heat island effect can negatively impact a range of outcomes valued by the community, arguably the most critical of these is the impact of soaring temperatures on human health. There is now strong scientific evidence that high temperatures and heatwaves are driving substantial costs on society by causing heat-related disease and death. There are also direct financial costs to the health system associated with this impact, such as the cost of ambulance call-outs and emergency department treatments to address heat-related illness.

This suggests there may be merit in exploring the potential for alternative building standards to contribute to limiting the UHI effect by promoting or mandating the use of materials that do not add to urban heat or can reduce ambient temperatures. As discussed in Box 4, if alternative building standards can drive reductions in peak temperatures on very hot days and during heatwaves, then this temperature reduction can be linked to reductions in heat-related deaths and reductions in costs to the health system.

Box 4: Valuing the health benefits associated with a reduction in urban heat

- The first step is to understand the extent to which alternative building designs, materials, or other urban typology interventions can drive reductions in peak urban temperatures on hot days and during heatwaves. First it must be shown that this causal link exists, and then the magnitude of the impact must be measured.
- The second step is to understand the relationship between each degree of temperature reduction on a very hot day, the prevalence of heat-related illness and death, *and* the assumed population characteristics of the intervention area (ie. in the community where the alternative urban typologies or building standards are applied)
- If we can reasonably and robustly:
 1. assume that the urban typology intervention does drive reductions in temperature
 2. understand how much temperature reduction is likely
 3. assume that the surrounding population that experiences that temperature reduction is sufficiently large and sufficiently similar to the general population, then, we can link urban temperature reduction to reductions in heat-related illness and heat-related death, and then can place a monetary value on the avoided deaths and on the avoided costs to the health system.

Source: Frontier Economics

3.3.1 Findings of our break-even analysis

Given the availability of information, our analysis:

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)



- assumes interventions are capable of driving down peak ambient temperature on very hot days and during heatwaves to a sufficient extent such that interventions can be causally linked to avoided heat-related deaths
- only considers scenarios that are likely to affect the population most vulnerable to heat-related illness and death – the elderly and the young
- is based on larger scale residential scenarios only
- assumes that, if scaled, the local population has the same age and disease burden characteristics as the general population
- accounts for uncertainty of scenario design and typology impact – including a 50% additional buffer around scenario costs to ensure potentially additional costs of urban cooling are not excluded
- calculates the total value of additional urban cooling benefits, including the avoided social cost of death and the avoided financial cost to the health system associated with ambulance call-outs and emergency department treatments, required to achieve a BCR of 1 or NPV of zero for each scenario. This assumes all impacts are incremental to the base case

As shown in **Table 13**, the break-even analysis indicates that changes under the IEQ and GI themes could deliver value to the community (i.e. incremental benefits outweigh incremental costs), if the investments assessed reduced the rate of urban-heat related deaths by between 0.07 and 1.5 people over the modelling period (depending on the scenario assessed).

Table 11: Results of breakeven analysis: Indicative incremental avoided deaths notionally required to reach a scenario BCR of 1

Scenario	Additional avoided deaths required over 20 year modelling period to achieve BCR of 1 ¹¹	Monetised benefit ¹²
RES 1 - Inner Urban ESD Policy	0.78 – 1.5	\$1,305,517 - \$2,496,916
RES 1 - Suburban Non-ESD Policy	0.76 – 1.5	\$1,269,121 - \$2,494,743
RES 4 - Suburban ESD Policy	0.10 – 0.2	\$164,271 - \$331,471
RES 4 - Suburban Non-ESD Policy	0.07 – 0.14	\$112,603 - \$240,210

Source: Frontier Economics.

¹¹ Figures assume each avoided death is incremental to the base case and that the profile of avoided deaths is constant over the 20 year modelling period

¹² In \$2020-21, discounted at 7%

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



However, it should be noted that this analysis does not purport to identify whether the scenarios assessed are likely to reduce the burden of urban heat related diseases to this extent.

As discussed above, whether this outcome is achievable (i.e. whether the option could deliver value) will depend on a range of site-specific characteristics, such as the scale of the investment, the affected population – in some cases options may deliver a significant enough reduction in urban heat to deliver the required reduction in disease burden (and thus deliver benefit to the community), in others they may not.

While further site-specific analysis is required to identify whether these projects can deliver significant urban-heat related benefits to the community, given our experience applying this framework to projects elsewhere, we note that:

- These benefits are most likely to be realised in areas that already suffer from high temperatures – the UHI and the potential impact of alternative building materials or additional tree canopy for urban cooling is highly site specific and sensitive to microclimate, prevailing wind patterns, and a large range of other factors.
- The analysis draws on previous studies that considered the combination of changes to urban building materials *in combination with* very large-scale planting of broad-leaf urban canopy to drive reductions in temperature, rather than just the impact of alternative urban typologies alone.
- Benefits will only be realised at scale, for a number of key reasons:
 - Only very large developments are likely to be able to influence the ambient temperature – this cannot robustly be a consistent, ongoing impact attributed to a single (even large building). Sophisticated modelling can determine the extent to which quite a large development can reliably lower the peak temperature.
 - Benefits analysed rely on the statistical comparability of the local population assumed to benefit from (ie. live amongst) the alternative urban typologies/building standards and the general population both in terms of the age distribution and the burden of disease. The benefits therefore can only be considered achievable at the scale of an entire community and not any individual building or cluster of buildings.



4 Conclusion

4.1 Summary of key results

A key finding of this CBA for the Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment is that the quantified costs exceeded the quantified benefits across each typology.

Importantly, the identified value of these options does not consider the broad range of unmonetised social and environmental impacts. Our breakeven analysis indicates that these projects may deliver value to the community (i.e. incremental benefits outweigh incremental costs) where sufficient scale is achieved.

4.2 Lessons and potential next steps

The key lessons from this project are:

- Overall, the size of benefits (especially those related to reducing disease burden) are likely to be more achievable for larger projects (i.e. scale matters). While a 1.5 person reduction in disease burden per building may appear like a small change, in practice, given overall disease burden, achieving this reduction on a building by building approach may be difficult.
- The size of the benefit in practice will be dependent on a range of site-specific characteristics, including population affected, urban temperature, whether there is pre-existing infrastructure (for example bicycle paths).
- Dollar benefits are likely to be higher when a larger population is involved. The primary driver of the difference between the case study results is the number of people that they affect.
- In considering which types of impacts to quantify, more effort should be expended on those impacts which are likely to be more significant given the circumstances of each case (e.g. urban heat effects in hot regions) and for which there is a sound evidence base.

Importantly, this analysis has been undertaken for a range of indicative projects, rather than for individual projects with site-specific characteristics. In practice, the value of these options is likely to vary significantly depending on the specific intervention and its location. As such there is likely to be value in undertaking further, place-based analysis to identify the value of individual projects. In considering the development of individual projects, key lessons from this project would suggest there is benefit in:

- Undertaking further research on the site-specific value of benefits. This could include site-specific analysis of the change in outcomes or a site-specific study of the community's willingness to pay for improvements in environmental and social outcomes (for example, the willingness to pay for improved biodiversity).
- Broadening the scale of the project - i.e rather than undertake an assessment of a development by development basis, broaden the assessment to development-wide or precinct-wide if possible.
- Focusing on areas where projects can make a large difference, for example, those where:
 - Urban heat is a large problem, so reductions in urban heat are likely to have a comparatively larger impact

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



- There is a large number vulnerable population (e.g. urban heat diseases impact the elderly and very young, and so reductions in urban heat diseases are most beneficial in areas with vulnerable populations)
- There are constraints in the supply of services, such as energy, water and waste (e.g. there isn't space for the next landfill, so deferring the need for the next landfill site is likely to be more beneficial, than in an area where there is significant space for landfill)
- Identifying the distribution of costs and benefits, to aid in the funding of these investments. It is important to recognise that quantification of benefits does not equate to funding for those investments. While broader benefits may present opportunities to generate additional funding, such projects will not be dependent on securing such funding.

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



A Detailed results

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Net Present Value by theme

Table 12: Breakdown of Net Present Value by theme – ESD Policy base case (in dollars)

Typology	Note	RES 1	NON-RES 1	RES2	NON-RES 2	RES 3	NON-RES 3	RES 4
OPERATIONAL ENERGY NPV		88,506	95,222	-9,548	-314	-16,026	9,809	23,187
SUSTAINABLE TRANSPORT NPV		-37,841	11,936	1,149	-9,537	-1,230	4,265	6,060
INTEGRATED WATER MANAGEMENT NPV		-44,799	-15,000			734	1,405	1,359
INDOOR ENVIRONMENT QUALITY NPV	(No benefits quantified)	-929,187	-84,850	-17,904	-18,800	-1,910	-10,360	2,926
CIRCULAR ECONOMY NPV		133,325	-6,301	2,463	5,875	9,662	3,159	-17,283
GREEN INFRASTRUCTURE NPV	(No benefits quantified)	-515,520	-164,856		-219,328	-109,560	-133,820	-180,520

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Table 13: Breakdown of Net Present Value by theme – Non-ESD Policy base case (in dollars)

Typology	Note	RES 1	NON-RES 1	RES2	NON-RES 2	RES 3	NON-RES 3	RES 4	RES 5
OPERATIONAL ENERGY NPV		109,704	118,864	-9,141	-5,004	-2,605	9,043	-8,508	-6,462
SUSTAINABLE TRANSPORT NPV		-265,744	5,160	-1,466	-5,614	-976	-6,213	13,492	8
INTEGRATED WATER MANAGEMENT NPV		-53,220	20,260	3,357	-5,499	2,967	-19,023	156	
INDOOR ENVIRONMENT QUALITY NPV	(No benefits quantified)	-929,187	-292,200	-19,808	-18,800	-1,910	-26,560	-24,674	-9,921
CIRCULAR ECONOMY NPV		323,887	83,954	7,565	28,810	9,662	12,504	-51,030	3,935
GREEN INFRASTRUCTURE NPV	(No benefits quantified)	-454,560	-410,856	-45,400	-292,928	-111,560	-119,060	-42,040	0

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Sensitivity analysis

Table 14: Cost-benefit results for low discount rate sensitivities – ESD Policy base case (in dollars)

Typology	RES 1	NON-RES 1	RES2	NON-RES 2	RES 3	NON-RES 3	RES 4
TOTAL BENEFITS	1,587,383	392,144	33,551	33,205	45,447	41,334	235,152
TOTAL COSTS	2,502,678	512,383	46,929	265,036	154,698	159,192	355,324
NET PRESENT VALUES	-915,295	-120,238	-13,378	-231,831	-109,251	-117,857	-120,172
BENEFIT-COST RATIO	0.63	0.77	0.71	0.13	0.29	0.26	0.66
BENEFIT-COST RATIO (IEQ & GI EXCLUDED)	1.50	1.49	1.16	1.23	1.05	2.75	1.33

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Table 15: Cost-benefit results for low discount rate sensitivities – Non-ESD Policy base case (in dollars)

Typology	RES 1	NON-RES 1	RES2	NON-RES 2	RES 3	NON-RES 3	RES 4	RES 5
TOTAL BENEFITS	1,644,524	590,136	40,311	65,074	53,658	65,723	192,559	7,495
TOTAL COSTS	2,562,107	1,008,945	97,072	364,681	146,298	217,668	289,622	20,086
NET PRESENT VALUES	-917,583	-418,809	-56,761	-299,607	-92,640	-151,945	-97,062	-12,591
BENEFIT-COST RATIO	0.64	0.58	0.42	0.18	0.37	0.30	0.66	0.37
BENEFIT-COST RATIO (IEQ & GI EXCLUDED)	1.40	1.93	1.27	1.23	1.63	0.91	0.86	0.74

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Table 16: Cost-benefit results for high discount rate sensitivities – ESD Policy base case (in dollars)

Typology	RES 1	NON-RES 1	RES2	NON-RES 2	RES 3	NON-RES 3	RES 4
TOTAL BENEFITS	780,960	234,160	17,056	16,932	26,356	24,288	131,398
TOTAL COSTS	2,310,152	424,191	46,929	264,967	154,698	154,315	321,196
NET PRESENT VALUES	- 1,529,192	-190,031	-29,873	-248,035	-128,342	-130,027	-189,798
BENEFIT-COST RATIO	0.34	0.55	0.36	0.06	0.17	0.16	0.41
BENEFIT-COST RATIO (IEQ & GI EXCLUDED)	0.9	1.34	0.59	0.63	0.61	2.4	0.91

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Table 17: Cost-benefit results for high discount rate sensitivities – Non-ESD Policy base case (in dollars)

Typology	RES 1	NON-RES 1	RES2	NON-RES 2	RES 3	NON-RES 3	RES 4	RES 5
TOTAL BENEFITS	914,800	354,087	23,424	44,082	30,347	37,993	112,154	5,354
TOTAL COSTS	2,383,835	905,070	97,072	363,767	146,298	193,259	234,182	20,086
NET PRESENT VALUES	-1,469,035	-550,983	-73,647	-319,685	-115,951	-155,266	-122,029	-14,732
BENEFIT-COST RATIO	0.38	0.39	0.24	0.12	0.21	0.20	0.48	0.27
BENEFIT-COST RATIO (IEQ & GI EXCLUDED)	0.91	1.75	0.74	0.85	0.92	0.8	0.66	0.53

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Table 18: Cost-benefit results for high benefits – ESD Policy base case (in dollars)

Typology	RES 1	NON-RES 1	RES2	NON-RES 2	RES 3	NON-RES 3	RES 4
TOTAL BENEFITS	1,375,906	434,925	31,273	33,616	46,769	43,004	238,823
TOTAL COSTS	2,543,875	544,956	46,929	265,059	154,698	161,359	365,972
NET PRESENT VALUES	-1,167,969	-110,032	-15,656	-231,443	-107,929	-118,355	-127,149
BENEFIT-COST RATIO	0.54	0.80	0.67	0.13	0.30	0.27	0.65
BENEFIT-COST RATIO (IEQ & GI EXCLUDED)	1.25	1.47	1.08	1.25	1.08	2.5	1.27

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Table 19: Cost-benefit results for high benefits – Non-ESD Policy base case (in dollars)

Typology	RES 1	NON-RES 1	RES2	NON-RES 2	RES 3	NON-RES 3	RES 4	RES 5
TOTAL BENEFITS	1,566,286	647,680	42,256	74,303	54,102	64,862	193,831	8,374
TOTAL COSTS	2,601,722	1,040,108	97,072	364,715	146,298	220,328	302,634	20,086
NET PRESENT VALUES	-1,035,436	-392,427	-54,816	-290,412	-92,196	-155,466	-108,803	-11,712
BENEFIT-COST RATIO	0.60	0.62	0.44	0.20	0.37	0.29	0.64	0.42
BENEFIT-COST RATIO (IEQ & GI EXCLUDED)	1.29	1.92	1.33	1.4	1.65	0.87	0.82	0.82

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Table 20: Cost-benefit results for low benefits – ESD Policy base case (in dollars)

Typology	RES 1	NON-RES 1	RES2	NON-RES 2	RES 3	NON-RES 3	RES 4
TOTAL BENEFITS	778,655	154,362	14,904	12,165	19,823	18,337	101,431
TOTAL COSTS	2,221,721	372,029	46,929	264,929	154,698	151,065	302,825
NET PRESENT VALUES	-1,443,065	-217,667	-32,025	-252,764	-134,875	-132,728	-201,394
BENEFIT-COST RATIO	0.35	0.41	0.32	0.05	0.13	0.12	0.33
BENEFIT-COST RATIO (IEQ & GI EXCLUDED)	1.0	1.26	0.51	0.45	0.46	2.66	0.8

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Table 21: Cost-benefit results for low benefits – Non-ESD Policy base case (in dollars)

Typology	RES 1	NON-RES 1	RES2	NON-RES 2	RES 3	NON-RES 3	RES 4	RES 5
TOTAL BENEFITS	797,962	237,222	16,822	29,363	23,506	31,425	91,388	3,884
TOTAL COSTS	2,300,767	850,158	97,072	363,477	146,298	184,113	207,792	20,086
NET PRESENT VALUES	-1,502,805	-612,936	-80,250	-334,114	-122,792	-152,688	-116,403	-16,202
BENEFIT-COST RATIO	0.35	0.28	0.17	0.08	0.16	0.17	0.44	0.19
BENEFIT-COST RATIO (IEQ & GI EXCLUDED)	0.87	1.61	0.53	0.57	0.72	0.82	0.64	0.38

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Table 22: Cost-benefit results for residual values – ESD Policy base case (in dollars)

Typology	RES 1	NON-RES 1	RES2	NON-RES 2	RES 3	NON-RES 3	RES 4
TOTAL BENEFITS	1,132,234	303,425	23,705	31,994	37,484	35,523	177,028
TOTAL COSTS	2,382,798	458,493	46,929	264,994	154,698	156,212	334,398
NET PRESENT VALUES	-1,250,563	-155,068	-23,224	-233,000	-117,214	-120,689	-157,370
BENEFIT-COST RATIO	0.48	0.66	0.51	0.12	0.24	0.23	0.53
BENEFIT-COST RATIO (IEQ & GI EXCLUDED)	1.15	1.41	0.8	0.85	0.77	2.55	1.09

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Table 23: Cost-benefit results for residual values – Non-ESD Policy base case (in dollars)

Typology	RES 1	NON-RES 1	RES2	NON-RES 2	RES 3	NON-RES 3	RES 4
TOTAL BENEFITS	1,234,747	468,564	31,890	63,750	43,069	53,051	145,272
TOTAL COSTS	2,451,244	945,133	97,072	364,096	146,298	202,220	255,213
NET PRESENT VALUES	-1,216,497	-476,569	-65,182	-300,346	-103,229	-149,170	-109,941
BENEFIT-COST RATIO	0.50	0.50	0.33	0.18	0.29	0.26	0.57
BENEFIT-COST RATIO (IEQ & GI EXCLUDED)	1.11	1.83	0.93	0.99	1.18	0.85	0.75



B More information on benefit valuation

This appendix provides further information on our approach to valuing benefits in the CBA.

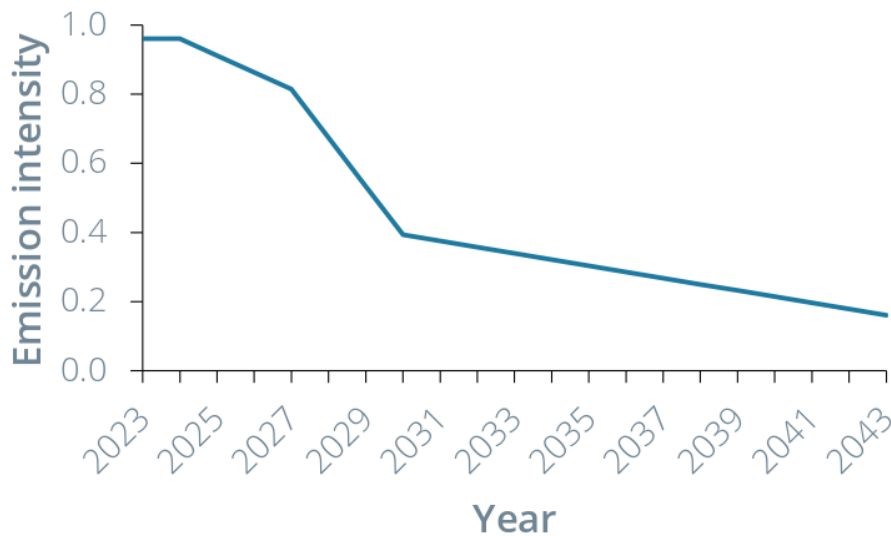
Avoided GHG emissions

Forecast emission intensity

As discussed in section 2.4, to estimate the value of avoided GHG emissions we have applied a forecast of the emission intensity of the Victorian electricity grid. The emission intensity of the grid is expected to fall over time as more renewable energy enters the market.

We have derived our forecasts from the Victorian Government’s Victorian Energy Upgrades (VEU) program.¹³ The VEU published forecast 10-year average emission intensity estimates. For example, the 10-year average emission intensity estimate for 2025 is 0.393 tonnes CO₂-e/MWh. We have assumed this represents a reasonable point estimate for 2030. From 2030, we have assumed emission intensity tends towards zero in 2050 in line with the net zero commitment. Our forecast emission intensity is summarised in **Figure 5** below.

Figure 5: Forecast emission intensity (tCO₂-e/MWh)



Source: Frontier Economics, based on Victorian Government commitments.

¹³ See, <https://engage.vic.gov.au/victorian-energy-upgrades/targets>, accessed 29 October 2021.



Reduction in energy use

In valuing reduced energy consumption, it is sometimes considered that the value should be based on the reduction in retail electricity bills experienced by customers as a result of reduced consumption. However, this conflates economic benefits with distributional impacts. For instance, because many retail costs of energy are fixed (i.e. don't vary with the volume of energy consumed), reducing these costs for some customers results in them being redistributed to other customers.

Our approach to valuing benefits from reduced energy use is based on the estimated resource cost savings for society. These include:

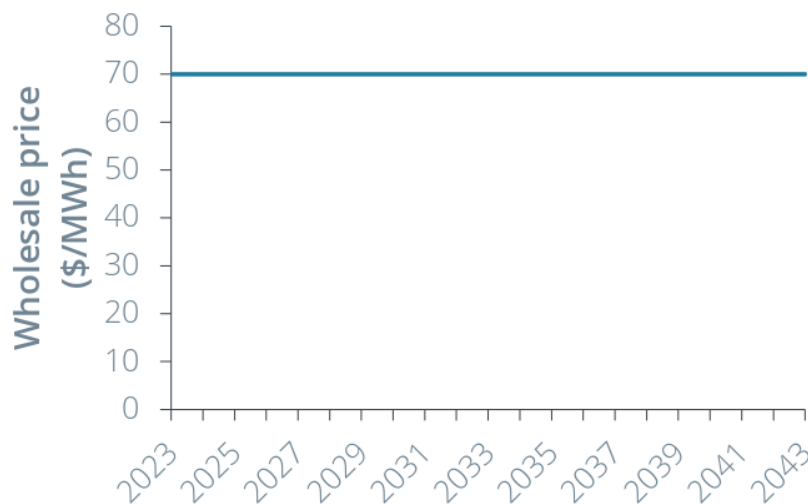
- variable costs avoided (estimated through wholesale market prices) and
- reduced capacity needed in the long run for electricity and gas network infrastructure.

Our approach is in line with guidance provided to the Australian Government for residential energy efficiency regulatory impact studies.¹⁴

Wholesale market prices

We have projected the wholesale electricity price will remain stable at \$70/MWh (\$0.07/kWh) as summarised **Figure 6**.

Figure 6: Wholesale electricity price projection (\$/MWh)



Source: Frontier Economics

Our forecast wholesale gas price is shown in **Figure 7** below. Our forecast derives from the Australian Energy Market Operators (AEMO's) 2022 Integrated System Plan (ISP). The ISP includes

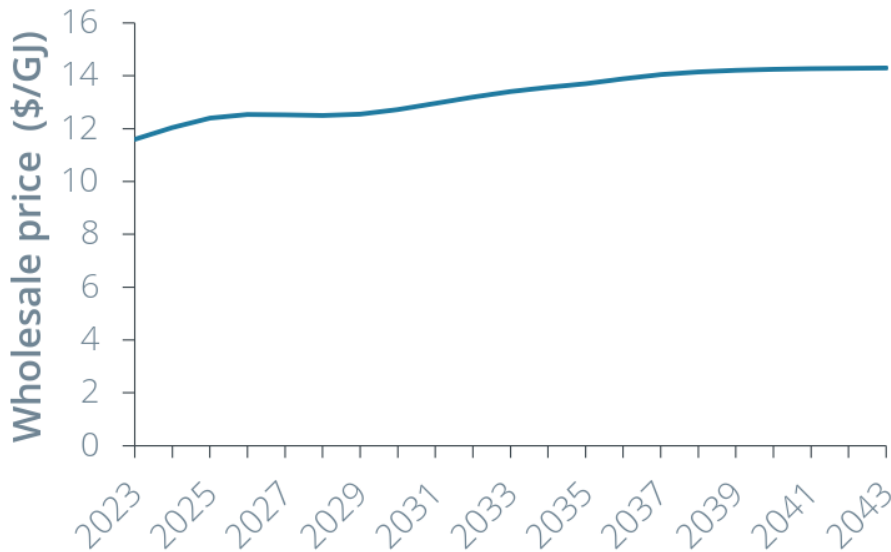
¹⁴ Houston Kemp, *Residential Buildings Regulatory Impact Statement Methodology – Report to the Department of Environment and Energy*, 6 April 2017, pp13-14.

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)



a modelling assumptions workbook with generator fuel prices. We have applied prices for new combined cycle gas turbine (CCGT) generation in Victoria, as individual generator prices may reflect some view on their legacy contracts. We consider that CCGT is closer to the system profile for gas demand, compared to open cycle gas turbine (OCGT).

Figure 7: Wholesale gas price projections (\$/GJ)



Source: AEMO, 2022 Integrated System Plan – Modelling assumptions workbook

Network costs

A reduction in energy use means that over the longer run investment in new generation capacity may be deferred or avoided. The change in costs as a consequence of small changes in electricity or gas consumption are known as the long run marginal costs (LRMC). LRMC is a forward-looking concept and amounts to a measure of the additional cost incurred as a result of a relatively small increase in output, assuming all factors of production are able to be varied.

Estimates of LRMC are available for electricity network businesses in Victoria as part of their Tariff Structure Statements.¹⁵ We converted residential LRMC (\$/kilowatt/pa) into a single rate LRMC by dividing by the number of hours in a year. This produced an estimate of around \$0.01/kWh.

For deferred gas network costs, we have adopted an estimate of \$4.50/GJ based on a recent Consultation RIS undertaken by ACIL Allen. This estimate is based on forecast capital expenditure on augmentations in the most recent revenue determinations for each gas distributor and the forecast growth in demand from new connections.

¹⁵ For example, see https://jemena.com.au/documents/electricity/2021-2026_tariff-structure-statement.aspx



Avoided health costs of electricity generation

Electricity generation produces air pollution containing particulate matter, nitrogen oxides, sulphur dioxide, as well as other emissions. These can cause health problems such as respiratory illness and can also affect local economies.

We estimated the health benefits of reduced coal and gas-fired electricity using the studies referred to by ACIL Allen in the Consultation RIS for the National Construction Code 2022¹⁶. This resulted in avoided health damage costs of:

- \$2.58/MWh for coal-fired generation
- \$0.93/MWh for gas generation

We applied a weighted average of these values reflecting the share of coal (67.7%) and gas fired (4.5%) electricity generation in Victoria in 2020 (\$1.78/MWh), declining over time as the rate as emission intensity discussed above.

Reduction in potable water use

We have valued reductions in potable water use brought about by elevated ESD standards based on LRMC. LRMC represents the cost of changing the capacity of a water supply system by building a permanent new supply source (such as a dam or a desalination plant). Water utilities use LRMC to decide if a water conservation activity is cheaper or more expensive than the cost of building a permanent augmentation to the water supply system. The LRMC applied in our analysis (\$2,450/ML) is based on advice from Melbourne Water.

Avoided landfill / increased recycling

Estimates of reduced construction and demolition waste to landfill (tonnes) were multiplied by the full economic cost of landfill. To estimate the economic cost of landfill we:

- Reviewed published landfill gate fees for commercial and industrial waste and determined an indicative fee of \$250/tonne (we placed more weight on metro rates given this is where most volume would be generated)
- Subtracted the current waste levy for industrial waste (\$100/tonne) – average of metro and rural representing a financial transfer
- Added an estimate of externality costs of landfill representing visual disamenity (\$1/tonne)¹⁷
- Subtracted an estimated recovery and processing cost for mixed concrete \$43/tonne (including transport)¹⁸

¹⁶ ACIL Allen, National Construction Code 2022 Consultation Regulation Impact Statement for a proposal to increase residential building energy efficiency requirements, 20 September 2021, pp 90-21 https://acilallen.com.au/uploads/projects/377/ACILAllen_RISProposedNCC2022_2021.pdf

¹⁷ This estimate derives from the BDA Group, The full cost of landfill disposal in Australia, July 2009, see: <https://www.awe.gov.au/sites/default/files/documents/landfill-cost.pdf>

¹⁸ The estimate derives from Synergies Economic Consulting, Cost-benefit analysis of the implementation of landfill disposal bans in Queensland, November 2014, pp 27-29 <https://www.synergies.com.au/wp-content/uploads/2019/09/cost-benefit-analysis-landfill-disposal-bans.pdf>

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



- Added an estimated value of recovered materials for mixed concrete of \$18/tonne)¹⁹

This approach provides an estimate of the avoided cost of landfill and value of recovered materials of \$125/tonne.

¹⁹ Ibid

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



C Literature review

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



Table 24: Literature review

Source	Topic	Key findings	Location
JONES, R. N., SYMONS, J. AND YOUNG, C. K. (2015) ASSESSING THE ECONOMIC VALUE OF GREEN INFRASTRUCTURE: GREEN PAPER. CLIMATE CHANGE WORKING PAPER NO. 24. VICTORIA INSTITUTE OF STRATEGIC ECONOMIC STUDIES, VICTORIA UNIVERSITY, MELBOURNE	Defining Green Infrastructure	Definitions of Green Infrastructure encompasses "blue" infrastructure, some definitions are linked to the functions of the Green infrastructure.	Australia, Victoria
	Value of Green Infrastructure	<p>Non-use values are intangible values that have strong ethical component. They are important because once Green Infrastructure is removed, it is very hard to replace.</p> <p>Social benefits cover physical benefits (e.g. green infrastructure has been found to increase opportunities for recreation), social (e.g. green infrastructure has been found to reduce crime rates and improves patient recovery) and psychological and community-related benefits (e.g. green infrastructure has been found to enhance comfort).</p>	Australia, Victoria
	Economic monetisation: Overview of methods	Some of the largest criticisms of individuals' willingness to pay approaches have come from behavioural economics. When asking what people would pay to gain, or not to lose or to gain a particular thing, Kahneman and Tversky, 1979, found that people valued the loss of something about twice as much as they valued obtaining the same thing. This was developed into prospect theory which states that people make decisions based on the potential value of losses and gains rather than the final outcome, and that people evaluate these losses and gains using certain heuristics, or rules of thumb.	Australia, Victoria

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



**SYMONS, J., JONES, R.N.,
YOUNG, C.K. AND
RASMUSSEN, B. (2015)
ASSESSING THE
ECONOMIC VALUE OF
GREEN INFRASTRUCTURE:
LITERATURE REVIEW.
CLIMATE CHANGE
WORKING PAPER NO 23.
VICTORIA INSTITUTE OF
STRATEGIC ECONOMIC
STUDIES, VICTORIA
UNIVERSITY, MELBOURNE**

Economic monetisation: Applying these methods	Existing studies can be used (transferred) to estimate the economic value of changes stemming from other programmes or policies. In conducting an economic valuation with a benefits transfer, it is important to find the most appropriate studies to use in the benefits transfer exercise. However, the technique can also misjudge values by a factor of over 100% if not carried out with care (Rosenberger and Stanley, 2006).	Australia, Victoria
Defining Green Infrastructure	There is no generally agreed definitions for Green Infrastructure. Some definitions are geared towards functionality of the Green Infrastructure and can be detailed to varying extents.	Australia, Victoria
Value of Green Infrastructure	Identifies human well-being benefits as those arising from better access to green spaces increasing physical activity levels, increase in transport walking due land-use mix, better mental health due to regular contact with nature, etc. Environmental benefits include reductions in the urban heat island effect, carbon sequestration/storage and avoided emissions, air quality improvement, water cycle modification, flow control and flood reduction and water quality improvement and protection of Biodiversity (species diversity and population viability; habitat and corridors).	Australia, Victoria
Economic monetisation: Applying these methods	A more sophisticated approach called the transfer function approach where the results from one study are adapted and modified to make it more suitable to another situation – for example making adjustments for location or socio-economic factors. However, the validity of the benefit transfer approach depends upon the rigour of the original study upon which it is based (ECOTEC, 2008) and the suitability of the target area for the transfer.	Australia, Victoria

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



<p>BADIU, D., ET AL. (2019). "DISENTANGLING THE CONNECTIONS: A NETWORK ANALYSIS OF APPROACHES TO URBAN GREEN INFRASTRUCTURE"</p>	<p>Defining Green Infrastructure</p>	<p>Green Infrastructure definitions evolved over time from the concept of green spaces meant especially to improve the aesthetics of cities, before being associated with health and environmental benefits with the capacity to be connected and to provide several functions. Now, Green Infrastructure is part of larger concepts, such as ecosystem services and is a key element for providing a more healthier environment, for tackling challenges such as climate change, air pollution, water management and social injustice. The concepts associated with Green Infrastructure are determined by their relationship with society.</p>	<p>Global</p>
<p>WORLD HEALTH ORGANISATION (2016). "URBAN GREEN SPACES AND HEALTH: A REVIEW OF EVIDENCE"</p>	<p>Defining Green Infrastructure</p>	<p>There is no universally accepted definition of urban green space, with regard to its health and well-being impacts. Urban green spaces may include places with 'natural surfaces' or 'natural settings', but may also include specific types of urban greenery, such as street trees, and may also include 'blue space' which represents water elements ranging from ponds to coastal zones.</p>	<p>Global</p>
<p>WORLD HEALTH ORGANISATION (2016). "URBAN GREEN SPACES AND HEALTH: A REVIEW OF EVIDENCE"</p>	<p>Value of Green Infrastructure</p>	<p>Green infrastructure can be associated with exposure to air pollutants, risk of allergies and asthma, exposure to pesticides and herbicides, exposure to disease vectors and zoonotic infections, accidental injuries, excessive exposure to UV radiation, vulnerability to crime. However, these detrimental effects are associated with poor maintenance of Green Infrastructure, and thus, can be reduced or prevented through proper planning, organisation and maintenance.</p>	<p>Global</p>
<p>TRANSPORT FOR NEW SOUTH WALES (TFNSW). "COST BENEFIT ANALYSIS GUIDE", (2019)</p>	<p>Benefit valuation: Valuation is more than monetisation of outcomes</p>	<p>Provides guidance on measuring benefits relating to active transport and environmental externalities. TfNSW publishes a set of economic parameters which reveals the estimated value of walking and cycling (in \$/km) relating to various factors from accident cost to air pollution.</p>	<p>Australia, NSW</p>

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



NSW HEALTH. "GUIDE TO COST BENEFIT ANALYSIS OF HEALTH CAPITAL PROJECTS", (2018)	Benefit valuation: Valuation is more than monetisation of outcomes	Prescribes guidance on measuring health benefits by service stream/scope and improvements in health outcomes, such as the use of the concept known as the disability-adjusted life year (DALY) to quantify health impact, as well as the valuing of health impact via reduced mortality or reduced morbidity.	Australia, NSW
NSW TREASURY. "GUIDE TO COST BENEFIT ANALYSIS", (2017)	Benefit valuation: Valuation is more than monetisation of outcomes	Sector-specific guidance on cost benefit analysis exists for coastal management, energy efficiency and mining and coal seam gas proposals.	Australia, NSW
UNITED STATES ENVIRONMENTAL PROTECTION AGENCY ENVIROATLAS 18; URBAN ATLAS IN THE EUROPEAN UNION, 2011	Defining Green Infrastructure	A narrower approach defines Green Infrastructure as "all vegetated land, including agriculture, lawns, forests, wetlands, and gardens. Barren land and impervious surfaces such as concrete and asphalt are excluded." This is similar to "public green areas used predominantly for recreation such as gardens, zoos, parks, and suburban natural areas and forests, or green areas bordered by urban areas that are managed or used for recreational purposes"	USA
GHOFRANI ET AL., "A COMPREHENSIVE REVIEW OF BLUE-GREEN INFRASTRUCTURE CONCEPTS", (2017); HAMMER ET AL., "CITIES AND GREEN. GROWTH: A CONCEPTUAL FRAMEWORK", (2011)	Defining Green Infrastructure	Many sources consider Green Infrastructure in conjunction with Blue Infrastructure as an interconnected network of natural and designed landscapes. This includes waterways, wetlands, wildlife habitats greenways, parks, working farms, forests, which provide multiple functions. This definition is also extended in cases to include cemeteries, squares and plazas, and pathways and greenways.	Australia

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



<p>VICTORIA STATE GOVERNMENT. “A FRAMEWORK FOR PLACE-BASED APPROACHES”, (2020)</p>	<p>Economic monetisation methods: Economic monetisation</p>	<p>The idea of a place-based understanding or approach is one that targets the specific circumstances of a place and engage local people as active participants in development and implementation, requiring government to share decision-making. Place-based approaches can complement the bigger picture of services and infrastructure. They engage with issues and opportunities that are driven by complex, intersecting local factors and require a cross-sectoral or long-term response.</p>	<p>Australia, Victoria</p>
<p>INFRASTRUCTURE AUSTRALIA. “PLANNING LIVEABLE CITIES”, (2018)</p>	<p>Economic monetisation methods: Economic monetisation</p>	<p>Cities require a greater focus on the holistic needs of communities and places, rather than on the services provided by individual sectors. This is particularly true in precincts where growth is occurring rapidly. Governments should therefore develop ‘place-based’ planning frameworks to ensure that the full range of infrastructure communities require, across sectors, is considered when planning for growth.</p>	<p>Australia</p>
<p>LOOMIS, J., (2011) “WHAT’S TO KNOW ABOUT HYPOTHETICAL BIAS IN STATED PREFERENCE VALUATION STUDIES?” JOURNAL OF ECONOMIC SURVEYS, 25, 363-370</p>	<p>Economic monetisation: Overview of methods</p>	<p>Stated and revealed preferences methods may work in market-like situations, but they cannot readily be extended to public goods, where the gain/loss bias increases up to 3:1.</p>	<p>General</p>

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



GSOTTBAUER AND VAN DEN BERGH, "ENVIRONMENTAL POLICY THEORY GIVEN BOUNDED RATIONALITY AND OTHER-REGARDING PREFERENCES", (2011)

Economic monetisation: Overview of methods

Provides a useful and comprehensive survey of behavioural economics and environmental regulation summarising many of these issues. One study that asked people for their willingness to pay for services in urban green spaces and also asked for their perceived gains in wellbeing found that the results were mutually consistent (Dallimer et al., 2014), suggesting that such methods can be reliable when assessing personal benefit.

General

GILES-CORTI, B., ET AL. (2005). "INCREASING WALKING: HOW IMPORTANT IS DISTANCE TO, ATTRACTIVENESS, AND SIZE OF PUBLIC OPEN SPACE?" AMERICAN JOURNAL OF PREVENTIVE MEDICINE 28(2): 169-176.

Improved natural environments and active recreation

Found that access to proximate and large public open space with attractive attributes such as trees, water features and bird life is associated with higher levels of walking.

Individuals with 'very good access' to public open space were 2.05 times as likely to use than those with very poor access.

Those who used POS were 2.66x as likely to achieve recommended levels of physical activity (30min for 5 days).

While accessibility was not significantly associated with achieving overall sufficient levels of activity, those with very good access to attractive and large public open space were 1.24-1.5 times more likely to achieve high levels of walking.

Australia, WA, Perth

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



**BALL, K., ET AL. (2001).
"PERCEIVED ENVIRONMENTAL AESTHETICS AND CONVENIENCE AND COMPANY ARE ASSOCIATED WITH WALKING FOR EXERCISE AMONG AUSTRALIAN ADULTS." PREVENTIVE MEDICINE 33(5): 434-440.**

Improved natural environments and physical activity

Those reporting a moderately aesthetic environment were 16% less likely, and those reporting a low aesthetic environment were 41% less likely to walk for exercise relative to high aesthetic.
Similarly – for moderately convenient 16% less likely and low convenience were 36% less likely to walk for exercise

Australia, NSW

GRIGSBY-TOUSSAINT, D. S., ET AL. (2011). "WHERE THEY LIVE, HOW THEY PLAY: NEIGHBORHOOD GREENNESS AND OUTDOOR PHYSICAL ACTIVITY AMONG PRESCHOOLERS." INTERNATIONAL JOURNAL OF HEALTH GEOGRAPHICS 10(1): 66.

Improved natural environments and physical activity

Higher levels of neighbourhood greenness as measured by the Normalized Difference Vegetation Index (NDVI) was associated with higher levels of outdoor playing time among preschool-aged children in our sample. Specifically, a one unit increase in neighbourhood greenness increased a child's outdoor playing time by approximately 3 minutes.

USA, Chicago, Illinois

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



BARTON, J. AND M. ROGERSON (2017). "THE IMPORTANCE OF GREENSPACE FOR MENTAL HEALTH." BJPSYCH. INTERNATIONAL 14(4): 79-81.

Physical activity and health outcomes

Incorporating green spaces into building architecture, healthcare facilities, social care settings, homes and communities will encourage physical activity (PA), which may lead to greater social interaction and wellbeing.
Extra weekly use of the natural environment for PA reduces the risk of poor mental health by 6%

United Kingdom

ZAPATA-DIOMEDI, B., ET AL. (2018). "A METHOD FOR THE INCLUSION OF PHYSICAL ACTIVITY-RELATED HEALTH BENEFITS IN COST-BENEFIT ANALYSIS OF BUILT ENVIRONMENT INITIATIVES." PREVENTIVE MEDICINE 106: 224-230.

Physical activity and health outcomes
Health outcomes and economic outcomes

They estimated the change in population level of PA attributable to a change in the environment due to the intervention. Then, changes in population levels of PA were translated into monetary values.
Improvements in neighbourhood environments conferred estimated annual physical activity related health benefit worth up to \$70 per person.
Improving neighbourhood walkability was estimated to be worth up to \$30 and improvements in sidewalk availability up to \$22 per adult resident.
Value of physical activity health related benefits of walking and cycling is \$0.98 and \$0.62 per kilometre respectively.

Australia

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



MARSELLE, M. R., ET AL. (2013). "WALKING FOR WELL-BEING: ARE GROUP WALKS IN CERTAIN TYPES OF NATURAL ENVIRONMENTS BETTER FOR WELL-BEING THAN GROUP WALKS IN URBAN ENVIRONMENTS?" INTERNATIONAL JOURNAL OF ENVIRONMENTAL RESEARCH AND PUBLIC HEALTH 10(11): 5603-5628.

Exposure to green space and mental health outcomes

Walking participants who frequently attended in green corridor spaces (-2.81) recorded significantly lower stress scores than those who walked in urban space.

England

BERMAN, M. G., ET AL. (2012). "INTERACTING WITH NATURE IMPROVES COGNITION AND AFFECT FOR INDIVIDUALS WITH DEPRESSION." JOURNAL OF AFFECTIVE DISORDERS 140(3): 300-305.

Exposure to green space and mental health outcomes

Working-memory capacity and positive affect improved to a greater extent after the nature walk relative to the urban walk. Interestingly, these effects were not correlated, suggesting separable mechanisms.

USA, Michigan

GILL, S. E., ET AL. (2007). "ADAPTING CITIES FOR CLIMATE CHANGE: THE ROLE OF THE GREEN INFRASTRUCTURE." BUILT ENVIRONMENT 33(1): 115-133.

Improved natural environments and UHI effect

The magnitude of the urban heat island effect can vary across time and space as a result of meteorological, locational and urban characteristics.

Global

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



NGIA (2012). MITIGATING EXTREME SUMMER TEMPERATURES WITH VEGETATION, NURSERY PAPERS 5, NURSERY AND GARDEN INDUSTRY AUSTRALIA. AVAILABLE AT: <HTTPS://WWW.NGIA.CO M.AU/ATTACHMENT?ACTION=DOWNLOAD&ATTACHMENT_ID=1451>

Improved natural environments and UHI effect

Suburban areas are predicted to be around 0.5 degrees Celsius (C) cooler than the CBD, while a relatively leafy suburban area may be around 0.7 degrees C cooler than the CBD.
 A parkland (such as grassland, shrub-land and sparse forest) or rural area may be around 1.5 to 2 degrees C cooler than the CBD.
 Doubling the CBD vegetation coverage may reduce 0.3 degrees C ASDM temperature.

Australia, VIC, Melbourne

ADAMS, M. P. AND P. L. SMITH (2014). "A SYSTEMATIC APPROACH TO MODEL THE INFLUENCE OF THE TYPE AND DENSITY OF VEGETATION COVER ON URBAN HEAT USING REMOTE SENSING." LANDSCAPE AND URBAN PLANNING 132: 47-54.

Improved natural environments and UHI effect

Found that overall, increasing tree cover reduces average surface temperatures more dramatically than mixed vegetation cover.
 In a combined model of vegetation and other environmental factors, increase in 1 foliage projection cover (% of area covered by trees) decreases LST by 0.113 degrees C.

Australia, NSW, Sydney

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



<p>CRCWSC (2016), IMPACTS OF WATER SENSITIVE URBAN DESIGN SOLUTIONS ON HUMAN THERMAL COMFORT, <HTTPS://WATERSENSITIVECITIES.ORG.AU/WP-CONTENT/UPLOADS/2016/07/TMR_B3-1_WSUD_THERMAL_COMFORT_NO2.PDF></p>	<p>Improved natural environments and UHI effect</p>	<p>Research found trees can lower the Urban Thermal Climate Index by up to 10 degrees C reducing heat stress from 'very strong' to 'strong'.</p>	<p>Australia</p>
<p>SUSCA, T., ET AL. (2011). "POSITIVE EFFECTS OF VEGETATION: URBAN HEAT ISLAND AND GREEN ROOFS." ENVIRONMENTAL POLLUTION 159(8-9): 2119-2126.</p>	<p>Improved natural environments and UHI effect</p>	<p>The study monitored the urban heat island in four areas of New York City and found an average of 2 degrees C difference of temperatures between the most and the least vegetated areas, ascribable to the substitution of vegetation with man-made building materials.</p>	<p>United States, New York City</p>

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



<p>BOWLER, D. E., ET AL. (2010). "URBAN GREENING TO COOL TOWNS AND CITIES: A SYSTEMATIC REVIEW OF THE EMPIRICAL EVIDENCE." LANDSCAPE AND URBAN PLANNING 97(3): 147-155..</p>	<p>Improved natural environments and UHI effect</p>	<p>The average temperature reduction in the day was 0.94 degrees C between the urban temperature and the park temperature.</p>	<p>Spain, Italy, Mexico, Japan, Taiwan, Singapore, Sweden, Botswana, USA, Germany, Israel, Russia, Canada, UK and Greece</p>
<p>OLIVEIRA, S., ET AL. (2011). "THE COOLING EFFECT OF GREEN SPACES AS A CONTRIBUTION TO THE MITIGATION OF URBAN HEAT: A CASE STUDY IN LISBON." BUILDING AND ENVIRONMENT 46(11): 2186-2194.</p>	<p>Improved natural environments and UHI effect</p>	<p>Park cool island (PCI) effect was a median 1.5 degrees C difference between the surrounding atmospheric environment and the garden (ranging from 1 - 2.6 degrees C).</p>	<p>Portugal, Lisbon</p>

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



<p>VOELKER, S., ET AL. (2013). "EVIDENCE FOR THE TEMPERATURE-MITIGATING CAPACITY OF URBAN BLUE SPACE—A HEALTH GEOGRAPHIC PERSPECTIVE." ERDKUNDE: 355-371.</p>	<p>Improved natural environments and UHI effect</p>	<p>Concluded that the bluespaces studied could provide a cooling effect of 2.5 K on average. Wetlands showed the strongest effect ($\Delta T=5.2$ K, min=4.8 K, max=5.6 K, n=2) and ponds the least ($\Delta T=1.6$ K, min=0.4 K, max=4.7 K, n=6). Rivers showed a ΔT of 2.1 K (min=0.6 K, max=4 K, n=8), the unspecified urban blue space type "water" 2.5 K (min=0.5 K, max=3.4 K, n=5).</p>	<p>Portugal, Japan, Germany, China, Canada</p>
<p>SUN, R. AND L. CHEN (2017). "EFFECTS OF GREEN SPACE DYNAMICS ON URBAN HEAT ISLANDS: MITIGATION AND DIVERSIFICATION." ECOSYSTEM SERVICES 23: 38-46.</p>	<p>Improved natural environments and UHI effect</p>	<p>When there was green expansion minor decreases in LST were recorded at - 1.11degrees C to -0.67 degrees C. Major increases in LST were recorded in areas of green loss (1.64-2.21degrees C)</p>	<p>China, Beijing</p>
<p>GILL, S. E., ET AL. (2007). "ADAPTING CITIES FOR CLIMATE CHANGE: THE ROLE OF THE GREEN INFRASTRUCTURE." BUILT ENVIRONMENT 33(1): 115-133.</p>	<p>Improved natural environments and UHI effect</p>	<p>Using the conurbation of Greater Manchester, investigation found that green infrastructure, specifically green rooftops, reduced surface temperature by 6.6 degrees between 1961-1990, making it an effective strategy to keep surface temperatures below the baseline level. Less vegetated surface areas will decrease evaporative cooling, whilst an increase in vegetative surface sealing results in increased surface runoff.</p>	<p>United Kingdom</p>

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



ADAMS, M. P. AND P. L. SMITH (2014). "A SYSTEMATIC APPROACH TO MODEL THE INFLUENCE OF THE TYPE AND DENSITY OF VEGETATION COVER ON URBAN HEAT USING REMOTE SENSING." LANDSCAPE AND URBAN PLANNING 132: 47-54.

Improved natural environments and UHI effect

Increasing tree covers reduces average surface temperature significantly more than mixed vegetation cover. If an area with no vegetation was to be replaced by a typical parkland, land surface temperature would be reduced by 3.48 degrees C

Australia
,
Sydney

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



NSW OFFICE OF ENVIRONMENT AND HERITAGE (2015). URBAN GREEN COVER IN NSW: TECHNICAL GUIDELINES, NSW GOVERNMENT. AVAILABLE AT: <HTTPS://CLIMATECHANGE.ENVIRONMENT.NSW.GOV.AU/-/MEDIA/NARCLIM/FILES/SECTION-4-PDFS/URBAN-GREEN-COVER-TECHNICAL-GUIDELINES.PDF?LA=EN&HASH=C7FCADABE417DD2DF67461F067463054D9408E2F>

Improved natural environments and UHI effect

Dark, impervious surfaces can absorb solar energy, causing the temperature of the city to rise as much as 10-20 degrees C higher than surrounding air temperatures. Every 10% increase in tree cover can reduce land surface temperatures by more than 1 degree Celsius. This means that a 14% increase in tree cover would offset this thermal loading effect

Australia, NSW

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



**LOUGHNAN, M. E., ET AL.
(2010). "THE EFFECTS OF
SUMMER TEMPERATURE,
AGE AND
SOCIOECONOMIC
CIRCUMSTANCE ON
ACUTE MYOCARDIAL
INFARCTION ADMISSIONS
IN MELBOURNE,
AUSTRALIA."
INTERNATIONAL JOURNAL
OF HEALTH GEOGRAPHICS
9(1): 41.**

UHI effect and
health outcomes

Positive association between AMI admission to hospital and age and socioeconomic inequality.
Residents from highest or lowest socioeconomic standing more likely to be admitted for AMI; younger people most likely to be admitted.

Australia,
Melbourne

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



**PHUNG, D., ET AL. (2016).
 "AMBIENT TEMPERATURE
 AND RISK OF
 CARDIOVASCULAR
 HOSPITALIZATION: AN
 UPDATED SYSTEMATIC
 REVIEW AND META-
 ANALYSIS." SCIENCE OF
 THE TOTAL
 ENVIRONMENT 550: 1084-
 1102.**

UHI effect and health outcomes

The pooled results suggest that for a change in temperature condition, the risk of cardiovascular hospitalization increased 2.8% for cold exposure, 2.2% for heatwave exposure, and 0.7% for an increase in diurnal temperature. No association was observed for heat exposure.

Effects did change when incorporating variation of effect sizes: 7.8% for cold exposure, 1% for heat exposure, 6.1% for heatwave exposure, and 1.5% for an increase in diurnal temperature.

Germany,
 South Korea,
 Greece, UK,
 Taiwan,
 Australia,
 China,
 Portugal,
 Japan, USA,
 Vietnam,
 Mozambique,
 Czech
 Republic,
 Denmark,
 Thailand,
 Italy,
 Lithuania,
 Slovenia,
 France and
 Russia

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



MUELLER, N., ET AL. (2016). "URBAN AND TRANSPORT PLANNING RELATED EXPOSURES AND MORTALITY: A HEALTH IMPACT ASSESSMENT FOR CITIES." ENVIRONMENTAL HEALTH PERSPECTIVES 125(1): 89-96.

UHI effect and health outcomes

Reducing heat by 4 degrees prevents 376 deaths, increasing life expectancy by 34 days.

Barcelona, Spain

YE, X., ET AL. (2011). "AMBIENT TEMPERATURE AND MORBIDITY: A REVIEW OF EPIDEMIOLOGICAL EVIDENCE." ENVIRONMENTAL HEALTH PERSPECTIVES 120(1): 19-28.

UHI effect and health outcomes

The majority of studies reported a significant relationship between ambient temperature and total or cause-specific morbidities. However, there were some inconsistencies in the direction and magnitude of nonlinear lag effects.
The majority of studies reported detrimental effects of heat on the same day or up to the following 3 days.

USA, Canada, Japan, Taiwan, Australia, Greece, Spain, South Korea, UK, Switzerland and Italy

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



**XU, Z., ET AL. (2012).
"IMPACT OF AMBIENT
TEMPERATURE ON
CHILDREN'S HEALTH: A
SYSTEMATIC REVIEW."
ENVIRONMENTAL
RESEARCH 117: 120-131.**

UHI effect and
health outcomes

The existing literature indicates that very young children, especially children under one year of age, are particularly vulnerable to heat-related deaths. Hot and cold temperatures mainly affect cases of infectious diseases among children, including gastrointestinal diseases and respiratory diseases. Pediatric allergic diseases, like eczema, are also sensitive to temperature extremes. During heat waves, the incidences of renal disease, fever and electrolyte imbalance among children increase significantly.

Peru, Malta,
Japan,
Germany,
UK,
Bangladesh,
Burkina
Faso,
Australia,
Spain,
Greece,
Taiwan, USA,
Cameroon
and
Singapore

**CENTER FOR DISEASE
CONTROL AND
PREVENTION (2006), HEAT
ISLAND IMPACTS, VIEWED
JANUARY 2018,
<[HTTPS://WWW.EPA.GOV/
HEAT-ISLANDS/HEAT-
ISLAND-IMPACTS#3](https://www.epa.gov/heat-islands/heat-island-impacts#3)>**

UHI effect and
health outcomes

Estimates that from 1979–2003, excessive heat exposure contributed to more than 8,000 premature deaths in the United States

United
States

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



**KABISCH, N., ET AL. (2017).
"THE HEALTH BENEFITS OF
NATURE-BASED
SOLUTIONS TO
URBANIZATION
CHALLENGES FOR
CHILDREN AND THE
ELDERLY-A SYSTEMATIC
REVIEW."
ENVIRONMENTAL
RESEARCH 159: 362-373.**

UHI effect and
health outcomes

Kabisch, van den Bosch and Laforzezza (2017) found that urban trees and other vegetation provides cooling through shade and evapotranspiration, which reduce the impact of the UHI on hot summer days

Global

**KJELLSTROM, T. AND H. J.
WEAVER (2009). "CLIMATE
CHANGE AND HEALTH:
IMPACTS, VULNERABILITY,
ADAPTATION AND
MITIGATION." NEW
SOUTH WALES PUBLIC
HEALTH BULLETIN 20(2):
5-9.**

UHI effect and
health outcomes

Heat island effect contributes to greater heat exposure, which is positively associated with morbidity and mortality; mortality increases at temperatures above 28 degrees C, particularly amongst people 65+ years.

Australia,
ACT

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



<p>PERČIČ, S., ET AL. (2018). "NUMBER OF HEAT WAVE DEATHS BY DIAGNOSIS, SEX, AGE GROUPS, AND AREA, IN SLOVENIA, 2015 VS. 2003." INTERNATIONAL JOURNAL OF ENVIRONMENTAL RESEARCH AND PUBLIC HEALTH 15(1): 173.</p>	<p>UHI effect and health outcomes</p>	<p>People over 75 years and those with pre-existing acute circulatory diseases are most heavily impacted by heatwave. Risk factors of hypertension include being overweight and sedentary lifestyle. Older people with physiological cardiovascular impairment are more sensitive to heat waves</p>	<p>Slovenia</p>
<p>SMITH, K. R. AND P. J. ROEBBER (2011). "GREEN ROOF MITIGATION POTENTIAL FOR A PROXY FUTURE CLIMATE SCENARIO IN CHICAGO, ILLINOIS." JOURNAL OF APPLIED METEOROLOGY AND CLIMATOLOGY 50(3): 507-522.</p>	<p>UHI effect and urban environments</p>	<p>Widespread adoption of vegetated roofs could reduce localised temperatures up to 3 degrees C, but the effect is similar to other technologies (e.g. white roofs). The green roof approach also has several limitations including that the reduced temperature reduces natural circulation at the warmest times. Though this could reduce pollutants in the city, it also reduces natural cooling.</p>	<p>USA</p>
<p>ZANDER, K. K., ET AL. (2015). "HEAT STRESS CAUSES SUBSTANTIAL LABOUR PRODUCTIVITY LOSS IN AUSTRALIA." NATURE CLIMATE CHANGE 5(7): 647.</p>	<p>Health outcomes and economic outcomes</p>	<p>Estimated productivity may decrease by 11-27% in hot regions by 2080, and by 20% globally in hot months by 2050. Annual economic burden estimated to be US\$6.2b for Australian workforce.</p>	<p>Australia</p>

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



<p>KJELLSTROM, T. AND H. J. WEAVER (2009). "CLIMATE CHANGE AND HEALTH: IMPACTS, VULNERABILITY, ADAPTATION AND MITIGATION." NEW SOUTH WALES PUBLIC HEALTH BULLETIN 20(2): 5-9.</p>	<p>Health outcomes and economic outcomes</p>	<p>Positive association between direct heat exposure and labourer’s ability to carry out physical work, increased absenteeism and reduced labour productivity</p>	<p>Australia, ACT</p>
<p>GREEN BELT (2015). THE IMPACT OF GREEN SPACE ON HEAT AND AIR POLLUTION IN URBAN COMMUNITIES: A META-NARRATIVE SYSTEMATIC REVIEW. THE DAVID SUZUKI FOUNDATION. AVAILABLE AT: <HTTPS://DAVIDSUZUKI.ORG/WP-CONTENT/UPLOADS/2017/09/IMPACT-GREEN-SPACE-HEAT-AIR-POLLUTION-URBAN-COMMUNITIES.PDF></p>	<p>Improved natural environments and UHI effect Improved natural environments and air quality</p>	<p>Among the identified studies on green space and air pollution, 92% reported pollution mitigating effects, Among studies on heat mitigation, 98% reported urban cooling effects associated with green space</p>	<p>USA, China, Japan, UK, Italy, Greece, Germany, Canada</p>

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



<p>VAN DEN BOSCH, M. AND Å. O. SANG (2017). "URBAN NATURAL ENVIRONMENTS AS NATURE-BASED SOLUTIONS FOR IMPROVED PUBLIC HEALTH-A SYSTEMATIC REVIEW OF REVIEWS." ENVIRONMENTAL RESEARCH 158: 373-384.</p>	<p>Improved natural environments and all health risk factors</p> <p>All health risk factors and health outcomes</p>	<p>Increase in natural green space accessibility strongly associated with increased physical activity, with greatest benefit being reduced cardio-vascular disease (CVD) risk and related mortality. Inconclusive association between obesity as an outcome of physical inactivity but strong evidence of association between obesity and CVD, and obesity and mental disorders. Strong association between physical activity and reduced levels of anger and sadness.</p> <p>Association between excess heat and disease susceptibility due to reduced 'adaptation capacity of human thermoregulation' (may exacerbate existing chronic conditions).</p> <p>Moderate to strong evidence of positive association between green space and all-cause mortality</p>	<p>Global</p>
<p>OFFICE OF BEST PRACTICE REGULATION (2014). BEST PRACTICE REGULATION GUIDANCE NOTE VALUE OF STATISTICAL LIFE. AUSTRALIAN GOVERNMENT DEPARTMENT OF THE PRIME MINISTER AND CABINET. AVAILABLE AT: <HTTPS://WWW.PMC.GOV.AU/SITES/DEFAULT/FILES/PUBLICATIONS/VALUE_OF_STATISTICAL_LIFE_GUIDANCE_NOTE.PDF ></p>	<p>Health outcomes and economic outcomes</p>	<p>WTP method is most appropriate for measuring the value of statistical life (reductions in the risk of physical harm). WTP involves identifying how much a consumer would pay for products that reduce/mitigate the risk of death or serious injury</p>	<p>Global</p>

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



ABELSON, P. (2008). ESTABLISHING A MONETARY VALUE FOR LIVES SAVED: ISSUES AND CONTROVERSIES. OFFICE OF BEST PRACTICE REGULATION. AVAILABLE AT: <HTTPS://WWW.PMC.GOV.AU/SITES/DEFAULT/FILES/PUBLICATIONS/WORKING_PAPER_2_PETER_ABELSON.PDF>

Health outcomes and economic outcomes	VSL from studies ranged from A\$3m to A\$15m. Paper suggests that public agencies in Australia adopt a VSL of \$3.5m for avoiding an immediate death of a healthy individual in middle age (about 50) or younger; a constant VLY of \$151 000 which is independent of age; and age-specific VSLS for older persons equal to the present value of future VLYs of \$151,000 discounted by 3% per annum.	Australia
---------------------------------------	---	-----------

ACCESS ECONOMICS (2007). THE HEALTH OF NATIONS: THE VALUE OF STATISTICAL LIFE. AUSTRALIAN SAFETY AND COMPENSATION COUNCIL. AVAILABLE AT: <HTTPS://WWW.SAFEWORKAUSTRALIA.GOV.AU/SYSTEM/FILES/DOCUMENTS/1702/THEHEALTHOFNATIONS_VALUE_STATISTICALLIFE_2008_PDF.PDF>

Health outcomes and economic outcomes	While VSL is somewhat flawed as a concept to capture the value of health life, WTP approach to valuing human life have been the focus of the literature in this area since the 1960s. Revealed preference studies are generally considered superior to stated preference methods in revealing WTP as they are based on real world empirical binding market transactions. A literature review suggests a mean VSL in Australia of \$5.7m and a median of \$2.9m.	Global
---------------------------------------	---	--------

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



ORGANISATION FOR ECONOMIC COOPERATION & DEVELOPMENT 2012, THE VALUATION OF MORTALITY RISK, MORTALITY RISK VALUATION IN ENVIRONMENT, HEALTH AND TRANSPORT POLICIES, OECD PUBLISHING. AVAILABLE AT: <HTTP://WWW.OECD.ORG/ENVIRONMENT/MORTALITYRISKVALUATIONINENVIRONMENTHEALTHANDTRANSPORTPOLICIES.HTM>

Health outcomes and economic outcomes

While in some cases, a new primary valuation study, tailored for the specific policy in question, might be needed in order to carry out an appropriate CBA, in many situations benefit transfer (where VSL values that have been estimated in one context are- with appropriate adjustments - used in policy assessments in another context) will generally be less time- and resource-consuming. Average adult VSL for OECD countries ranges between US \$1.5m-4.5m, with a base value of US \$3m.

Global

VISCUSI, W. K. AND J. E. ALDY (2003). "THE VALUE OF A STATISTICAL LIFE: A CRITICAL REVIEW OF MARKET ESTIMATES THROUGHOUT THE WORLD." NATIONAL BUREAU OF ECONOMIC RESEARCH WORKING PAPER SERIES 9487.

Health outcomes and economic outcomes

Median value of VSL of prime-aged workers is \$7m
Income elasticity of VSL ranges from 0.5 to 0.6

USA

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



<p>JORDAN. H, DUNT ET. AL (UNDATED). MEASURING THE COST OF HUMAN MORBIDITY AND MORTALITY FROM ZONOTIC DISEASES. AUSTRALIAN CENTRE OF EXCELLENCE FOR RISK ANALYSIS. AUSTRALIA. AVAILABLE AT: <HTTPS://CEBRA.UNIMELB.EDU.AU/_DATA/ASSETS/PDF_FILE/0008/2220875/1002B0ID1FR.PDF></p>	<p>Health outcomes and economic outcomes</p>	<p>Must consider burden of disease as when measuring consequences of illness; must consider single or multi-criteria approach, use of data, time and resources available, contribution of modelling and equity consideration when measuring economic costs</p> <p>WTP method may be warranted if intangible costs are important. Review recommends use of Cost of Illness method to measure economic costs of human morbidity and mortality</p>	<p>Australia</p>
<p>MARKEYVYCH, I., ET AL. (2017). "EXPLORING PATHWAYS LINKING GREENSPACE TO HEALTH: THEORETICAL AND METHODOLOGICAL GUIDANCE." ENVIRONMENTAL RESEARCH 158: 301-317.</p>	<p>Improved natural environments and health outcomes</p>	<p>Green spaces have 3 functions: reducing harm (air pollution, noise reduction, heat reduction), restoring capacities (attention and focus restoration) & building capacities (encouraging physical activity & facilitating social cohesion). These functions may lead to improving physical health & wellbeing (self-perceived health, higher birth weight, lower BMI, lower risk of depression and cardiovascular disease)</p>	<p>Global</p>

Source: Frontier Economics

Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report (Final)

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis

Final



**Attachment 4 - Attachment 4 - Zero Carbon Development Frontier Economics CBA Report
(Final)**

Frontier Economics

Brisbane | Melbourne | Singapore | Sydney

Frontier Economics Pty Ltd
395 Collins Street Melbourne Victoria 3000

Tel: +61 3 9620 4488

<https://www.frontier-economics.com.au>

ACN: 087 553 124 ABN: 13 087 553 124



SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH

PART B: PLANNING ADVICE

for the **Municipal Association of Victoria** on behalf of **CASBE**

March 2022



urban planning | urban design | landscape architecture

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

CONTENTS

1.0	INTRODUCTION	Page 3
2.0	PEER REVIEW	Page 4
2.1	The Objectives and Standards	Page 6
2.1.1	Other Standards	Page 22
2.2	Associated Matters	Page 23
2.2.1	Definitions	Page 23
2.2.2	Information Requirements	Page 23
2.2.3	Permit Conditions	Page 24
2.2.4	Guideline Material	Page 25
3.0	IMPLEMENTATION CONSIDERATIONS	Page 26
3.1	Technical Information within Objectives and Standards	Page 26
3.2	Use of External or Other Documents	Page 27
3.3	Planning Practice Notes	Page 28
3.4	Sustainability Guidelines	Page 28
3.5	Permit Triggers	Page 30
3.6	Building Typologies	Page 31
3.7	Net Zero Carbon	Page 34
3.8	Implementation into Planning Schemes	Page 36
3.9	Alignment with State Government approach to sustainability standards	Page 39
3.10	Staging Implementation	Page 42
3.11	Application Requirements and Assessment details	Page 47
4.0	SUMMARY RECOMMENDATIONS	Page 49
4.1	Rationale and benefits	Page 49
4.2	Alternate Pathways	Page 50

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

1.0 INTRODUCTION

Hansen Partnership, Hip V Hype and Frontier Economics have been engaged to provide advice on a range of draft ESD standards proposed for inclusion in the planning schemes of a growing number of participating councils. These standards represent an 'elevation' of existing standards currently found in the local policies of 20 of Victoria's councils.

A total of 31 Victorian councils are involved in the 'Elevating Environmentally Sustainable Development (ESD) Targets Planning Policy Amendment' project (the project), indicating the increasing awareness of the importance of planning in delivering ESD. It also signals the importance that planning plays in the ability of local governments to act in response to their communities concerns, expressed through various declarations associated with the climate emergency.

Hansen's role has been to review the proposed standards and recommend adjustments, and to provide advice on related questions of implementation. HIP V. HYPE undertook an assessment of the technical and financial implications of the Standards (Component A), and Frontier Economics considered undertook a cost benefit analysis (Component C).

This report contains two key sections - the first documents the outcomes of a review of draft standards provided to the project group, bringing together input from not only Hansen, but also technical advice and feedback from stakeholders. The second component of this report responds to a series of questions related to how those Standards could, or should, be implemented through Victoria's planning system, before the report concludes with a series of recommendations.



Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

2.0 PEER REVIEW OF STANDARDS

Hansen have undertaken a thorough review of the proposed Standards. The outcome of this review and associated discussion is contained in this section of the report.

The review process comprised a number of stages:

- Initial review and identification of matters which were not appropriate for implementation through a planning scheme. Some of these were identified as more appropriate as guidelines, some were identified as duplicating other standards, and others were not matters that are suitably addressed through a planning scheme, for example:

All engineered wood should meet the maximum total indoor pollutant emissions limits as set out in most current GECA, Global GreenTag GreenRate, Green Star or WELL standards.

- A workshop was then held with members of the client group who had been involved in a 'strategic working group', developing the Standards in their early phases. Through this process, the intent behind particular Standards was discussed and additional Standards resolved for removal, modification or consolidation were identified.
- Hansen then undertook a more thorough review of the Standards considering the following:
 - The likely implementation mechanism and therefore the appropriate 'framing' of the Objectives and Standards.
 - Existing content within planning schemes, and content proposed through current reforms.
 - Opportunities for simplification and clarification.
 - The ability for planners to assess the proposed Standards and the ways in which they might do so.
- Following this, the Standards were further updated on the basis of advice prepared as part of Component A of this project which examined the technical feasibility and viability of the proposed Standards. Where technical challenges were identified with respect to implementing and embedding relevant standards, corresponding adjustments were made to address this.
- The Standards were also tested with a number of stakeholder groups, such as ESD practitioners and peak industry bodies.

The updated Objectives and Standards are included on the following pages, followed by identification of Standards which are recommended to not be pursued further as part of this project.

There are a number of matters to note:

- The Objectives and Standards have been arranged thematically. However, these themes have been adjusted from those originally proposed. The rationale for these adjustments is outlined in the highlight box opposite.
- While the particular requirements of development have been retained as 'Standards', it is noted that these may require further translation once the preferred implementation mechanism has been confirmed and DELWP preferences ascertained. For example - it may be that more specific Performance Measures and Criteria are preferred, or Requirements and Guidelines. See Implementation into Planning Schemes for further details.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

THEMES

ENERGY

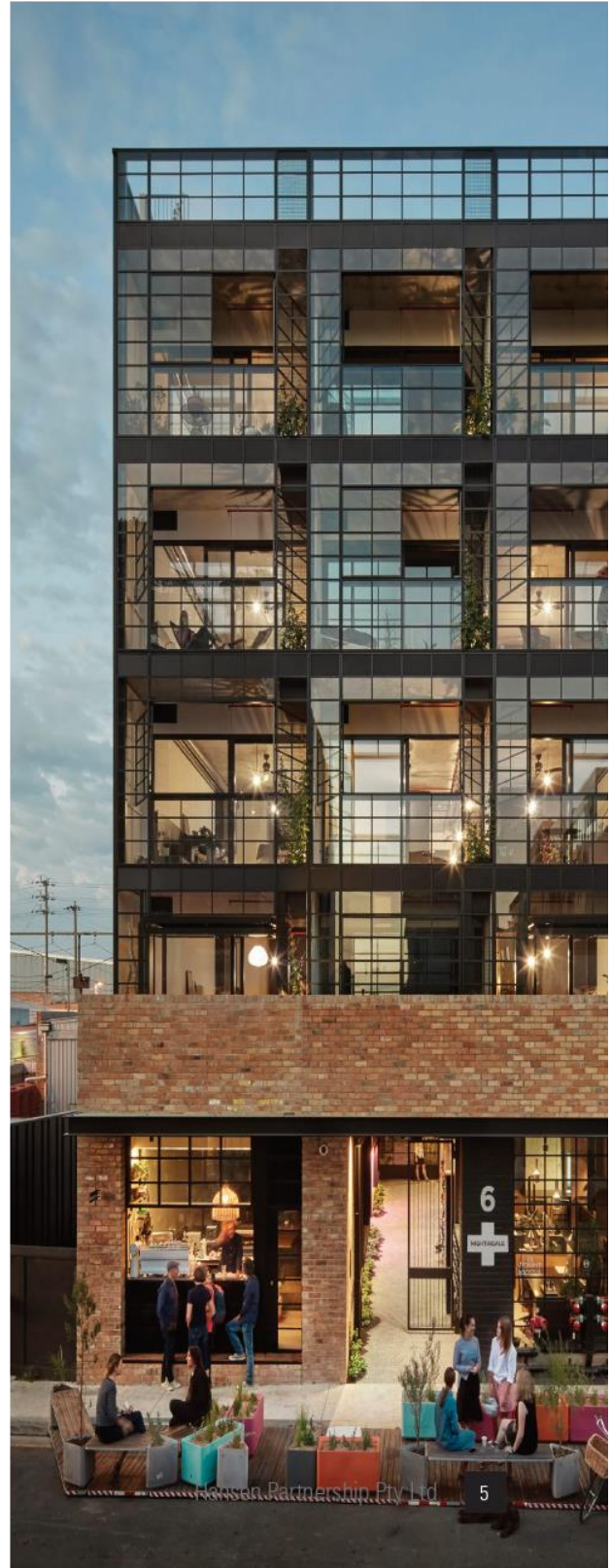
This theme has been split into Operational Energy and Embodied Carbon. This allows for the splitting of objectives related to these two matters. The introduction of a new Embodied Carbon theme allows for an increased emphasis on this and to provide a logical 'home' for Standards which are seeking to achieve objectives related to this. While most of the Standards in this theme are not quantitative or specific, it provides the opportunity for later updates as consideration of embodied carbon becomes more resolved.

GREEN INFRASTRUCTURE

This theme replaces Urban Ecology. While urban ecology is important, as a theme it fails to appropriately encompass the range of matters addressed under this heading and is perhaps more aligned with specific 'biodiversity' outcomes which are often situated in other parts of the scheme. Green Infrastructure allows a greater focus on health and wellbeing considerations alongside biodiversity outcomes.

WASTE & RESOURCE RECOVERY

While this theme was originally identified as Waste, Materials & the Circular Economy, much of the content related to materials has been moved to the Embodied Carbon theme. While the Objectives of this theme certainly relate to the development of a circular economy, it is considered that the Standards proposed under this relate primarily to waste and resource recovery rather than the broader circular economy and so a thematic heading which reflects that provides greater clarity.



Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

2.1 THE OBJECTIVES AND STANDARDS

The table is broken into relevant themes, and for each a series of Objectives are detailed. Below these the revised Standards are included. These have been subject to a rigorous process of review and testing with stakeholders but should be subject to a further round of review prior to any exhibition of a Planning Scheme Amendment

For each theme, the relevant Objectives which the Standard is intended to deliver is identified, along with some commentary as to how the standards would be assessed through the proposed process. It is important that all the Standards are practical in terms of how they can be assessed by any decision-maker and also that they do not impose unreasonable burdens on applicants. These should be read in conjunction with the discussion at Section 2.3 on application requirements and supporting material.

THEME: OPERATIONAL ENERGY		
Objectives		
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> .1 To ensure new development achieves net zero carbon emissions from operational energy use. .2 To support the inclusion of renewable energy generation and ensure a transition to renewable energy sources. .3 To ensure higher levels of energy efficiency and reduce pressure on energy networks. .4 To support effective energy load management and storage. .5 To support development that demonstrates innovation in the delivery of carbon positive emission outcomes. 		
Standards	Assessment process	Objectives
<p>S1 All development should be designed to reflect the following hierarchy in achieving net zero carbon performance from all operational energy use:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Design buildings to be all electric; 2. Design building orientation, envelope and openings to increase energy efficiency; 3. Selection of energy efficient systems, equipment and appliances; 4. Onsite generation of renewable energy; 5. Purchase of offsite renewable energy. 	<p>As part proposed Sustainability Management Plan (SMP) templates (see Section 2.3) a 'checklist' could be included which, on completion, provides the planner or other decision-maker with a clear understanding of the order and steps taken by the applicant to meet the Standard.</p>	<p>1, 2, 3, 4, 5.</p>

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

Standards	Assessment process	Objectives
<p>S2</p> <p>All new development should be designed to avoid consumption of natural gas or other onsite fossil fuels.</p>	<p>This can be clearly identified in the SMP and on relevant plans, including the proposed Sustainability Response Plan. The Guidelines document will provide 'helpful hints' as to ways to overcome common issues with gas. The Guidelines should also include a clear list of uses for which discretion may be warranted from this standard, and any associated parameters.</p> <p>It is noted that advocacy for corresponding changes to the VPPs to address the issue of gas providers as Determining Authority for some permit applications will also need to be pursued.</p>	1
<p>S3</p> <p>All development should be designed to reflect the following hierarchy in achieving net zero carbon emissions from all operational energy use:</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Design buildings to be all electric; 2. Design building orientation, envelope and openings to increase energy efficiency; 3. Selection of energy efficient systems, equipment and appliances; 4. Onsite generation of renewable energy; 5. Purchase of offsite renewable energy. 	<p>This would be assessed through review of built form as shown on plans, and also as articulated through the SMP. Appropriate design responses would vary dependant on context, but examples of common best practice could be provided through the Guidelines.</p>	3
<p>S4</p> <p>All development should be designed to minimise energy use including:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Provision of clotheslines to allow natural drying of clothes and bedlinen, that do not impact the amenity of external secluded private open space, or internal room function. • Provision of appropriate energy management systems (such as load management) to support use of renewable energy generated onsite and efficient energy consumption throughout the day. 	<p>Clothes drying areas would be marked on plans allowing for easy assessment and SMP would contain details of any proposed energy management systems as part of documentation. Guidelines again, could provide details as to common and cost effective forms of energy management for different typologies.</p>	3, 4
<p>S5</p> <p>All residential developments should achieve an average 7 Star NatHERS rating.</p>	<p>Relevant NatHERs modelling reports would be incorporated into the SMP.</p> <p>Note: it is anticipated that this Standard will be removed following delivery of Victorias commitment to pursuing this standard through updates to the building regulations.</p>	1, 3, 4

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

Standards	Assessment process	Objectives
<p>S6 All development should maximise potential utilisation of solar energy and where appropriate, wind, through the following measures:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Ensuring electrical systems are designed to optimise the onsite consumption of generated electricity. • Optimising roof form, pitch and orientation for photovoltaic arrays and/or solar air or water heating. • Minimising shading and obstructions. • Designing for appropriate roof structure to accommodate and access equipment. • Consider spatial requirements for future renewable energy storage or other energy management systems. 	<p>The SMP would provide detail on measures proposed, and the Guidelines would provide certainty as to what matters might need to be specified in terms of electrical systems for different typologies.</p> <p>Plans, including the Sustainability Response Plan, could detail roof characteristics allow for assessment, and again, the Guidelines could clearly articulate appropriate responses in different contexts.</p> <p>Where relevant and if load management or storage is suggested to be part of the response, relevant notations and definition of spatial requirements on plans could be sought.</p>	<p>1, 2, 4</p>



Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

Standards	Assessment process	Objectives										
<p>S7 All developments should provide the following minimum requirements for onsite renewable energy generation:</p> <table border="1"> <thead> <tr> <th>DEVELOPMENT</th> <th>REQUIREMENT</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>Single dwelling, Two or more dwellings on a lot (multi-dwellings other than apartments)</td> <td>A 3kW minimum capacity solar photovoltaic (PV) system should be installed for each 1-2 bedroom dwelling and an additional 1.0kW per bedroom for each bedroom there-after.</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Apartment development</td> <td>Provide a solar PV system with a capacity of at least 25W per square meters of the development's site coverage, OR 1kW per dwelling.</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Office, Retail, Other non-residential</td> <td>Provide a solar PV system with a capacity of at least 25W per square meters of the development's site coverage.</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Industrial & Warehouse</td> <td>A solar PV system that is: Sized to meet the energy needs of the building(s) services (lighting, air-conditioning, industrial processes). When no industrial process is proposed, minimum 1.5kW per tenancy plus 1kW for every 150m² of gross floor area must be provided, OR Where an energy intensive industrial process is likely, maximised based on the available unencumbered roof area.</td> </tr> </tbody> </table>	DEVELOPMENT	REQUIREMENT	Single dwelling, Two or more dwellings on a lot (multi-dwellings other than apartments)	A 3kW minimum capacity solar photovoltaic (PV) system should be installed for each 1-2 bedroom dwelling and an additional 1.0kW per bedroom for each bedroom there-after.	Apartment development	Provide a solar PV system with a capacity of at least 25W per square meters of the development's site coverage, OR 1kW per dwelling.	Office, Retail, Other non-residential	Provide a solar PV system with a capacity of at least 25W per square meters of the development's site coverage.	Industrial & Warehouse	A solar PV system that is: Sized to meet the energy needs of the building(s) services (lighting, air-conditioning, industrial processes). When no industrial process is proposed, minimum 1.5kW per tenancy plus 1kW for every 150m ² of gross floor area must be provided, OR Where an energy intensive industrial process is likely, maximised based on the available unencumbered roof area.	<p>The solar PV proposed would be shown on the plans and detailed in the SMP, allowing for easy assessment against the Standard. There will clearly be some instances where there is a need for discretion in the application of this Standard, including where roofs are already overshadowed (where the application of such a requirement would be unreasonable) or where a better overall sustainability outcome is generated through a combination of measures proposed for the site which results in this Standard not being appropriate.</p> <p>In order to ensure transparency, situations where discretion would always lead to the Standard not being applied should be clearly outlined in the Guidelines or suitable wording added to the Standard. Other situations where discretion may be exercised could be identified though case study examples but should not be specifically listed within the Guidelines. Where relevant these matters could be integrated into decision guidelines.</p>	<p>1, 2</p>
DEVELOPMENT	REQUIREMENT											
Single dwelling, Two or more dwellings on a lot (multi-dwellings other than apartments)	A 3kW minimum capacity solar photovoltaic (PV) system should be installed for each 1-2 bedroom dwelling and an additional 1.0kW per bedroom for each bedroom there-after.											
Apartment development	Provide a solar PV system with a capacity of at least 25W per square meters of the development's site coverage, OR 1kW per dwelling.											
Office, Retail, Other non-residential	Provide a solar PV system with a capacity of at least 25W per square meters of the development's site coverage.											
Industrial & Warehouse	A solar PV system that is: Sized to meet the energy needs of the building(s) services (lighting, air-conditioning, industrial processes). When no industrial process is proposed, minimum 1.5kW per tenancy plus 1kW for every 150m ² of gross floor area must be provided, OR Where an energy intensive industrial process is likely, maximised based on the available unencumbered roof area.											
<p>S8 All residual operational energy should be 100% renewable, purchased through government accredited off-site Green Power, power purchasing agreement or similar.</p>	<p>See Section 3.7 for more in depth discussion of how this Standard could be implemented and assessed.</p>	<p>1</p>										

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

THEME: EMBODIED CARBON		
Objectives		
.1 To encourage development that considers the lifecycle impacts of resource use and supports lower carbon emissions.		
Standards	Assessment process	Objectives
<p>S9</p> <p>Development should reduce the impact of embodied carbon emissions in materials used through a combination of the following measures:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Reusing all, or part, of existing buildings. • Use of reclaimed or repurposed materials where appropriate. • Use of new materials with a recycled content. • Identifying opportunities to substitute high impact materials, such as concrete or steel, with materials with lower embodied carbon. • Selecting materials from sources which have undertaken offsetting of any carbon emissions. 	<p>The SMP would provide detail on measures proposed by the applicant to meet this Standard. The template could be structured to identify opportunities, which the applicant could confirm if they have taken up or not. Guidelines could provide guidance as to the reductions that would be considered reasonable and the circumstances where discretion would be anticipated.</p>	1
<p>S10</p> <p>Development should demonstrate consideration of the potential for future adaptation and / or alternate uses where relevant, in the design of buildings.</p>	<p>This could be detailed in the SMP, where a template could provide a checklist of measures that have been considered in response to the Standard.</p> <p>The relevant section of the Guidelines could provide best practice case study examples.</p>	1
<p>S11</p> <p>Development should contribute to the reduction in future embodied carbon through careful material selection, including:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Utilising materials that are durable, reducing need for replacement. • Utilising materials and construction methods which facilitate future recycling of materials. • Considering the application of 'design for disassembly' principles. 	<p>Materials and finishes specifications are anticipated to be provided as per standard application requirements. This would allow assessment against the first and second dot point. Similarly to the above, the SMP template could provide a checklist against matters which have been considered by the applicant in responding to the Standard.</p> <p>Guidelines again could provide locally relevant case studies and ideas that could be considered by applicants.</p>	1

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

THEME: SUSTAINABLE TRANSPORT

Objectives

- .1 To ensure development supports sustainable and equitable transport patterns through the provision of transport infrastructure that prioritises active transport.
- .2 To support and encourage zero emissions transport.
- .3 To support development that is designed to encourage behavioural changes to reduce transport related emissions and congestion.
- .4 To ensure that development is designed to accommodate the expected increase in use of lower emission modes of transport through the provision of infrastructure that is efficient and can adapt to meet changing needs and innovations in transport technology.

Standards	Assessment process	Objectives												
<p>S12 All development should provide the following rates of bicycle parking:</p> <table border="1"> <thead> <tr> <th>DEVELOPMENT</th> <th>REQUIREMENT</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>New residential development</td> <td> <p>A minimum of one secure undercover bicycle space per dwelling. Where a lesser provision of bicycle parking is proposed, development should demonstrate how additional space (i.e. car parking spaces) could be repurposed for bicycle parking should demand arise.</p> <p>A minimum of one visitor bicycle space per 4 dwelling.</p> </td> </tr> <tr> <td>New retail development</td> <td> <p>A minimum of one secure undercover employee bicycle parking space per 100 sqm net leasable area.</p> <p>Visitor bicycle spaces equal to at least 5% of the peak visitors capacity.</p> </td> </tr> <tr> <td>New development associated with a Place of Assembly</td> <td> <p>A minimum of 2 secure staff bicycle spaces per 1500 sqm of a place of assembly.</p> <p>A minimum of four visitor spaces for the first 1500 sqm and 2 additional spaces for every 1500 sqm thereafter.</p> </td> </tr> <tr> <td>New office development</td> <td> <p>A minimum of one secure undercover staff bicycle parking space per 100 sqm net leasable area of office.</p> <p>A minimum of one visitor space per 500 sqm net leasable area of office.</p> </td> </tr> <tr> <td>For all other non-residential uses</td> <td>Provide bicycle parking equal to at least 10% of regular occupants.</td> </tr> </tbody> </table>	DEVELOPMENT	REQUIREMENT	New residential development	<p>A minimum of one secure undercover bicycle space per dwelling. Where a lesser provision of bicycle parking is proposed, development should demonstrate how additional space (i.e. car parking spaces) could be repurposed for bicycle parking should demand arise.</p> <p>A minimum of one visitor bicycle space per 4 dwelling.</p>	New retail development	<p>A minimum of one secure undercover employee bicycle parking space per 100 sqm net leasable area.</p> <p>Visitor bicycle spaces equal to at least 5% of the peak visitors capacity.</p>	New development associated with a Place of Assembly	<p>A minimum of 2 secure staff bicycle spaces per 1500 sqm of a place of assembly.</p> <p>A minimum of four visitor spaces for the first 1500 sqm and 2 additional spaces for every 1500 sqm thereafter.</p>	New office development	<p>A minimum of one secure undercover staff bicycle parking space per 100 sqm net leasable area of office.</p> <p>A minimum of one visitor space per 500 sqm net leasable area of office.</p>	For all other non-residential uses	Provide bicycle parking equal to at least 10% of regular occupants.	<p>Bicycle parking areas and proposed numbers should be included on relevant plans. They should also be detailed with the relevant SMP (see recommendation for consolidation of current Green Travel Plan requirements with a single SMP). SMP template could contain an adjustable table with the relevant uses so applicants can just add in relevant floor areas and identify numbers of bicycle parking spaces provided, with justification for any reduction required. This template could also allow for the easy identification of the number of 'other' types of bicycle parking provided (i.e cargo bikes, electric bikes spaces with charging etc).</p>	1, 2, 4
DEVELOPMENT	REQUIREMENT													
New residential development	<p>A minimum of one secure undercover bicycle space per dwelling. Where a lesser provision of bicycle parking is proposed, development should demonstrate how additional space (i.e. car parking spaces) could be repurposed for bicycle parking should demand arise.</p> <p>A minimum of one visitor bicycle space per 4 dwelling.</p>													
New retail development	<p>A minimum of one secure undercover employee bicycle parking space per 100 sqm net leasable area.</p> <p>Visitor bicycle spaces equal to at least 5% of the peak visitors capacity.</p>													
New development associated with a Place of Assembly	<p>A minimum of 2 secure staff bicycle spaces per 1500 sqm of a place of assembly.</p> <p>A minimum of four visitor spaces for the first 1500 sqm and 2 additional spaces for every 1500 sqm thereafter.</p>													
New office development	<p>A minimum of one secure undercover staff bicycle parking space per 100 sqm net leasable area of office.</p> <p>A minimum of one visitor space per 500 sqm net leasable area of office.</p>													
For all other non-residential uses	Provide bicycle parking equal to at least 10% of regular occupants.													

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

Standards	Assessment process	Objectives
<p>S13</p> <p>All non-residential developments should provide:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • One shower for the first 5 employee bicycle spaces, plus 1 to each 10 employee bicycle spaces thereafter. • Personal lockers are to be provided with each bicycle space required if 10 or more employee bicycle spaces are provided. • If more than 30 bicycle spaces are required, then a change room should be provided with direct access to each shower. The change room may be a combined shower and change room. 	<p>As above, this could be included as a table to fill out in any SMP template, and should be marked on relevant plans.</p>	<p>1, 2, 4</p>
<p>S14</p> <p>All bicycle parking facilities should be designed for convenient access, including:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Locating the majority of bicycle parking facilities for occupants at ground level, where this does not compromise other relevant objectives. • For bicycle parking not at ground level, providing the majority within 10 meters of vertical pedestrian access ways (i.e. lifts, stairs). • Providing safe access to bicycle parking facilities in basement car parks via a separate line of travel or by clearly signalling cycle priority through surface treatments and to facilities accessed via lanes by providing suitable lighting and surveillance. • Ensuring any lifts used to access bicycle parking areas are at least 1800mm deep. • Ensuring at least 20% of residential bicycle parking facilities are of a type which support equitable access through a combination of well-spaced ground level facilities to support ease of use and provision of parking spaces to accommodate a diverse range of bicycles (such as cargo bikes or three wheeled bikes). 	<p>Details of how the design has considered easy access could be documented in the SMP, with relevant content included on plans. The Guidelines should include examples of application types for which dot points relating to ground floor locations and separate lines of travel may not be appropriate. As with previous Standards, where decision guidelines etc are used, these matters could be addressed there.</p>	<p>1, 2, 4</p>

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

Standards		Assessment process	Objectives
<p>S15 All development should be designed to support the use of electric vehicles through the provision of:</p>		<p>SMPs will contain a section which includes details of EV provisions proposed on site. The template could be set up to allow easy assessment against the Standards. Location of relevant infrastructure should also be shown on relevant plans.</p>	<p>2, 3, 4, 5</p>
DEVELOPMENT	REQUIREMENT		
Single dwellings / Two or more dwellings on a lot	Appropriate infrastructure and cabling to support at least moderate speed, efficient EV charging (without the EV charger unit) in each garage/ carport.		
Apartment development	Electrical capacity capable of supporting the provision of an appropriate moderate speed, efficient EV charging outlet to all car parking spaces. Appropriate EV infrastructure and cabling must be provided to ensure peak demand is managed for example, distribution boards, power use metering systems, scalable load management systems, and cable trays or conduit installation.		
Non-residential development under 5,000 sqm gross floor area	Electrical capacity capable of supporting the provision of an appropriate moderate speed, efficient EV charging outlet to 20% of all staff car parking spaces (or a minimum of one space). Appropriate EV infrastructure and cabling must be provided to ensure peak demand is managed, for example, distribution boards, power use metering systems, scalable load management systems, and cable trays or conduit installation.		
Non-residential development over 5,000 sqm gross floor area	Installed EV charging infrastructure complete with chargers and signage to 5% of all car parking spaces. Electrical capacity capable of supporting the provision of an appropriate moderate speed, efficient EV charging outlet to 20% of all staff car parking spaces (or a minimum of one space). Appropriate EV infrastructure and cabling must be provided to ensure peak demand is managed for example, distribution use metering systems, scalable load management systems, and cable trays or conduit installation.		

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

Standards	Assessment process	Objectives
<p>S16 All car parking facilities should be designed to support the charging of shared or visitor vehicles through:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> The provision of a minimum of one EV enabled shared parking space if visitor or shared parking spaces are proposed. Locating shared EV charging space(s) in highly visible, priority locations. Providing clear signage indicating that EV charging is available at the shared space(s). 	<p>As with above this information could be detailed in the EV section of the SMP through use of a template model, and through the inclusion of relevant spatial details on the plans.</p>	<p>2,3,4,5</p>
<p>S17 All car parking facilities should be designed to support the charging of motorcycle, moped, electric bicycle or scooters through:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Providing electrical capacity for appropriate charging outlets at the parking / storage area. Providing a general power outlet for every six vehicle parking spaces to support charging. 	<p>As above.</p>	<p>2, 3, 4</p>
<p>S18 All development should be designed to support modal shift to more sustainable forms of transport through:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Locating low and zero emission vehicles in a prominent, accessible locations within parking facilities. Designing car parking facilities to be adaptable to other uses. Adopting flexibility in the allocation of car parking spaces to facilitate adaptable uses or transfer of ownership. 	<p>SMP template could provide a section where applicant can outline steps they have taken to support modal shift which may include measures beyond those identified in the Standard. Where items included in the Standard have not been pursued by the applicant the expectation would be the rationale for this is documented in the SMP also.</p>	<p>1, 2, 4, 5</p>

THEME: INTEGRATED WATER MANAGEMENT

Objectives

- .1 To support development that minimises total operating potable water use.
- .2 To support development that reduces the amount of stormwater runoff on site, and improves its quality of stormwater, and impacts for stormwater that leaves a development.
- .3 To ensure development considers and addresses the impact of future climate conditions in the management of water resources.
- .4 To encourage development that supports innovation in the use and reuse of water

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

Standards	Assessment process	Objectives
<p>S19 All development should be designed to reduce potable water use on site by at least 30% in interior and irrigation uses, in comparison to an equivalent standard development, with use of roof harvested rainwater supply prioritised in the delivery of reductions.</p>	<p>SMP template would include an area where the water use of the 'equivalent standard development' would be recorded (in line with definition and Guideline content). The anticipated usage based on measures which would also be outlined could then be recorded, allowing an easy assessment of the reduction in use anticipated to be achieved by the development. A breakdown of where the reductions have been achieved could also be provided.</p>	<p>1, 4</p>
<p>S20 Design developments to use water resources efficiently through a range of measures, including;</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Collection of rainwater from above ground catchments, and appropriate filtering for on-site use for toilet flushing as a minimum, and additional uses such as laundry, irrigation, wash down facilities, etc. • Capture of fire-test water for on-site reuse • Collection of stormwater for on-site reuse • Considering opportunities for onsite recycling of wastewater through the installation of approved greywater or blackwater systems • Reducing potable water use for irrigation by selection of drought tolerant landscaping, design for passive irrigation, and selection of efficient irrigation systems where needed • Connecting to a precinct scale Class A recycled water source if available and technically feasible (including a third pipe connection to all non-potable sources). • Providing water efficient fixtures, fittings and equipment. 	<p>Measures taken to achieve water efficiency will vary from site to site, but should be documented in the SMP. The SMP could include all measures identified in the Standard to ensure direct response to these key opportunities but would also allow for other measures to be identified.</p>	<p>1, 3, 4</p>
<p>S21 Reduce the volume and flow of stormwater discharging from the site by appropriate on-site detention and on-site retention strategies, consistent with catchment scale IWM objectives and targets.</p>	<p>This would be demonstrated through use of tools such as STORM / MUSIC as is currently the case. The results would be included in the SMP.</p>	<p>2</p>
<p>S22 Improve the quality of stormwater discharging from the site by meeting best practice urban stormwater standards.</p>	<p>This would be demonstrated through use of tools such as STORM / MUSIC as is currently the case. The results would be included in the SMP.</p>	<p>2</p>

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

THEME: GREEN INFRASTRUCTURE		
Objectives		
<ol style="list-style-type: none"> .1 To deliver development that protects existing landscape values on and adjoining the development site, including canopy, vegetation, and habitat for biodiversity. .2 To deliver development that increases vegetation, particularly indigenous and native vegetation, and enhances existing landscape values, connects biodiversity corridors and increases the resilience of ecosystems. .3 To ensure landscaping proposed as part of development will be resilient to future climate conditions and supports integrated water management and energy efficiency outcomes. .4 To support development that increases amenity, improves connections to surrounding natural landscapes and supports health and wellbeing. .5 To encourage development that provides opportunities for on-site food production. 		
Standards	Assessment process	Objectives
<p>S23 All new development should achieve a Green Factor score of 0.55 (0.25 for industrial and warehouse uses)</p> <p>OR</p> <p>A minimum of at least 40% of the total site coverage area (20% for Industrial or Warehouse) must comprise green cover (external landscaping) that delivers at least one of the following:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • A minimum of 65% of the required green cover area as new or existing canopy planting and a minimum of 35% as understory planting. Canopy planting and understory planting can overlap. • Species selection and associated planting arrangement comprising native and / or indigenous species which provides habitat for native fauna. • Green cover which is located to provide maximum benefit in relation to the cooling of the adjoining public realm. Green walls or facades under this pathway must benefit the public realm and be on the lower levels of the building. 	<p>If using the Green Factor Tool (GFT), the final score report which is generated would be provided allowing the Standard to be easily assessed.</p> <p>If alternate measures are proposed to meet the Standard then this would be documented on the relevant plans, including planting schedules. Guidelines would be needed to provide additional detail as to the parameters of how the alternate pathway would be assessed (i.e. lower levels are up to three storeys etc).</p>	1, 2, 3, 5

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

<p>S24 Green infrastructure should:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Support the creation of complex and biodiverse habitat. • Provide a layered approach, incorporating both understory and canopy planting. • Provide either native, indigenous and/or climate change resilient exotic plants that provide resources for native fauna. • Support the creation of vegetation links between areas of high biodiversity through planting selection and design. • Ensure species selection is appropriate to address expected future climate conditions. 	<p>As per some earlier standards, a 'checkbox' approach within the SMP template could provide an easy mechanism for assessment.</p>	<p>1, 2, 3, 5</p>
<p>S25 Siting of buildings should seek to retain existing mature canopy trees (excluding invasive species) or significant areas of other green cover which contribute to biodiversity corridors and habitat.</p>	<p>Existing trees would be shown on plans. Any removal of mature canopy trees would need to be justified as part of any application. Guidelines would make clear the parameters what appropriate responses may be in different circumstances. This could addresses approaches based on preferred densities, location of trees on lots etc. If trees are proposed for removal an arborists report would form part of application requirements.</p>	<p>1, 2, 3</p>
<p>S26 Development should ensure appropriate measures are integrated to support the establishment and ongoing maintenance of landscaping</p>	<p>Review of landscape plans and any associated material should detail proposed measures (noting crossover with IWM requirements).</p>	<p>5</p>



Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

THEME: CLIMATE RESILIENCE		
Objectives		
<p>.1 To improve the resilience of the built environment to climate change related hazards and natural disasters. .2 To deliver development that reduces the urban heat island effect.</p>		
Standards	Assessment process	Objectives
<p>S27 New development should demonstrate that future climate impacts have been considered and addressed in any design response.</p>	<p>Applicants would be required to prepare a Sustainability Response Plan, similar to existing Design Response Plans, which identify the future climate impacts. Impacts would be as per State of the Climate reports. This plan would summarise impacts and then identify proposed responses which would be outlined in more detail in SMPs. Guidelines could provide further information of the impacts that would need to be considered and what potential responses could include.</p>	1, 2
<p>S28 Provide at least 75% of the development's total site area with a combination of the following elements to reduce the impact of the urban heat island effect:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Green infrastructure. • Roof and shading structures with cooling colours and finishes that have a solar reflectance index (SRI) of: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • For roofing with less than 15 degree pitch, a SRI of at least 80. • For roofing with a pitch of greater than 15 degrees, a SRI of at least 40 • Water features or pools. • Hardscaping materials with SRI of minimum 40. 	<p>The total 75% area would be documented on the Sustainability Response Plan, allowing for easy assessment as per current documentation of permeability requirements under ResCode.</p>	1,2
<p>S29 Pedestrian pathways should be designed with thermal comfort in mind. This includes incorporating landscaping (tree canopy and other vegetation), shading and covered structures.</p>	<p>Plans would allow easy assessment of whether pedestrian paths incorporate responses to urban heat.</p>	1,2

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

THEME: INDOOR ENVIRONMENTAL QUALITY

Objectives

- .1 To support development that achieves safe and healthy indoor environments, specifically addressing:
 - Thermal comfort
 - Thermal safety
 - Access to clean, fresh air
 - Access to daylight and sunlight
 - Harmful indoor air pollutants
- .2 To deliver development that considers the impact of future climate conditions on indoor environment quality.

Standards	Assessment process	Objectives								
<p>S30 Buildings should be designed to be able to provide appropriate levels of thermal comfort without reliance on mechanical heating and cooling systems, as follows:</p> <table border="1"> <thead> <tr> <th>DEVELOPMENT</th> <th>REQUIREMENT</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>Single dwellings Two or more dwellings on a lot</td> <td>All habitable rooms should be cross ventilated.</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Apartment development Residential Buildings</td> <td>60% of all apartments should be effectively naturally ventilated, either via cross ventilation, single-sided ventilation or a combination At least 40% of apartments on every floor to be cross ventilated</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Non-Residential development</td> <td>All regular use areas of non-residential spaces should be effectively naturally ventilated; or commensurate mechanical measures provided.</td> </tr> </tbody> </table>	DEVELOPMENT	REQUIREMENT	Single dwellings Two or more dwellings on a lot	All habitable rooms should be cross ventilated.	Apartment development Residential Buildings	60% of all apartments should be effectively naturally ventilated, either via cross ventilation, single-sided ventilation or a combination At least 40% of apartments on every floor to be cross ventilated	Non-Residential development	All regular use areas of non-residential spaces should be effectively naturally ventilated; or commensurate mechanical measures provided.	<p>Plans should document proposed flow paths allowing for assessment of ventilation. Guidelines should make definitions of cross and single side ventilation clear.</p>	1
DEVELOPMENT	REQUIREMENT									
Single dwellings Two or more dwellings on a lot	All habitable rooms should be cross ventilated.									
Apartment development Residential Buildings	60% of all apartments should be effectively naturally ventilated, either via cross ventilation, single-sided ventilation or a combination At least 40% of apartments on every floor to be cross ventilated									
Non-Residential development	All regular use areas of non-residential spaces should be effectively naturally ventilated; or commensurate mechanical measures provided.									
<p>S31 Buildings should achieve a daylight level across the entirety of every habitable room of 100 lux and of 50 lux across the entirety of any other regularly occupied space.</p>	<p>Proposed lux levels should be documented in the SMP. For larger and more complex development, application requirements would include specialist reporting.</p>	1								
<p>S32 Internal spaces in buildings should utilise natural light to minimise the use of artificial lighting during daylight hours, unless the proposed use of the room is contrary to the provision of glazing.</p>	<p>Standard application plans such as elevations would be used to assess this Standard.</p>	1								

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

<p>S33 Primary living areas of at least 70% of all dwellings in a development should achieve direct sunlight for 2 hours on the 21st day of June to at least 1.5m deep into the room through glazing.</p>	<p>Extent of sunlight through glazing could be documented on plans. Guidelines could show how this should be demonstrated, and detail considerations in calculating solar access. For larger and more complex development, application requirements would include specialist reporting.</p>	<p>1</p>
<p>S34 Development should include openable external windows to circulation corridors and lift lobbies to facilitate natural ventilation for residential development below six storeys.</p>	<p>Plans notate openable windows.</p>	<p>1, 2</p>
<p>S35 Development should use materials which are low toxicity in manufacture and use, and that do not cause harm to people or ecosystems.</p>	<p>Guidelines would list materials to be avoided and cross references could occur with Materials and Finishes specification.</p>	<p>1</p>



Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

THEME: WASTE & RESOURCE RECOVERY		
Objectives		
<p>.1 To facilitate development that supports functional waste recovery and management.</p> <p>.2 To enable the continuous improvement of sustainable waste management and resource recovery</p>		
Standards	Assessment process	Objectives
<p>S36</p> <p>Development should include:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Adequate waste and recycling infrastructure to manage the waste demand of the development in a sustainable manner and to support recycling, such as an appropriate number of bins, waste chutes, and cleaning facilities. Waste and recycling infrastructure and enclosures which are: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Adequately ventilated. Integrated into the design of the development. Located and designed for convenient access by occupants and made easily accessible to people with limited mobility Signposted to support recycling and reuse. Adequate facilities or arrangements for bin washing. 	<p>A Waste Management Plan would be required as part of application requirements for applications other than single dwellings, and a template will assist easy assessment against aspects of the Standards.</p>	<p>1</p>
<p>S37</p> <p>Development should be designed to facilitate:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Collection, separation and storage, and where appropriate, opportunities for on-site management of food waste through composting or other waste recovery as appropriate. Collection, storage, and reuse of garden waste, including opportunities for on-site treatment, where appropriate, or off-site removal for reprocessing. Collection and storage of glass recycling Collection and storage of containers under any Container Deposit Scheme as appropriate for the proposed use and scale. The provision of adequate circulation space on site to allow waste and recycling collection vehicles to enter and leave the site without reversing. Waste and recycling separation, storage and collection designed and managed in accordance with an approved Waste Management Plan, if required by the responsible authority. For apartment development, the provision of space for communal storage of additional waste streams including E waste, hard waste and textiles. 	<p>A Waste Management Plan would be required as part of application requirements for applications other than single dwellings, and a template will assist easy assessment against aspects of the Standards.</p>	<p>1</p>
<p>S38</p> <p>An application should demonstrate through the provision of a Construction / Demolition Waste Management Plan, if required by the Responsible Authority, that all practical and feasible practices and activities to minimise waste and increase resource recovery will be implemented.</p>	<p>The required CMP, and associated template would support assessment.</p>	<p>1</p>

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

2.1.1 OTHER STANDARDS

It is noted that a number of other Standards were initially proposed as part of this amendment. Some of these initial Standards will inform updates to BESS (CASBE's sustainability rating tool) or relevant Guidelines, while others may form part of a future planning scheme amendment when further work has been undertaken.

The Standards which were not pursued at this point in time related to:

ENERGY

- Improvements on NCC for commercial energy efficiency.
- Glazing specifications.
- Airtightness requirements.
- Penetration points in insulation.
- Appliance and system efficiency requirements.
- Electric heat pump minimum standards.
- Illumination power density of internal lighting.
- Provision of electric cooktops.
- Basement car park ventilation.
- Installation and specification of HVAC systems.
- Specific controls for energy management.
- Preparation of an EV management plan.
- Discretionary fast charging points.
- Reduction in vehicle crossover lengths.
- Efficient fixtures, appliances and fittings.

INTEGRATED WATER MANAGEMENT

- Increased permeability requirement.
- Reduction in flood impact on site and in associated context.
- Modelling of flood impacts.
- Ensuring environmental safety and human health in reuse of water.

GREEN INFRASTRUCTURE

- Retention of soil profiles.
- Provision of composting and soil conditioning.
- Provision of uncontaminated top soil.
- Landscape measures compliance reporting.

- Shared urban ecology space (including food production) requirements.
- Water supply and taps to balconies.

CLIMATE RESILIENCE

- Strengthening local community resilience.
- Blackout refuge requirements.

INDOOR ENVIRONMENTAL QUALITY

- Internal room temperature minimum and maximums for habitable rooms.
- Workplace heating requirements.
- Provision of double glazing.
- Heating and cooling load densities of habitable rooms.
- Higher provision of daylight levels to specified proportion of habitable rooms.
- Winter sun access to primary private open space.
- Provision of layered views from habitable rooms.
- Distance between fixed points of occupation (i.e desks) and glazing.
- Pollutant emissions of engineered wood, carpet, paint and sealants and other materials.
- Olfactory comfort in non-residential development.
- Land use directives for development within proximity of main roads truck routes and diesel train corridors and other sources of pollution.
- Specific technical requirements for development within proximity of main roads truck routes and diesel train corridors.

WASTE & RESOURCE RECOVERY

- Onsite reuse of materials.
- Private waste contractor resource diversion.
- Onsite versus street collection of waste and street space allocation.
- Internal waste storage space (dwellings).
- Provision of charity donation bins.
- Waste capacity for peak demand times.
- Odour impacts of waste collection vehicles.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

2.2 ASSOCIATED MATTERS

2.2.1 DEFINITIONS

While planning should always be drafted in plain English, in the case of ESD, this can often mean including reference to specific elements, for example "green infrastructure" or "Solar Reflectance Index (SRI)". It is important that there is a consistent understanding of these terms.

There are two options for including definitions. They could be included within the provision itself (which is standard practice) or they could be included in a Glossary which is an Incorporated Document within the schemes. If further consideration or legal advice suggests only a small number of terms would require statutory weight then the definitions could be included within the provision. If however, there are a large number of terms requiring definition with statutory weight, then the Incorporated Document is the preferred approach as it is considered that most of the terms are unlikely to require an 'explanation' for most users of the scheme. Specific definitions are relevant only when a Councils definition of them (for example) as included in the proposed Policy Document) is challenged in a legal setting. In that scenario, the statutory weight accorded to a definition included as an Incorporated Document becomes important. If agreed State definitions are introduced through Clause 73 then these definitions may not be required.

Terminology included within the proposed Standards which may benefit from definition include:

- Net zero carbon performance
- Operational energy use
- Residual carbon emissions
- Embodied carbon
- Green infrastructure
- Green cover
- Solar Reflectance Index (SRI)
- Net Leasable Area (NLA)
- Available unencumbered roof area
- Peak visitor capacity
- Regular occupants
- Total site area
- EV ready
- Mature canopy trees
- Regularly occupied spaces

2.2.2 INFORMATION REQUIREMENTS

The review also identified other considerations and associated requirements which may be needed to support planners, and other relevant officers or decision-makers, in assessing the various Standards.

Generally speaking, it is considered that the *content* required to undertake an assessment against these Standards is likely to be similar across all scale and types of development. What is likely to differ is the *scope and level of detail of information* provided under relevant themes.

New format Local Policy does not allow for the identification of application requirements. Consistent with the *Planning and Building Approvals Process Review* undertaken in 2019 by Better Regulation Victoria, application requirements should be identified by councils external to planning schemes.

While this approach is supported, it is also important to ensure that it is clear to applicants what information is required to allow decision-makers to assess their proposal against relevant Standards. This need is reflected in proposed changes to ResCode (*Improving the operation of ResCode, 2021*) which retains the Information Requirements against the various Standards contained within those Clauses. If such a model is adopted then relevant requirements should be integrated into the provision.

While relevant documents such as Sustainability Management Plans (SMPs) are sometimes provided only as Permit Conditions, it is considered that in delivering these Standards, councils will need additional information to be able to efficiently assess the Standards. Upfront provision of such documents also signals the importance of integrating their content with the overarching design of any development, rather than ESD measures being an 'add-on'.

There are significant opportunities to streamline the required information pertaining to other parts of the scheme (for instance Water Sensitive Urban Design / Integrated Water Management requirements) into a single document, reducing complexity and avoiding contradictions. Well-considered structuring of a shared templates for participating councils will also significantly improve consistency and transparency for applicants in required ESD information.

Developing templates will not only support council staff in ensuring that the 'right' information is provided upfront, reducing the need for Requests for Further Information, but will also assist applicants (particularly those who may not be frequent users of the planning system) in understanding what material needs to be provided and what council will be considering during any assessment phase.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

Sustainability Management Plan

As noted earlier, this is a key document and should be seen as an 'automatic' requirement similar to the requirement for an Urban Context Report for apartment development. A refresh of these key documents as part of this process is suggested. This would allow the development of a consistent template, and also make clear the level of expectation in terms of content for differing scales of development. A Practice Note on the preparation of an SMP would also be of benefit.

Sustainability Response Plan

In addition to the more detailed SMP, it is suggested that all development should include within their set of plans a 'Sustainability Response Plan', modelled on the current Design Response required under ResCode - with a focus on responding to existing and future environmental conditions rather than neighbourhood character. This would not be a replacement for the more detailed SMP or the inclusion of relevant elements on other plans, but a way of bringing upfront acknowledgement of the climatic and other environmental conditions to which the design of any building should be responding to. It would provide a summary of key elements of the design response relevant to sustainability on a single plan.

In addition, a number of other reports are likely to be required to allow assessment. These are discussed briefly below:

- A **Waste Management Plan** (WMP) which deals with how operational waste will be managed on the site should be required for all development, other than single dwellings or two dwellings on a lot. As part of reducing complexity and ensuring the burden on applicants is not unreasonable, templates for smaller scale development should be considered to allow applicants to provide this information without the need to employ specialist waste experts. This 'template' could also be used to convey 'best practice' to applicants and educate them in effective ways of managing their waste. For larger scale developments more typical WMPs would still be required, with relevant updates and endorsement to follow as part of any issue of permit, as per current practice.

- In addition to operational waste, construction (and in relevant cases where a permit is triggered, demolition) waste is also a key source of landfill. While some targets proposed have sought specific landfill diversion targets etc, the diversity of areas covered by the councils affiliated with these Standards means a flexible approach is more appropriate. Permit Conditions now often require **Construction Management Plans** for larger scale development and similar application requirements are embedded in other parts of the scheme (i.e. requirement that the application describes how the site will be managed prior to and during construction periods at Clause 53.18) - such requirements could be integrated with this requirement, and this integration communicated through Application Requirement guidelines. Similar to the approach proposed to WMPs it is suggested that a template for the management of construction waste, including tips for best practice could also be adopted.
- Although again, increasingly standard practice, it will be important that a **Landscape Plan**, and associated maintenance plan for larger scale development is also submitted with any applications. See discussion on Guideline Material for more detail.

Finally, it should be made clear through any Application Requirement guidelines that all relevant ESD content should be shown spatially on plans where relevant to ensure they are carried through all stages of the construction process. As part of a 'support package' for implementation of any amendment, Application Requirement guidelines could be prepared which could be used by all councils who apply the seek to integrate the Elevated ESD Standards in their schemes.

2.2.3 PERMIT CONDITIONS

As outlined in Section 3.7 of this report, Permit Conditions will be critical in ensuring objectives for net zero operational energy. The proposed requirement for Sustainability Certificates at Construction and Operational stages would need to be included as Permit Conditions.

There are also a number of other matters which would need to be addressed as Permit Conditions to effectively implement the proposed Standards. While many of these are already applied by some councils, again, a consistent approach across all councils applying the Elevated ESD Standards would be highly beneficial.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

Other matters to be addressed by Permit Conditions would include:

- Endorsement of the SMP (including EV management and also IWM) prior to construction commencing.
- Endorsement of the Construction / Demolition management plan (if required) prior to construction commencing.
- Endorsement of the WMP prior to construction commencing.
- Endorsement of Landscape Plan/s and associated Maintenance Plan (if required) prior to construction commencing.
- Endorsement of any Green Travel Plan, if relevant and not integrated into the SMP.

2.2.4 GUIDELINE MATERIAL

As noted in the Peer Review of the Standards, a number of the initial standards and some of the more 'technical' details are suggested for inclusion in a document which sits outside planning schemes.

A **Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design** document is recommended which could be used consistently by all councils who apply the Elevated ESD Standards, and could be included as a Background Document in relevant schemes. This could provide more explicit technical information, appropriate alternatives for responding to performance criteria, and real life case studies. Its inclusion as a Background Document may provide the flexibility for it to be included (similar to the Best Practice Environmental Management Guidelines) in a manner which allows it to be updated over time as technology changes (i.e. "or as updated"), ensuring the technical recommendations are consistent with any contemporary best practice.

These Guidelines could provide not only clear direction as to options for delivering the Standards, but could also clearly articulate expectations at different scales of development. This confusion about expectations from different councils is a key issue for applicants, as a lack of understanding of what may be expected in the 'ESD' space can act as a significant barrier. Guidelines can assist with breaking down this barrier. Importantly, the Guidelines should be structured and drafted to directly relate to the content within the schemes which would be assessed through any approval process.

Areas relevant to the proposed Standards which could benefit from coverage in any guidelines include:

- SMP content, outlining expectations of a SMP and the level of detail required for different development. This could then link directly to different thematic headings where common issues, helpful tips and best practice case studies are documented.
- Landscape plans & maintenance plans, in particular requirements at different scales and references to other key resources (such as the City of Melbourne Green our City resources).
- Best practice case studies of construction waste management.
- Guidelines for designing for adaptation or 'design for disassembly' for different typologies.
- How to maximise available roof space for solar and options for managing competing space requirements.
- Expectations around EV infrastructure, including addressing tricky issues like how EV infrastructure might be integrated with car stackers.
- Guidelines for ventilation, across all typologies and tips for addressing common issues.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

3.0 IMPLEMENTATION CONSIDERATIONS

This part of the report addresses a number of specific questions posed in the project brief. They include the following:

Advise on what proportion of technical information can be contained within the draft objectives and standards, and what proportion would be better located elsewhere..

Advise on how other external references such as incorporated documents, background documents and reference tools could be utilised to deliver the best format and structure.

Review proposed staged triggers for the planning scheme amendment. Consider the value of this as a tool for implementing the more ambitious and challenging aspects of the proposed objectives and standards.

Consider whether these staged triggers could be exhibited and published as part of one planning scheme amendment, rather than a series of amendments.

To assist the analysis, consider the proposed planning mechanisms in context of the eight development typologies included below to ensure an adequate cross section of development typologies across Victoria are represented to demonstrate net community benefit of sustainable resilient built environments.

Advise on suitable application documentation, such as Sustainability Management Plan (SMP) being suitable for initial development application and assessment.

Advise on suitable operational evidence and reporting options, by referring to previously completed legal advice from Maddocks and consider how best to administer new provisions notably the operational aspects of the zero-carbon performance standard including ongoing operational purchasing of renewable energy, by considering the following:

- i. Use of SMP and planning permit conditions to set ESD performance standards, including new zero carbon standards.*
- ii. Use of s173 agreements, Owners' Corporation Rules, Tenancy agreements or other devices to require renewable energy purchasing for the life of the building.*
- iii. Use of Implementation Reports, similar to Operational Waste Management Plans,*
- iv. Other alternative reporting, submission or assessment mechanisms as necessary.*

3.1 TECHNICAL INFORMATION WITHIN OBJECTIVES AND STANDARDS

A question posed in the brief was to:

Advise on what proportion of technical information can be contained within the draft objectives and standards, and what proportion would be better located elsewhere.

The initial draft of the elevated standards circulated with the brief contained considerable detailed technical information and reference to technical requirements and standards. Examples include:

- *Buildings must be designed, constructed and tested to achieve a maximum air permeability of 5 m³/hr.m² when tested at 50 Pa.*
- *Electric heat pump hot water must have a COP of at least 3.0 at winter design conditions or within 85% of most efficient system available.*
- *Infrastructure and cabling (without the EV charger unit) is to be provided for each garage, to support a minimum Level 2 (Mode 3) 7kW 32Amp EV car charging.*

It also included reference to some sustainability assessment tools such as the Green Factor Tool and NatHERS.

Planning is the first stage of the approvals process for the construction buildings. Initially the planning process dealt with basic issues concerning the use and the development of land (i.e. the construction of buildings and works). In relation to buildings, it focussed on the basics of siting, form and design, and the impacts of buildings on their surrounds.

The building system deals with more detailed technical information that sets minimum requirements for safety, health, amenity and energy efficiency in the design and construction of new buildings.

Over time, increasingly more detailed and technical information has been incorporated into planning schemes. This is largely because the building process focusses on minimum standards whereas the planning process provides the opportunity to implement higher than minimum standards. This is particularly relevant in relation to sustainability standards.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

The outcome is that additional technical expertise and specialised tools are required to assess planning permit applications. Sustainability engineers and other more specialised areas of expertise, and documents that relate specifically to sustainability, such as Sustainable Design Assessments and Sustainability Management Plans, are now required as part of the planning permit application and assessment process.

The proposed elevated ESD Standards contain considerable additional technical information in relation to requirements to be met for sustainable buildings. In deciding on the type of technical information appropriate to include in planning policies and controls, the following principles should be applied:

- The information must assist in realising a planning objective.
- The information must assist in determining whether a development meets stated objectives or requirements contained in a planning control.
- The information must be from a verified and legitimate source that is recognised by the planning system.
- The information must be understood and be capable of being measured, applied and assessed by professionals that are commonly involved in assessing planning permit applications, both within local government and the development industry.
- Should not replicate standards included in other legislation.

It is considered appropriate for technical information that complies with the above principles to be included in objectives and standards in any provisions proposed to be included in planning schemes.

Principles for including technical details in the VPPs

- Must assist in realising a planning objective.
- Must assist in determining if a development meets stated objectives or requirements.
- Must be from a verified and legitimate source.
- Must be understood and be capable of being measured, applied and assessed by professionals involved in assessing planning permit applications.
- Should not replicate standards included in other legislation.

3.2 USE OF EXTERNAL AND OTHER DOCUMENTS

The project brief seeks advice on:

... how other external references such as incorporated documents, background documents and reference tools could be used to deliver the best format and structure.

3.2.1 DOCUMENTS REFERRED TO IN THE VPPS

Planning Practice Note 13 Incorporated and Background Documents explains the role of external documents in planning schemes. Two options exist in relation to referencing external documents in schemes:

- Incorporated documents.
- Background documents.

Incorporated documents

Incorporated documents are documents that are essential to the function of planning schemes. Incorporated documents form part of planning schemes. They carry the same weight as other parts of the scheme. An incorporated document can only be changed by a planning scheme amendment. It can include planning controls and requirements and can trigger the need for a planning permit.

An incorporated document must be listed in Clause 72.04 of the VPPs, which provides a list of all documents that are incorporated into a scheme.

There is a strong preference as part of the planning reform process underway in Victoria, to simplify and streamline planning provisions. The aim is for all planning requirements to be included within planning schemes rather than in incorporated documents, wherever possible.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

It is not considered necessary to include an incorporated document into the VPPs to implement the proposed Standards as part of this project. All relevant provisions related to elevated ESD Standards for sustainable buildings can be included in appropriate controls within the framework provided by the VPPs, such as particular provisions. See also discussion on Definitions (at Section 2.2.1) which identifies one potential use of an Incorporated document that may be considered.

Background documents

Background documents are documents that are referred to in planning schemes but which are not actually part of schemes.

They are documents that may provide useful background advice to applicants or that assist in understanding planning scheme requirements, why particular requirements are included in the planning scheme, substantiate issues or provide background to specific decision guidelines in local planning policies or schedules. The substantive planning elements of background documents are generally included within the planning scheme itself.

Background documents must be listed in Clause 72.08 of the VPPs. As set out in that clause a background document is one that may:

- Have informed the preparation of, or an amendment to, the planning scheme;
- Provide information to explain the context within which a provision has been framed; or
- Assist the understanding of the planning scheme.

The key documents and key tools that are referred to in any proposed planning provision included in the VPPs as part of this project, will need to be listed as background documents. An example of this might be the proposed *Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design*.

3.2.2 SUSTAINABILITY TOOLS

The proposed elevated ESD Standards include reference to external tools and other published standards such as:

- NatHERS – The National House Energy Rating Scheme, which measures the energy efficiency of dwellings.
- The Green Factor Tool, developed by the City of Melbourne (currently in a voluntary pilot phase) to deliver green infrastructure in line with international best practice.

It is commonplace for planning schemes to refer to external tools to be used in the assessment of planning permit applications. Tools that are presently commonly referred to in planning schemes include:

- NatHERS.
- Green Star.
- The Built Environment Sustainability Scorecard (BESS) tool.
- STORM and MUSIC – Calculators used to model stormwater treatments for small subdivisions (STORM) and more complex projects (MUSIC).

Application of external sustainability tools in planning schemes has been considered and supported by Planning Panels Victoria in a number of key panel hearings in relation to planning scheme amendments:

- Environmentally Efficient Design Local Policies, Planning Panels Victoria 2014
- Fishermans Bend Planning Review, Planning Panels Victoria, 2018

In both cases the committees / panels supported reference to various sustainability tools within planning policies in planning schemes. The amendments have since been approved.

Various approaches have been used to reference tools in existing planning schemes:

- Some tools are listed as reference documents (i.e. Melbourne Planning Scheme, Clause 22.19-7, Port Phillip Planning Scheme Clause 22.13-6, Manningham Planning Scheme, Clause 22.21-6).
- In some cases they are 'defined' in local policies (i.e. Melbourne Clause 22.19.8).
- In others that are included as policy guidelines (i.e. Moreland).

None of the documents mentioned above are presently listed as background documents in Clause 74.08 of those planning schemes. This is probably because the schemes were amended prior to the VPPs being reformatted as a consequence of Amendment VC148.

It will be necessary to list any sustainability tool directly referred to in any proposed planning provisions within the actual provision and also in Clause 74.08 of the VPPs.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

In the case of the Green Factor Tool, it is noted that current testing is underway to ensure it broader applicability beyond an inner city context. It will also be important to provide a level of transparency in the content of any tool referenced in the planning scheme. This may be addressed through a current review of governance arrangements, but alternatively the relevant Standard could include a 'date' thereby ensuring that any change to the tool from that identified time would require a planning scheme amendment to carry statutory weight. This would ensure relevant 'checks and balances' are in place.

Principles for including references to external tools in the VPPs

- It will be necessary to list any sustainability tools referred to in the planning provisions as a background document
- Any tool would need to be transparent in relation to the content against which any application would be assessed.

While considering the use of external tools it is pertinent to also note some further work which could be undertaken in this area. While current practice to refer to a variety of tools that can be used to support assessments has many benefits, there is the potential for a more streamlined approach to the use of external tools which would be beneficial.

Given the role that CASBE plays in leading both this amendment project and in the governance of the BESS tool, the benefits of more widespread use of that tool is noted. While this is happening to a degree naturally due to the ease of use and the alignment of the tools with requirements of existing Local ESD policies, it should be encouraged. If possible, further liaison should occur with the State government around issues of governance and responsibilities for maintenance. These discussions around governance of external tools will also likely be important in generating support at State level for tools such as the Green factor Tool.

There may also be benefit in some clearer articulation of the different tools currently referenced in planning schemes and their role through a Planning Practice Note. This could provide clarity for planners, many of whom may benefit from a greater understanding of, for example, what NatHERS does, as opposed to more holistic tools such as BESS or Green Star. Such a note may also allow for the identification of preferred tools, while leaving open the opportunity to utilise other tools where appropriate.

3.3 PLANNING PRACTICE NOTES

Planning Practice Notes give advice about how to prepare, apply and use planning provisions contained in planning schemes.

A wide range of planning practice notes that have been prepared by DELWP for a wide range of issues. They generally relate to statewide issues.

No planning practice note has been prepared to date that explains the sustainability initiatives that presently exist in planning schemes and how such matters are to be taken into account in the assessment of planning permit applications.

Benefit would exist in the Department preparing a planning practice note in relation to sustainable buildings. The practice note could:

- Explain the policy context and justification for sustainability requirements for buildings.
- Explain the relationship between the proposed statewide building sustainability requirements and the elevated sustainability standards proposed to be included in planning schemes as a consequence of this project.

3.4 SUSTAINABILITY GUIDELINES

The initial list of elevated ESD Standards generated by the client, upon which this project is based, was extensive. It included many initiatives that were not appropriate to be included in a planning provision as Objectives or Standards but which were good design ideas to improve the sustainability of buildings.

Merit exists preparing a separate detailed document called *Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design*. That document could be listed as a background document in the VPPs and / or referenced in the proposed particular provisions recommended to be included into the VPPs as part of this project.

The guidelines would provide additional sustainability advice and guidance beyond that contained in the particular provision itself. It could operate in a similar fashion to the *Urban Design Guidelines for Victoria* which were prepared by DELWP and which are a reference document in all planning schemes through the state.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

3.5 PERMIT TRIGGERS

Generally the VPPs provide the opportunity to impose requirements on development that needs a planning permit. The VPPs do not generally provide the opportunity for standards to be imposed on development that does not require a planning permit. Exceptions to this do exist. It is not recommended that an exception be pursued for the purpose of implementing sustainable building standards. The preferred approach to apply sustainability standards to developments that do not require a planning permit would be:

- Via the National Construction Code.
- Via public education and a voluntary approach. The design guidelines referred to in the previous section could be made available to the general community, builders and designers.

Planning permits are required for most buildings and works undertaken in most zones. Noticeable exceptions include:

- Single dwellings on standard size lots (i.e. 300 to 500 sqm or more).
- Public buildings in public use zones such as universities, hospitals, local government building etc, on land that is zoned for public purposes.

3.5.1 ZONES AND OVERLAY TRIGGERS

The requirement for a planning permit for buildings and works arises from the VPPs provisions from either:

- Zone controls.
- Overlay controls.
- A particular provision.

In situations where a planning permit is not required for buildings and works by zone controls, an overlay may trigger the need for a permit. When an application under an overlay is being assessed, it is only assessed against the purpose for which the overlay has been introduced. For example:

- A single dwelling in a residential zone does not require a planning permit.
- However a planning permit is required because the land is covered by a heritage overlay.
- The only matters that can be taken into account in assessing the application, are heritage matters.
- The fact that a heritage overlay triggers the need for a planning permit, would not enable sustainability requirements contained in a particular provision to be imposed.

3.5.2 VICSMART

VicSmart is a fast track process for assessing planning permit applications that are triggered by other requirements of the VPPs – either zone or overlay requirements. VicSmart provisions do not trigger the need for planning permits in their own right.

One of the features of the VicSmart process is that the matters to be taken into account when assessing a planning permit application, are limited to only those specified for that type of application (i.e. decision guidelines). Sustainability requirements contained in a particular provision, could only be taken into consideration in assessing a VicSmart application, if they were specified as a VicSmart decision guideline for that class of application in the scheme (either as a standard requirement or as a local requirement).

Most development that has been identified for assessment via the VicSmart process, is smaller types of development or extensions. In most cases, it would not be necessary to specify that sustainability considerations need to be taken into account for VicSmart applications.

Under VicSmart a council officer cannot ask for more information than the planning scheme requires. A council can only consider a local planning policy where it is included in the decision guidelines for a VicSmart class of application and included in the planning scheme.

Under the VicSmart process there is an application requirement for buildings and works pathway for a written statement describing whether the proposed buildings and works meet “*Any development requirement specified in the zone or the schedule to the zone*”. There are requirements to meet certain clauses of ResCode but energy efficiency, for example, is not one of these.

A DDO would also trigger assessment under VicSmart (and therefore not allow for consideration of local policy) in any commercial zone or a Special Use, Comprehensive Development, Capital City, Docklands, Priority Development or Activity Centre Zone up to \$500k or in an industrial zone up to \$1 million

For land in a Design and Development Overlay, a written description of the proposal including “*how the proposal responds to the design objectives specified in a schedule to the overlay*” and “*how the proposal meets the requirements specified in a schedule to the overlay*”.

There is no explicit reference under VicSmart requirements that reference the need to comply with any particular provisions.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

3.6 BUILDING TYPOLOGIES

The brief sought advice in relation to the types and scale of development that might be used as a basis for staging:

To assist the analysis, please consider the proposed planning mechanisms in context of the eight development typologies included below to ensure an adequate cross section of development typologies across Victoria are represented to demonstrate net community benefit of sustainable resilient built environments.

The suggested typologies and scales referenced in the brief included the following:

Typology
i. Large residential mixed use development > 50 apartments and small retail
ii. Large non-residential > 2000sqm GFA office development
iii. Large industrial > 2000sqm
iv. Small multi-dwelling residential < 3 dwellings
v. Small multi-dwelling residential > 5 dwellings but less than < 10 dwellings
vi. Small residential apartment building < 10 dwellings but > 20 dwellings
vii. Small non-residential office and retail > 2000sqm
viii. Single dwelling and/or residential extensions

Another suggestion was included as part of the documentation of initial draft Standards, also attached to the brief. These differed slightly and were as follows:

Typology
Residential: 100 or more dwellings
Non-residential: > 5000sqm new floor space
Residential: 50 or more dwellings
Non-residential: > 3000sqm new floor space
Residential: 20 or more dwellings
Non-residential: > 2000sqm new floor space
Residential: 2 or more dwellings
Non-residential: > 200sqm new floor space

Building typologies shown in the first table above, categorise buildings by three land use types:

- Residential
- Non-residential
- Industrial

For non-residential and industrial development only one category was suggested, for larger developments of more than 2,000 sqm. No category was suggested for smaller developments of less than 2,000 sqm. It is noted that existing local policies for sustainable buildings in planning schemes, commonly apply to non-residential buildings of less than 2,000 sqm, often down to 50 sqm in area (i.e. Moreland, Port Phillip etc.) Local policies in the Melbourne Planning Scheme relate to offices of all sizes, although lesser standards apply to smaller offices.

There is a need for a consistent approach to classifying building typologies. Typologies used for sustainability standards should closely align with land use definitions and building types used throughout the VPPs. The VPPs define land uses and group (or nest) similar uses together in nesting diagrams contained in Clause 73.43 of the VPPs. This grouping of land uses is an effective way to categorising different groups of land uses to which the elevated ESD Standards can be applied. The recommended approach is outlined in the following table. The table:

- Lists all of the land use 'nesting groups' identified in Clause 73.04 of the VPPs.
- Identifies those groups appropriate to be subject to sustainable building guidelines.
- Identifies categories of uses with each group, where appropriate. This only relates to residential development.
- Groups together 'nesting groups' that have similar built form characteristics.
- Lists the names of the building typologies recommended to be used for the purpose of this project.
- Identifies scales of development (i.e. small or large) for typologies where it is appropriate to do so.

A number of "nesting groups" are identified in the table as not needing sustainability standards. They are generally land uses that do not rely on buildings for the use of the land. Where some buildings are required in association with the use (i.e. an office, a restaurant, a workshop, storage building etc), Standards applicable to those particular activities should be applied to those buildings. The typologies to which the elevated ESD Standards applied is likely to require further refinement during any implementation phase, particularly considering non-metropolitan contexts.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

Nesting groups	Are standards needed?	Categories within group	Similar groups	Recommended building typologies	Size classification (where relevant)	
					Small	Large
Accommodation	Yes	Single dwelling		Single dwelling	10 or less	More than 10
		Multi-dwellings – other than apartments		Multi-dwellings – other than apartments		
		Multi-dwellings - apartments		Multi-dwellings – apartments		
		Other accommodation <u>i.e.</u> corrective institution, residential aged care facility, residential building, residential village, retirement village		Accommodation (other than dwellings)		
Agriculture	No					
Education centre	Yes		Hospital	Institutional – Includes education centre and hospitals	1,000 sqm or less	Greater than 1,000 sqm
Industry	Yes		Warehouse	Industry and warehouse – <u>includes</u> storage		
Leisure and recreation	Yes		Place of assembly Transport terminal			
Earth and energy resource industry	No					
Office	Yes		Shop			
Place of assembly	Yes		Leisure and recreation Transport Terminal	Place of assembly and other gathering places – includes Place of assembly, Leisure and recreation, Transport terminal	1,000 sqm or less	Greater than 1,000 sqm
Recreational and boat facility	No					

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

Nesting groups	Are standards needed?	Categories within group	Similar groups	Recommended building typologies	Size classification (where relevant)	
					Small	Large
Retail premises – other than shop	Yes		Retail premise - shop Office	Retail premises and offices	1,000 sqm or less	Greater than 1,000 sqm
Retail premises – shop	Yes		Retail premises – other than shop Office			
Transport terminal	Yes		Place of assembly Leisure and recreation			
Utility installation	No					
Warehouse	Yes		Industry			
Energy generation	No					

Table 1: Assessment of typologies



Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

3.7 NET ZERO CARBON

A key objective of the elevated ESD Standards is to achieve net zero carbon emissions during the operational stage of buildings. If this is to be sought through the issue of the planning permit there are a number of important considerations. Any requirement of a planning permit condition / or a Sustainability Management Plan must be able to be monitored and enforced by council for it to have effect.

There are four stages of the development cycle: Design, Construction, Operation and Demolition. Planning generally deals with the first two stages – design and construction. It also deals with the third stage to a more limited degree. Permits can contain conditions that regulate the future use of the land such as hours of operation, patron numbers, compliance with EPA requirements etc.

The question is whether an objective for net zero operational carbon is appropriate or necessary to include in the elevated sustainability standards. Given this is a key objective and a strong case can be made for the built environment to deliver net zero buildings and for the role of the planning system in this, the critical question becomes, how can it be monitored and applied?

It is noted that planning regulation to ensure that new development does not contribute to increased carbon emissions is only one part of jigsaw in the current transition phase. However, planning controls are important in an efficient transition as it is well understood that embedding appropriate responses at a planning stage results in more considered and integrated responses.

One of the matters required to be taken into account by Ministerial Direction 11 – Strategic Assessment of Amendments, is the administrative burden an amendment will place on a responsible authority:

- To monitor compliance with a permit condition that required ongoing carbon emissions to be met during the operational life of a building would likely require either regular inspections from Council enforcement officers or a self-reporting mechanism like a certificate of compliance lodged by owners or tenants of the building.
- To be effective throughout the operational life of building, this would need to be done on an ongoing basis. While some typologies or developers may chose a pathway such as NABERS which includes monitoring of operational energy use, for most development, ongoing monitoring would place an unreasonable administrative burden on Councils.

It is therefore considered that the need for one certificate of compliance upon occupation of a building (i.e. within 12 months), would be sufficient to demonstrate that the requirements of a permit condition had been complied with, at least in the short term. Such a requirement is less likely to impose an unreasonable administrative burden on a Council. The process for issue of this operational certificate may also be able to be undertaken by a consolidated resource (i.e through funding of a compliance program via CASBE).

In addition, given the complexity and the varying interpretations of associated terms, statutory definition of net zero operational emissions must be included in any amendment. Any other relevant terms such as green power or offsets should also be included.

Any process for documenting and demonstrating compliance should be documented in the proposed Guidelines so this is clear to applicants. This should include the various 'options' that would be considered acceptable in demonstrating to Council the achievement of relevant standards (such as through external tools such as NABERS or GreenStar).

For applicants the process could look as follows:

1. Document proposed approach to delivery of zero carbon in the SMP, including anticipated energy efficiency, proposed onsite energy generation and proposed approach to delivery of green power (e.g. through a power purchase agreement, Section 173, GreenStar certification or other).
2. Permit conditions would be applied and updated SMP endorsed as part of the planning permit process.
3. If applicable, S173 applied (CASBE should consider development of a 'standard' S173 for consistent application) if this option is used.
4. At construction completion, an '*ESD compliance certificate: construction*' would be issued. This certificate could be issued either by Council or by a consolidated resource funded through CASBE for those councils without sufficient internal resources. Where relevant external certification could be used. This would confirm that all the proposed steps to deliver net zero outlined in the SMP had been delivered. A standard assessment template / process should be developed by CASBE.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

5. At a certain timeframe post occupancy a second certificate '*ESD compliance certificate: occupation*' would be issued. This should only occur one time, nominally 1 year post occupation. This certificate would focus on ensuring that required operational aspects of the SMP has been delivered, including relevant greenpower or purchase arrangements.

This last step has been subject to further legal advice as to how any operational compliance would operate in respect the strata titled or multi-tenancy development, where the operational components of energy use may fall outside the control of any landowner to whom the planning permit would apply. The legality of the proposed approach and applicable responsibilities has been confirmed through this advice.

Given net zero can be achieved through the purchase of GreenPower etc, without major changes to building fabric, there remains avenues to achieve compliance with the net zero objective even in a post-construction phase. Consideration should be given to the wording of permit conditions to ensure that councils can seek alternative approaches to the delivery of net zero objectives if constructed development precludes any approach which formed part of original planning approvals.

The process for assessing and issuing 'compliance' certificates should be documented to ensure this occurs in a consistent manner across all councils. This could be modelled on, or build on, the Residential Energy Efficiency Scorecard program to ensure compatibility with other programs and with NatHERS. Any process must be designed in a manner which integrates with existing processes to avoid creating additional burdens. As noted, where compliance monitoring is required at construction and operational stages, consideration should be given to whether this can be absorbed within existing regulatory processes of participating councils or through RBS processes or if a more effective approach may be through shared central or regional resources to undertake this work. It is recommended that a monitoring and review system be implemented so that common issues and levels of compliance can be tracked and processes improved or adjusted if needed.



Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

3.8 IMPLEMENTATION INTO PLANNING SCHEMES

A question in the brief was to:

Provide advice on the best format and location for the zero carbon and elevated sustainability outcomes in the Victorian planning scheme.

Initial policy work has indicated that a preferred location would be for a new local schedule for a new Victorian Particular Provision (VPP), from the ESD Roadmap or other (e.g. Existing or new Particular Provision addressing ESD objectives). This relies on an appropriate VPP being in place. This also assumes that any State drafted VPP changes will be of a lower standard to what is drafted as part of this project. Review and assess this position and consider whether there is another suitable place in the planning scheme that may have higher value. See DEWLP discussion paper for detail on ESD Roadmap.

Before the new VPPs are finalised, the draft planning scheme amendment is currently formatted as a Design and Development Overlay for entire municipalities. Analyse whether this is viable over all zones and land uses across the range of local government areas contained within the participating councils.

The Advisory Committee that considered the amendments exhibited by Councils in 2014, considered options as to how the provisions should be implemented. It considered the following five options:

- Incorporated document.
- Local planning policy framework.
- Amended existing particular provisions – i.e. Clause 55, 56, 58 etc.
- A new particular provision.
- Design and Development Overlays.

The committee noted that each option had advantages and disadvantages, and may be appropriate in different circumstances. However, it did not form an opinion on the most appropriate option, as the amendments before it proposed local policies.

The Table 2 on the following pages includes an updated review of options to include elevated ESD Standards into the VPPs.

A new particular provision in Clause 53 of the VPPs is considered the most appropriate way to introduce elevated ESD Standards for buildings into the VPPs. A new particular provision is considered a superior option to a DDO.

A new particular provision would work in the following way:

- It would be a freestanding Clause that would include all operational provisions required to implement the elevated ESD Standards in the one clause in the VPPs.
- This Clause would appear in planning schemes in Victoria, where a council had adopted the Clause for its municipality.
- The provision would include a list of municipalities to which the provision applies.
- Those municipalities that choose to adopt the Standards would amend their planning schemes to add the name of their municipality to the list.
- Any local policies regarding sustainable buildings already contained in municipal planning schemes would need to be reviewed and potentially deleted as part of the amendment, to avoid duplication and inconsistencies between existing policies and the new particular provision.
- If the state government introduced a separate statewide policy for sustainable buildings at a later date, both provisions could apply in a municipality. If a contradiction existed between two controls the accepted practice is that the more stringent control applies.
- There would be no need to amend other clauses that may apply to existing uses (such as Clause 55, Clause 56, Clause 58 etc).

A new particular provision in the VPPs is the most appropriate way in which to introduce elevated standards for sustainable buildings

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

Location in the VPPs	Comments
Local Planning Policy	<p>Similar to the way existing sustainability requirements are implemented into many municipal schemes.</p> <p>A policy has less statutory weight than a requirement that is contained within a planning control, such as a DDO or a particular provision.</p> <p>A policy cannot be applied as a mandatory requirement or include mandatory standards.</p> <p>Conflicting policies need to be balanced in regard to net community benefit and sustainability. This may lead to policies for sustainable buildings being given lesser weight than other policies in some circumstances.</p> <p>An aim of this project is to move beyond the current policy approach and to give greater statutory weight to elevated sustainability requirements.</p> <p>Application requirements, definitions and decision guidelines cannot be included in Local Policy the new PPF format</p>
Design and Development Overlay	<p>A municipal wide DDO would be a mechanism that could be used to introduce elevated sustainability standards into planning schemes.</p> <p>DDOs can introduce planning permit triggers for buildings and works into a planning scheme that may not presently require a permit under other provisions of a planning scheme.</p> <p>Both discretionary and mandatory requirements can be included in a DDO.</p> <p>A municipal wide DDO could be crafted to relate to all land uses within a municipality, or to different uses in different parts of a municipality.</p> <p>The opportunity would exist to apply different DDOs to different zones or localities within a municipality, if there was a benefit in doing so i.e. Central City Zone, industrial zones, residential zones etc.</p> <p>The structure and set sections of a DDO schedule are not ideal and do not provide enough flexibility to achieve what is intended from the elevated targets (i.e. bicycle parking rates could not be included).</p> <p>DDOs are generally designed to apply to specific locations within a municipality and are not the preferred tool for a requirement that applies across a whole municipality.</p>
Particular Provision	<p>A particular provision would be an appropriate mechanism by which to introduce elevated sustainability standards into planning schemes.</p> <p>Generally, particular provisions are statewide provisions. They usually apply to a particular issue or to a particular type of use or development across the state, often regardless of the zoning of the land.</p> <p>Other than in a few situations where schedules exist, there is no opportunity for a local council / or groups of local Council's to introduce a new particular provision into the VPPs. However, with the consent of DELWP, it would be possible to introduce elevated ESD as a new particular provision into Clause 53 of the VPPs (i.e. General Requirements and Performance Standards). This would involve preparing a particular provision that contained a clause that stated which municipality the provision applied to. As additional municipalities adopt the elevated sustainability standards, a simple amendment would be made to the VPPs to add the name of those municipalities to the list of municipalities to which the provision applies.</p> <p>Greater flexibility exists in the structure of a particular provision than a schedule to a DDO, as the contents and structure of schedules to DDOs are set out in a Ministerial Direction regarding the Form and Content of Planning Schemes. This is not the case in relation to particular provisions.</p> <p>This approach could be presented to DELWP as a provision that will apply across the state, but only in those municipalities that choose to adopt the provision, technically meeting the test of being a statewide provision.</p> <p>Some flexibility could be included in the scheme for municipal variations and for staged implementation with municipalities, by the inclusion of a schedule to the provision if deemed necessary.</p>

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

Location in the VPPs	Comments
<p>All standards in the one place in the planning scheme or spread throughout the scheme.</p>	<p>Preferably, elevated sustainability standards should be embedded into relevant existing provisions contained in the VPPs for particular uses or issues in a fully integrated way (i.e. Clause 52.34 Bicycle Facilities; Clause 53.18 Stormwater in Urban Areas; Clause 55 Multi dwellings; Clause 58 Apartments etc). This would remove the potential for duplication and contradictory standards between different clauses of the planning scheme and would be a better overall approach.</p> <p>This approach would only be possible where standard statewide provisions are introduced into the VPPs that apply to all municipalities from the outset. Such an amendment could include a thorough review other aspects of the VPPs that also relate to sustainability, and make consequent changes to those clauses to achieve a fully integrated outcome.</p> <p>This approach would not be practicable where elevated sustainability standards are being introduced at the municipal level, as proposed by this project. It would not be practical to amend other statewide provisions of the planning scheme (i.e. Clause 55 and 58) to include sustainability standards that only applied in specified municipalities.</p> <p>The most practical approach to include elevated standards for specified municipalities, is for all standards to be included in the one place in the VPPs, either a single particular provision (preferable) or alternatively a schedule to a DDO.</p> <p>This may result in some duplication and conflict between provisions that already exist in other clauses of planning schemes. However, such an outcome is justified in the short to medium term, until elevated standards eventually become statewide standards and any duplication is removed.</p> <p>This approach has been supported by Planning Panels Victoria in relation to Amendment C278 to the Melbourne Planning Scheme. That amendment introduced new mandatory overshadowing controls for parks throughout the municipality. Those controls contradicted numerous other specific overshadowing controls contained in numerous other schedules to DDOs throughout Melbourne. Where two contradictory controls exist, the planning principle is that the most stringent control applies.</p>
<p>Special Control Overlay</p>	<p>Inconsistent with the stated purpose of the overlay.</p>
<p>Incorporated document</p>	<p>Technically, elevated sustainability standards could be presented in a single document that sits outside the planning scheme but which is incorporated into the planning scheme by a planning scheme amendment.</p> <p>An incorporated document is read as if it is part of the planning scheme and it can include planning permit triggers and both discretionary and mandatory requirements.</p> <p>There is a strong preference within DELWP for planning provisions to be included in the VPPs, rather than to be included in separate free standing document, wherever possible.</p>

Table 2: Potential implementation options

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

3.9 ALIGNMENT WITH STATE GOVERNMENT'S APPROACH TO SUSTAINABILITY STANDARDS

It is understood that the state government is preparing statewide standards for sustainable buildings that are likely to be included as a particular provision in the VPPs. These provisions are likely to be based on lesser targets and a lesser number of matters than the elevated targets advanced as part of this project.

This does not present an impediment to the introduction of elevated standards that can be applied in those municipalities that choose to adopt them in their planning schemes.

As far back as 2007, when one of the first reports was prepared that investigated the role of sustainability requirements for buildings in planning schemes in Victoria, it was noted that there is a valid role for local government to encourage and to trial best practice sustainability standards in municipal planning schemes. The observation was made that municipal planning schemes provide a legitimate vehicle to implement new best practice requirements, ahead of the introduction of more widespread statewide planning requirements, or ultimately requirements that might eventually be included in the National Construction Code.



Figure 1: Interaction between standards in the planning and buildings systems in Victoria

Elevated municipal targets would work in conjunction with proposed state government targets as follows:

- The elevated targets would only apply in those municipalities listed in the particular provision.
- Upon the introduction of statewide provisions by the state government, those provisions would apply in those municipalities that had chosen to adopt the elevated standards.
- In municipalities in which both sets of provisions apply, the established planning principle is that the most stringent control prevails.
- In municipalities in which only the statewide provisions applies, those provision would apply with no reference to the elevated standards.
- Over time as the elevated standards become more widely applied in more municipalities, the ambition would be that the state government would adopt the elevated standards as statewide provisions.
- In the longer term, the opportunity may exist for all or many of the standards to be adopted as requirements of the National Construction Code. This would remove the burden of requiring and assessing compliance with the standards as part of the planning process.

The advisory committee that considered a number of amendments exhibited by Council's in 2013 to concurrently implement local planning policies sustainable buildings into planning schemes, discussed the appropriateness of including local provisions for sustainable buildings in schemes, as distinct from statewide provisions. The committee supported the approach, commenting as follows:

- A statewide approach would be the most effective way to implement sustainability outcomes into planning schemes.
- In the absence of a statewide approach it is appropriate for Councils to develop local policies for sustainable buildings.
- It would be a concern if Councils adopted different approaches between municipalities.
- Until statewide policies are prepared, it is appropriate for municipalities to include a local policy in their planning schemes.
- Even if a statewide policy is introduced, local policies may still be appropriate where municipalities seek to raise the bar either in specific locations, or where the community has higher sustainability expectations.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

- There would be merit in including a sunset clause in any local policies introduced. That would enable the review of the policies in light of any statewide approach introduced. If the policies duplicated the statewide approach it would be appropriate for the local policies to be deleted. However, if the local policies went further than the statewide approach, the policies could be refined to delete areas of duplication and retain those elements that are higher than the state wide provisions.

The above comments clearly envisage a role of local sustainability standards that are higher than statewide targets. Whilst the comments were made in relation to local policies into schemes, it is considered they are also relevant to standards in planning controls, rather than policy.

3.9.2 WHERE MIGHT DUPLICATION OCCUR?

While the previous section of the report discusses the broad parameters of alignment with State level ESD standards, it is noted that as part of the second stage of the delivery of the ESD Roadmap (now scheduled for mid 2022) also identifies areas where specific Standards are being developed. The development of specific State level ESD standards means it will be important to assess any duplication or key differences to properly integrate the two processes.

Areas where specific State level standards are proposed include the following. The table includes relevant cross-references to proposed 'local' Standards:

ESD Roadmap areas of interest	Standard
Residential:	
Improved guidance on passive design including building and subdivision orientation	S3
Support for generation and deployment of renewable and distributed energy systems	S1, S6, S7
Updated development standards to minimise overshadowing	S6
Clearer guidance on assessing 'unreasonable' overshadowing of rooftop solar panels	N/A

Investigate measures to support 'solar ready' building design to support future installation of rooftop solar systems	S7
Enhance planning system guidance to support implementation of the 2018 stormwater reforms	S20, S21, S22, S23
Review measures to support water efficiency/ use of alternative water sources	S20, S21
Update of standards for apartments and developments of two or more dwellings on lot to include key elements from Sustainability Victoria's Better Practice Guide for Waste Management and Recycling in Multi-unit Developments	S37, S38
Encourage assessment of opportunities for subdivision infrastructure to facilitate small scale recycling and resource recovery technologies (e.g. reverse vending machines)	N/A
Investigate design measures to support new multi-unit developments being EV ready	S17
Review bicycle space allocation requirements and end of trip facility standards of clause 52.34	S14
Consideration of development interaction with strategic cycling corridors	N/A
Review planning policy, tools and guidance to support sustainable and active transport outcomes for land use development	S13, S14, S15, S16
Suite of planning measures to support retaining and increasing urban tree cover as further developed through the forthcoming planning response to cooling and greening	S24, S25, S26
Guidance and new planning standards to reduce urban heat exposure (in addition to tree canopy cover), including cool paving and surfaces, shade devices and water sensitive urban design	S29

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

Extend apartment noise design standards to other residential developments and other noise sensitive land uses	Local Standard not pursued
Implement siting and design standards to reduce impacts of air and noise pollution from transport corridors on building occupants	Local Standard not pursued
Commercial & Industrial	
Support for generation and deployment of renewable and distributed energy systems	S1, S6, S7
Enhance planning system guidance to support implementation of the 2018 stormwater reforms (e.g. advice on treatment options to meet planning standards)	Guide only
Review how to support VicSmart processes to improve assessment of stormwater management	N/A
Adopt minimum requirements to support effective management, separation and storage of waste and recycling	S37, S38
Encourage assessment of opportunities for subdivision infrastructure to facilitate small scale recycling and resource recovery technologies (e.g. bio-digestion unit in commercial precinct)	N/A
Investigate design measures to support new developments being EV ready	S13, S17, S18, S19
Investigate measures to support new industrial developments being designed to be EV ready, where appropriate	S17
Suite of planning measures to support retaining and increasing urban tree cover as further developed through the forthcoming planning response to cooling and greening*	S24, S25, S26
Consideration of measures to support urban biodiversity	S24, S25, S26

Guidance and new planning standards to reduce urban heat exposure (in addition to tree canopy cover), including cool paving and surfaces, shade devices and water sensitive urban design ^	S29
Implement noise and air pollution siting and design standards for sensitive land uses	Local Standard not pursued

Table 3: Alignment with ESD Roadmap

3.9.3 OTHER REFORM CONSIDERATIONS

In addition to any alignment of Standard with comparable Standard, in light of ongoing programs of planning reform (see <https://reform.planning.vic.gov.au/>) it is important to also acknowledge any potential influences on recommendations which may arise.

In particular the following is noted:

- The introduction and potential expansion of the VicSmart program, which includes specification of application requirements, what can be assessed by any decision-maker and a shorter timeframe for assessment. See Section 3.5.2 for more in depth discussion of VicSmart implications
- Introduction of other streamlined planning pathways for particular types of development (such as State Significant projects etc which include similar restrictions on matters which inform any assessment of permits. In some cases this may include the turning off of other VPPs.
- Introduction of new decision-makers for some precincts or areas, meaning in some cases, local government may not be the decision-maker for applications.
- Reforms to ResCode provisions to align with future digitalisation of the system and introduction of new code assessment pathways. As part of the implementation of SMART planning objectives around digitisation, there is clear intention to deliver increased clarity to the planning system to allow some aspects to be easily assessed as part of a 'code' that increases clarity for applicants that if they commit to certain performance measures they can have greater confidence in the approval process and reduction in assessment timeframes can be achieved.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

3.10 STAGING IMPLEMENTATION

The project brief seeks advice on the following matters:

Review proposed staged triggers for the planning scheme amendment. Consider the value of this as a tool for implementing the more ambitious and challenging aspects of these proposed objectives and standards.

Consider whether staged triggers could be exhibited and published as part of one planning scheme amendment, rather than a series of amendments.

To assist the analysis, consider the proposed planning mechanisms in context of the eight development typologies included below to ensure an adequate cross section of development typologies across Victoria are represented to demonstrate net community benefit of sustainable resilient built environments.

3.10.1 A STAGED APPROACH

A staged approach to the implementation of elevated ESD Standards may be easier to gain approval from the State government, as it provides the ability to progressively introduce new standards into planning schemes over time.

However, it is recommended that the full suite of proposed elevated ESD Standards should be presented to the State Government. The package should be seen as an indication of the preferred level of building sustainability standards sought to be included in planning schemes and any changes to the proposed suite of Standards should be tested through a transparent and independent Panel process. It should be presented as the benchmark to be pursued by local government preferably also by state government. This process would also ensure the development industry and the community are aware of local government ambitions for sustainable buildings in Victoria.

If the package of standards is to be introduced in stages, the aim should be to pare back the full suite of Standards, in a number of progressive steps, with each step based on minimising the disbenefits to the community of retreating from the full suite of Standards.



Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

Options for staging the introduction of sustainability provisions

Immediate implementation of the full package of elevated ESD Standards is the preferred approach. The need to progress to a zero net carbon built environment is urgent. After a decade of debate, a staged implementation plan would result in further greenhouse gas emissions from the built environment and more buildings which may require expensive retrofitting. The elevated ESD Standards proposed are an important component in slowing climate change, which has been highlighted by the UN as critically important in the next eight years.

While the following are not considered to apply, it should be acknowledged that there is a potential rationale that may suggest a staged approach to implementation including matters such as:

- Potential political impacts of concerns from the community and the development industry about perceived additional costs and regulations, particularly around housing affordability.
- The need to give to the development industry 'time' to adapt to new requirements.
- If the complexity of assessing the benefits of some Standards makes the justification for more ambitious requirements less clear.
- To enable the time to build up resources and implement capacity building to support implementation of the Standards through assessment of planning permit applications.

However, in relation to 'staging', it must be acknowledged that the proposal to introduce elevated ESD Standards as a particular provision into the planning scheme will be a form of staged implementation in itself:

- A number of municipalities already have policies for sustainable buildings in their planning schemes. This project is advancing those existing policies, giving them greater statutory weight by making them planning requirements rather than just planning policy, and by including elevated targets and a wider range of considerations.
- The new particular provision would only apply to those municipalities that amend their planning schemes to apply the particular provision. This would result in a gradual increase (i.e. a staged implementation) in the number of municipalities that apply the provisions over time.

It is considered that the need to allow for time for adaptation is of less relevance than if an entirely new suite of controls was proposed.

If the Standards were not implemented as a single package as recommended, the following alternative approaches exist to staging the implementation of provisions:

- A transition period.
- A two tiered system.
- By theme.
- By location.
- By building use / size of development.

Transition period

This option would involve:

- The particular provision being included in the VPPs in its entirety.
- The provision being worded to the effect that "This provision will not come into effect until 1 year (or an alternative time to be determined) after the approval date. Until that time a responsible authority and planning permit applicant may agree to apply the requirements of this provision in part or in full."
- During the 'transition period' councils could seek to implement the provisions with the 'co-operation' of planning permit applicants.

This approach would lend itself to introducing the full package of requirements into the planning scheme at the outset. This would enable the development industry and community to become aware of the elevated ESD Standards and adapt to them prior to them becoming mandatory controls.

Two tier system

This option would involve wording the particular provisions to set out two different levels of standards. For example:

- Standard requirements – Standards that are based on lesser targets or a lesser number of items than included in the full package.
- Preferred requirements - The full list of elevated ESD Standards ultimately sought to be applied by the proposed particular provision.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

The particular provision would be worded to say that the 'standard requirements' apply for a specified period i.e. one year. After that period the 'preferred requirements' would apply and the standard requirements would become redundant. The provision could be worded so that the transition period applies from the 'approval date' at which each municipality amends its planning scheme to make the provisions apply to that municipality.

The consultant team has not identified which standards fall within each category. This would need to be further considered and determined by the project working group.

By theme

The proposed standards are framed around the following themes:

- Operational Energy
- Embodied Carbon
- Sustainable Transport
- Integrated water management
- Green Infrastructure
- Climate resilience
- Indoor environmental quality
- Waste and resource recovery

Implementation could be staged by theme. Those themes that are considered more critical to the issue of climate change, more consistent with existing state planning policies and those that have a higher level of strategic justification could be implemented first. Requirements in relation to other themes could be implemented over time, as State government policies evolve to provide a higher level of strategic justification for the inclusion of additional requirements into planning schemes.

Themes or standards for which there is presently insufficient supporting information to enable standards to be prepared and assessed, should be deferred from inclusion in the amendment until those matters are rectified.

By location

This option involves staging the implementation of the particular provisions for different regions within the state. Logical regions include:

- Metropolitan Melbourne.
- Municipalities comprising Victoria's main regional centres i.e. Greater Geelong, Greater Ballarat, Greater Bendigo and Latrobe City.
- The 'rest of the state'.

The particular provision could be worded so it initially only applies to municipalities within specified parts of the state i.e. metropolitan Melbourne and the municipalities of Greater Geelong, Greater Ballarat, Greater Bendigo, Latrobe Valley and Greater Shepparton. Municipalities within those parts of the state would still need to decide to amend their individual planning schemes before the provisions would apply.

Application of the elevated ESD Standards to metropolitan Melbourne and major regional cities would maximise the community benefit of the amendment, as those locations accommodate the vast majority of the state's population and the majority of new building development.

By building use and scale

The existing approach to sustainable building policies contained in a number of planning schemes, commonly applies to different land uses (i.e. residential or non-residential) and has different requirements and assessment pathways for buildings of different scales (i.e. number of dwellings or floor area).

The elevated provisions recommended as part of this project have been specifically designed to be applicable to all urban land uses and to developments of all sizes. Accordingly, there is no technical need for implementation of the provisions to be staged based on the use of the building or the scale of the development.

In linking staged implementation to different type of buildings, the aim should be to ensure that Stage 1 applies to those building types that are most commonly constructed throughout Victoria.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

It can be assumed that the value of building approvals for different types of buildings, equates to the floor area of buildings constructed, which equates to the sustainability benefits that would accrue by applying sustainability standards to those types of buildings. The following table (Table 4) summarises the value of building approvals in Victoria as at March 2020. That date has been used to avoid the impacts of Covid on the building industry. It shows the total value of construction works by building use. The building typologies that experienced the greatest value of approvals in the calendar year up to March 2020 were, in order of priority:

- Domestic (single dwellings - by far the highest value)
- Commercial
- Public buildings
- Retail
- Residential (apartments and other)
- Industrial

If a staged approach based on building typologies was to proceed, maximum sustainability benefits would be realised by applying the elevated ESD Standards based on the priorities listed above. Given that detached dwellings (i.e. domestic) do not generally require a planning permit, the greatest benefits would be achieved by a staged approach that commenced with commercial buildings (i.e. offices) and public buildings. However, at a municipal level the proportion of investment in different types of buildings varies considerably, depending on whether municipalities contain large activity centres or industrial precincts. For this reason, the first stage of sustainability standards should also be applied to residential developments (other than single dwellings).

FINANCIAL YEAR TO DATE

Period	Current Financial Year		Previous Financial Year		Analysis	
	July 2019 to March 2020		July 2018 to March 2019		% Changes	
Building Use	No. of Permits	CoW \$M	No. of Permits	CoW \$M	No. of Permits	CoW \$M
Domestic	63,848	17,900.65	68,486	18,449.07	(6.77%)	(2.97%)
Residential	582	1,134.83	580	1,224.53	0.34%	(7.33%)
Commercial	5,007	4,686.67	5,466	4,607.79	(8.40%)	1.71%
Retail	3,170	1,476.41	3,322	1,610.62	(4.58%)	(8.33%)
Industrial	1,030	822.76	961	612.59	7.18%	34.31%
Hospital/Healthcare	344	404.51	410	663.58	(16.10%)	(39.04%)
Public Buildings	2,975	2,613.29	3,116	2,369.91	(4.53%)	10.27%
Total	76,956	29,039.11	82,341	29,538.09	(6.54%)	(1.69%)

Table 4: Summary of number and value of building approvals by building use as at March 2020, Victorian Building Authority

Note: CoW stand for 'cost of works'

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

3.11 CAN STAGED TRIGGERS BE PART OF ONE AMENDMENT

The brief sought advice on whether the staged triggers could be exhibited and published as part of one planning scheme amendment, rather than a series of amendments.

Maddocks Lawyers addressed this issue in its advice which the consultant team has reviewed. Maddocks did not see any impediment to introducing staged permit triggers into planning schemes by way of different commencement dates for different types (and scales) of development.

3.12 RECOMMENDED APPROACH TO STAGING

The level of detail DELWP is likely to allow in any amendment will likely be a political decision. It is likely to be based on the Department's opinion about the degree that municipal sustainability standards can vary from proposed State standards, if at all. As a consequence it is not possible to recommend a definitive approach to staging at this time. However, it is recommended the following approach should be followed to resolving this issue:

- **Pursue the full suite of standards in their entirety as a starting point.** This is because there is an imperative to improve the sustainability of buildings to the highest degree possible, as soon as possible. The initial draft amendment should express the preferred optimal outcome. This will establish a starting position as the basis for discussion with the Department. It will also provide an end point to aim for, if the full suite of provisions are included in any initial amendment supported by the Department.
- **Staging of the standards should only be considered if the Department will not accept the full suite of standards.** The approach to staging that results, will depend on the variables that the department is prepared to accept.
- **Minimising the sustainability disbenefits to the community** of a staged withdrawal from the full suite of standards, should be the key guiding principle in any discussions with the Department about staging. The starting point should be the full suite of standards. Any withdrawal from that starting point, should be based on adjusting those variables that have the least impact on net sustainability outcomes, until a position of agreement is reached with the department.

It is recommended that the discussion process with the department proceeds on the following basis:

- **Priority 1 – Implement the full suite of standards** (i.e. the preferred requirements) to all building types and make the particular provision available for all municipalities across the state to adopt.
- **Priority 2 – Implement the preferred standards but vary the municipalities** that can adopt the particular provision, based on the following order of priority:
 - Municipalities in metropolitan Melbourne.
 - Municipalities containing larger regional cities: Greater Geelong, Greater Bendigo, Greater Ballarat, Latrobe, Greater Shepparton.
 - Municipalities containing major regional towns.
 - All other municipalities.
- **Priority 3 – As for Priority 2 but vary the standards to only implement the standard requirements** identified and not the preferred standards.
- **Priority 4 – As for Priority 3 but only apply the standards to larger buildings / developments.**
- **Priority 5 – As for Priority 3 but limit the type of buildings** the standards apply to, based on an agreed order of priority linked to scale of impact.

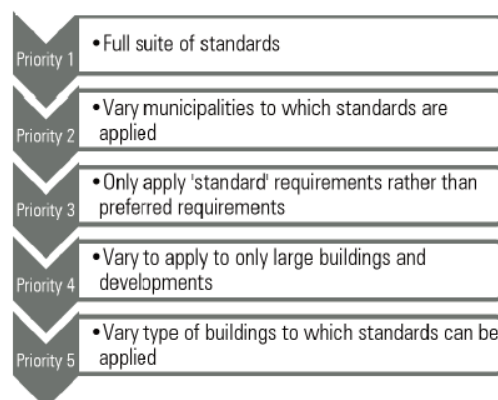


Figure 2: Priorities for stage implementation

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

3.11 APPLICATION REQUIREMENTS AND ASSESSMENT DETAILS

The project brief requested a response to the following questions

Advise on suitable application documentation, such as Sustainability Management Plan (SMP) being suitable for initial development application and assessment.

Advise on suitable operational evidence and reporting options, by referring to previously completed legal advice from Maddocks and consider how best to administer new provisions notably the operational aspects of the zero-carbon performance standard including ongoing operational purchasing of renewable energy, by considering the following:

- i. *Use of SMP and planning permit conditions to set ESD performance standards, including new zero carbon standards.*
- ii. *Use of s173 agreements, Owners' Corporation Rules, Tenancy agreements or other devices to require renewable energy purchasing for the life of the building.*
- iii. *Use of Implementation Reports, similar to Operational Waste Management Plans.*
- iv. *Other alternative reporting, submission or assessment mechanisms as necessary.*

Whilst there is some variation between different municipalities, existing policies regarding sustainable buildings contained in planning schemes generally refer to two key documents:

- A Sustainability Design Assessment (SDA) for small scale developments – provides a simple assessment that can generally be prepared by a specialist.
- A Sustainability Management Plan (SMP) – provides a more detailed assessment of a development that generally needs to be prepared by a specialist consultant.

These documents have an established place in the planning permit process that is generally accepted by the industry and by planning practitioners. It is appropriate that the use of these documents continue in any approach recommended as part of this project. However, given the aim of the project to include higher standards of sustainability into planning scheme than in the past, the use of more basic Sustainability Design Assessment is unlikely to be appropriate in assessing applications under the proposed new planning provisions.

Sustainability is relevant at four stages of the development process of buildings:

- Permit application stage – To ensure that the design of a building complies with all relevant sustainability policies and requirements contained in a planning scheme.
- Construction stage – To confirm that all sustainability initiatives required to include in a development have actually been built into the development.
- Ongoing operation stage – To confirm that a building is being operated in accordance with any requirements included in the initial sustainability management plan, which are relevant to the ongoing operation of a building.
- Demolition stage – To confirm waste minimisation and maximisation of the reuse of buildings materials.

Maddocks Lawyers were asked to provide advice in relation to the legality of requiring sustainability management plans or the like, at each of these three stages of the process. Their advice was that it is possible to require management plans or like at each stage, provided that the need for such was clearly expressed as a requirement in the planning provisions to be included in planning schemes. If the requirement for such documents is contained in a planning control, the documents that can only be prepared after a planning permit has been issued, can be required either by a planning permit condition or a Section 173 Agreement.

While Section 2.2.1 of this report addresses proposed application requirements, the following discussion addresses the questions contained in the brief more specifically.

3.11.1 SUSTAINABILITY MANAGEMENT PLAN

A Sustainability Management Plan (SMP) should be required to be lodged with a planning permit application. The plan should address sustainability requirements at the permit application, construction and operational stages of a development.

If the plan lodged with a planning permit application is not adequate, either a request for further information can be made to rectify the deficiencies, before a planning permit application is assessed, or a condition can be placed on a permit requiring changes to the SMP before it is endorsed as part of the approved planning permit.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

3.11.2 CERTIFICATES OF COMPLIANCE

This section of the report details with the issue of certificates of compliance at the construction stage and during the operational stage of a building's lifecycle.

The relevance of and the need for certificates of compliance for operational aspects of buildings was discuss in Section 2 of this report. This section further discusses the issue, assuming that a one-off certificate of compliance is are required.

The documents required to be submitted at the construction phase and operation phase of a development are not management plans as such, which set out what needs to be done to make a development comply with the sustainability requirements contained in the planning scheme. Rather, they are documents that confirm that the requirements of the endorsed sustainability management plan are met. Accordingly, they should be referred to as certificates of compliance rather than management plans. They could be referred to as follows:

- Sustainability Certificate – Construction
- Sustainability Certificate – Operation

In relation to a Sustainability Certificate – Operation, a question is, when and how often should such as certificate be required. It is considered that an operations certificate should only be required once, 12 months after the occupation of a development. To require a certificate on an ongoing basis would impose an excessive administrative burden on both Council and the owner / body corporate of a development.

Whilst Maddock's advice was that a condition could be included on a planning permit requiring an operation certificate to be provided at some time after a building had been occupied, there are practical issues. Who is responsible for providing such a certificate once a development has been strata subdivided and an owners corporation and multiple owners exist? There may be an ability to seek a certificate from the owners corporation that relates to the communal areas it is responsible for. However it would be impractical and an administrative burden to require certifications from multiple owners of dwellings within a large development. This matter needs to be clarified by further legal opinion.

The following actions are required in response to the question of application requirements and compliance with requirements at the construction and operation stage of a development:

- Include a requirement in the planning scheme (if appropriate based on mechanism) or in any Application Requirement guidelines that a Sustainability Management Plan must be submitted with a planning permit application.
- Include a requirement in the planning scheme that a *Sustainability Certificate – Construction* must be submitted to the satisfaction of the responsible authority upon completion or within 6 months of the occupation of a building. That certificate is to demonstrate that all requirements of the Sustainability Management Plan relevant at the construction stage of a development are complied with.
- Include a requirement in the planning scheme that a *Sustainability Certificate – Operation* is required to be submitted to the satisfaction of the responsible authority within 12 months of the occupation of a building. That certificate is to demonstrate that all requirement of the Sustainability Management Plan relevant to the ongoing operation of the building are complied with (subject to further legal opinion).



Figure 3: Key permit conditions

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

4.0 SUMMARY RECOMMENDATIONS

As outlined above, the following key recommendations are suggested:

- That a new Particular Provision be prepared and incorporated into the planning schemes of relevant councils that includes the elevated ESD standards. The new Particular Provision would include the following characteristics.
 - Mandatory objectives, with associated Standards (or performance measures and criteria) which would be applied as relevant to ascertain delivery of the Objectives.
 - Provision would only to those municipalities who 'opt in' to the elevated standards and amend their schemes to include the provision. State guidelines on ESD would be applied through proposed changes (to clauses 54, 55 and 58, as well as the new particular provision for commercial and industrial uses) and would apply to all other municipalities.
 - Provisions would include relevant definitions if a small number required (i.e net zero operational carbon).
 - Inclusion of a specific 'date-stamped' reference to the Green Factor Tool to ensure certainty. Resolution of external governance issues may mean this is not required.
- Further work may be undertaken to adjust existing proposed Standards to be suitably framed as performance 'measures' (i.e where specific metrics have been identified) and criteria (where a range of measure may be appropriate) consistent with proposed reforms to particular provisions. This would also allow clear identification of the information required to support assessment of the relevant performance measure / criteria. However, this should not occur until there is a greater degree of certainty as to that proposed reform.
- Further work would also be required to confirm participating Councils expectations regarding the inclusion of typologies as proposed in the current Standards.
- A consistent set of Application Requirements should be developed, along with relevant templates, in particular a standard Sustainability Management Plan template, to support applicants in preparing application material. These templates would also assist in ensuring consistent responses across the various municipalities.
- A consistent set of Permit Conditions should be developed to deliver Standards (i.e. sustainability certificates).
- A *Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design* document be prepared that could be used consistently by all councils who apply the elevated ESD standards, and would be included as a Background Document in relevant schemes. This should provide more explicit technical information where relevant, appropriate alternatives for responding to Objectives where Standards cannot be met, and real life examples.
- Background documents could be included in any local strategies contained in the Planning Policy Framework which address ESD and underpin the application of the particular provision.
- A consistent set of Definitions should also be incorporated into relevant planning schemes. If a small number then integration within provision is recommended, if large then consideration of Glossary as Incorporated Document should be considered. Ideally definitions should be consistent across State and included at Clause 73 General Terms.

4.1 RATIONALE AND BENEFITS OF THIS APPROACH

As clearly articulated by DELWP (for example, in relation to neighbourhood character as part of ResCode reforms) Local Policy should not be used as a planning control, nor is it mandatory. What this means is that for Local Government to have any certainty about the delivery of ESD outcomes through their planning schemes, a Local Policy is no longer appropriate, unless it is drafted in a manner which is directly contradictory to instruction contained within the Practitioners Guide prepared by the Department. The approach to the delivery of ESD Standards recommended in this report offers a number of benefits, including:

- Provides certainty to Local Government about the standard of design responses that will be delivered through their planning schemes.
- Provides a mechanism to ensure that actions proposed through the any development approval process are delivered.
- Provides a much greater level of transparency and certainty to the development community as to what is required to meet policy Objectives.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

- Provides the opportunity for a much greater level of consistency in requirements and assessment of ESD across the municipalities to which the Standards would apply.
- Provides a framework within the planning scheme for future changes in response to new evidence, and the flexibility for robustly tested standards to be migrated to Statewide provisions if appetite for change increases at a State level.
- Allows for other municipalities to join the 'elevated' ESD group if and when their council and community supports such a move.
- Fills key gaps in the delivery of ESD outcomes prior to any more widespread changes to building regulations.

It is noted particularly, that in current processes, many of the elements addressed through the proposed Standards are already considered and delivered through Permit Conditions under existing Local Policies. The consideration of these matters through Permit Conditions occurs without any legislated timeframes and without clear guidance. In many ways, while these targets represent an 'elevation' of existing targets, and certainly bring new aspects such as Climate Resilience, Green Infrastructure and net zero outcomes into greater focus they are, in fact, also streamlining an existing process in many ways. They do this by bringing consideration and agreement about relevant ESD matters upfront in the process, and integrating them with broader consideration of the appropriateness of any application.

4.2 ALTERNATE PATHWAYS

While the preferred option for the integration of these Standards has been clearly articulated, it must be acknowledged that there is the possibility of some resistance at a State level to some of the underlying rationale behind what is proposed through any amendment seeking to introduce more stringent and elevated ESD Standards applied to participating municipalities, rather than Statewide.

It is acknowledged that the approach taken by this amendment and sought by the participating councils, in some ways, represents a shift from business as usual. It seeks to position the planning scheme as the 'front line' in the critical transition to net zero across all sectors, while other systems lag in the delivery of appropriate responses to the current climate emergency. This is however, more accurately characterised as an 'evolution' of the role planning schemes already play in ensuring that aspects of sustainable design are embedded from the earliest stages of the development process.

Careful consideration has been needed to ensure that the proposed Standards act in a complementary way to other regulations. While it is considered that the right 'balance' has been identified, other options must also be considered, not least due to the preferred option requiring State level commitment to a new provision prior to any amendment gaining authorisation for exhibition.

The alternate pathways and the implications of these are therefore explored in Figure 4 on the following page.

Attachment 5 - Attachment 5 - Zero Carbon Development Hansen Partnership Planning report (Final)

SUSTAINABILITY PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT BACKGROUND RESEARCH - COMPONENT B: PLANNING ADVICE

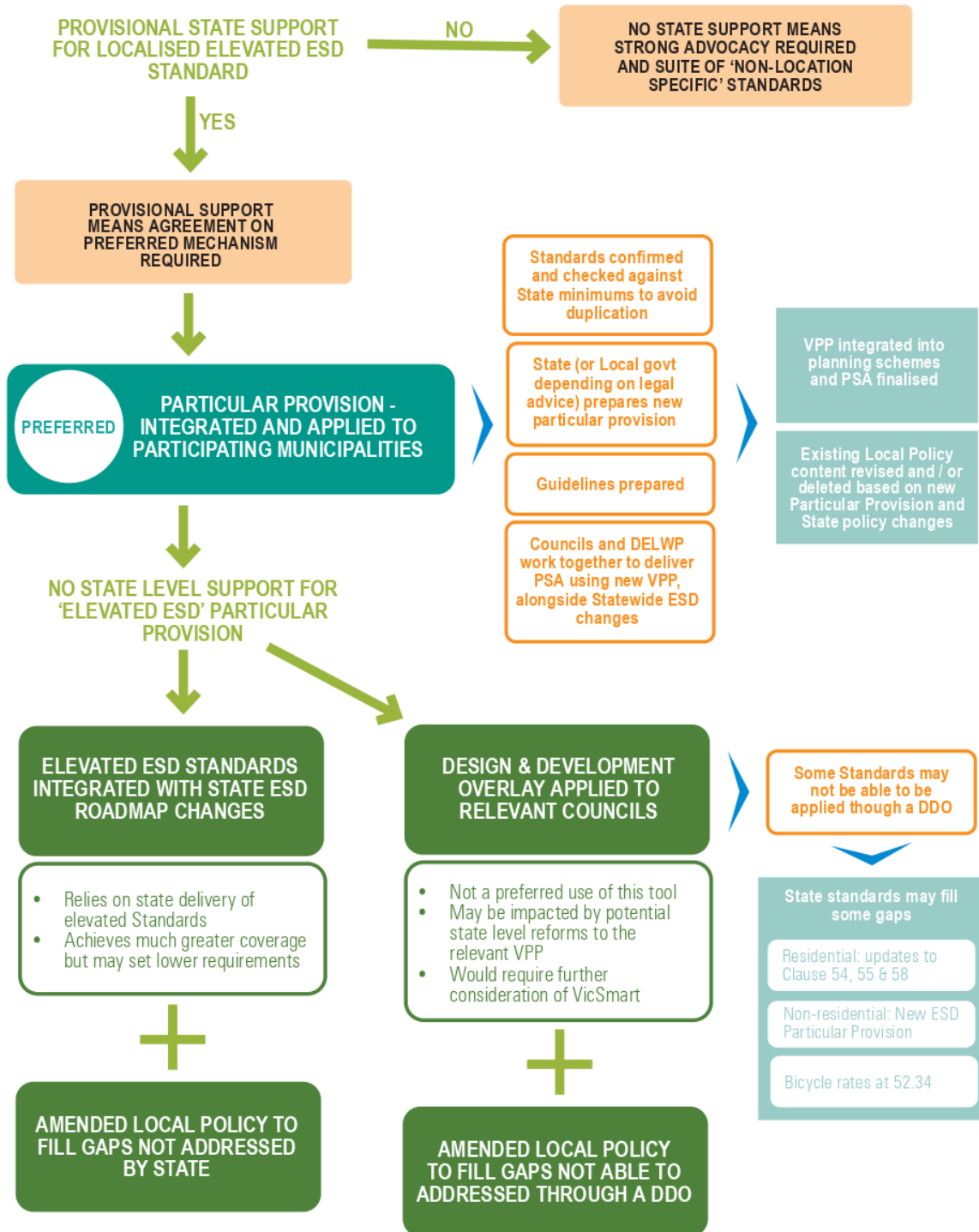


Figure 4: Alternate implementation pathways

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Version: Final (Updated)
Date: 28 March 2022

Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment - Background Research

Part A. Technical ESD and Development Feasibility

Municipal Association of Victoria on behalf of the Council Alliance for a Sustainable Built Environment



HIP V. HYPE

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

WHO WE ARE

HIP V. HYPE Sustainability provides advice that is commercially grounded, yet ambitious. We pursue exceptional outcomes that are socially, economically and environmentally sustainable and enable action across government, institutions and organisations.

We seek to partner with those who are willing to think strategically to achieve better. We lead, collaborate and support others to deliver impact and build Better Cities and Regions, Better Buildings, and Better Businesses.

—

We respectfully acknowledge that every project enabled or assisted by HIP V. HYPE in Australia exists on traditional Aboriginal lands which have been sustained for thousands of years.

We honour their ongoing connection to these lands, and seek to respectfully acknowledge the Traditional Custodians in our work.



HIP V. HYPE Sustainability Pty Ltd is a Climate Active certified carbon neutral business.

DISCLAIMER

This document and any information provided have been prepared in good faith based on the best and most up-to-date advice available. HIP V. HYPE Sustainability cannot be held liable for the accuracy of the information presented in this document. Any images included are for illustrative purposes only.

This document and all its contents are © COPYRIGHT HIP V. HYPE GROUP PTY LTD 2020 (except photographs credited otherwise). "HIP V. HYPE", the 4 "H" device and all related names and logos are trade marks of HIP V. HYPE GROUP PTY LTD. This document is the intellectual property and confidential information of HIP V. HYPE Sustainability PTY LTD and their related entities and are not to be copied, reproduced, shared or disclosed without the prior consent in writing of HIP V. HYPE GROUP PTY LTD.

REV	DATE	DETAILS	NAME, POSITION	SIGNATURE
0.1	29.10.21	Draft	Gavin Ashley, Lead	
1.0	3.12.21	Final	Gavin Ashley, Lead	
1.1	14.12.21	Final	Gavin Ashley, Lead	
1.2	28.03.22	Final (updated)	Gavin Ashley, Lead	

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Contents

INTRODUCTION	2
METHOD	4
TECHNICAL FEASIBILITY AND FINANCIAL VIABILITY	7
OPERATIONAL ENERGY	8
SUSTAINABLE TRANSPORT	18
INTEGRATED WATER MANAGEMENT	26
INDOOR ENVIRONMENT QUALITY (IEQ)	32
CIRCULAR ECONOMY	43
GREEN INFRASTRUCTURE	48
CONCLUSIONS	54
APPENDICES	57

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Introduction

For approximately 20 years local government in Victoria has been leading both voluntary and policy led approaches to sustainable design assessment in the planning process. This leadership is built on community expectation, their role as a responsible authority and the urgency to act on critical environmental challenges such as climate change.

Both planning and building processes have a role in evolving and elevating best practice to deliver a sustainable built environment. The Council Alliance for a Sustainable Built Environment (CASBE) is an alliance of Victorian councils committed to the creation of a sustainable built environment within and beyond their municipalities with a focus on the planning process as the lever for delivering more climate and environmentally responsive development.

CASBE provides a supportive environment for councils and seek to enable the development industry to achieve better buildings through consultative, informative relationships. In this work CASBE is acting on behalf of 31 member councils to develop an evidence base to support new planning policy. CASBE is auspiced by the Municipal Association of Victoria and is the owner and manager of the Built Environment Sustainability Scorecard (BESS), a key tool for demonstrating environmentally sustainable design (ESD) credentials at the site scale, at the planning stage.

POLICY CONTEXT

The evolution of planning policy and its relation to delivering sustainability outcomes in the built environment is long and complex. Whilst there is some State planning policy support for sustainability outcomes, much of the environmental sustainability planning policy development has been developed through local policy. In 2013 the City of Melbourne developed a local policy; Clause 22.19 - Energy, Water, Waste Efficiency. In 2015, 6 local councils collaborated on a planning scheme amendment for a local ESD policy. Almost identical ESD policies are now in place in over 20 municipal planning schemes.

City of Melbourne is now progressing an update and a broadening of their own local policy, and CASBE (supported by 31 councils) is progressing a new policy which would replace the existing ESD policy in some Councils and introduce an ESD assessment approach to others. The policy update is required to respond to evolving best practice and to reflect the increased urgency in response to climate change.

SCOPE

CASBE has commissioned background research in three parts:

- Part A. Technical ESD and Development Feasibility
- Part B. Planning Advice
- Part C. Economic Benefit Cost Analysis

A consultant team comprising Hansen Partnership, Frontier Economics and HIP V. HYPE Sustainability has been appointed to undertake the background research. This report responds to Part A of the brief. HIP V. HYPE have been supported in responding to Part A by Jackson Clements Burrows (JCB) Architects.

CASBE has developed policy objectives and standards to a working draft stage to support the project. All parts of the project are focused on testing these objectives and standards and developing evidence to justify their inclusion in the planning scheme.

The scope of Part A is as follows:

Task 1 – Design Response

This task involves the development of design responses which meet agreed objectives and standards for 8 building typologies. The design responses build on case studies drawn from councils who are supporting the research, some of whom have a local ESD policy in place and others who rely on State policy or other locally specific provisions for assessing ESD at the planning stage.

Task 2 – Technical Feasibility

This task includes the analysis of technical feasibility of these design responses.

Task 3 – Development Feasibility (Financial Viability)

This task presents an itemised development feasibility of each standard, including cost variations where applicable and benefits (including financial) that are applicable to each standard.

Task 4 – Prepare a summary of recommendations

This task includes a summary of recommendations, including any variations or recommendations for removal of any standards and their justification.

The method applied to the above scope is detailed in Section 2 of this report.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Introduction

PURPOSE OF REPORT

The purpose of this report is to present the outcomes of the above research, which when combined with the outputs of Part B and Part C, represent a robust evidence base to support further development of the proposed planning scheme amendment.

The report allows the planning scheme amendment process to consider likely impacts of the proposed policy from a technical feasibility and financial viability perspective, recognising that the benefits of ESD standards accrue to a range of stakeholders in the development process.

STRUCTURE OF REPORT

The report is structured as follows:

1. Executive Summary
2. Introduction (this section)
3. Method (detailing the approach to the meeting the requirements of the project)
4. Technical Feasibility and Financial Viability (detailing the results of the two critical research components across each ESD category)
5. Conclusions (key findings and further research)
6. Appendices



Rooftop garden and solar photovoltaic panels at Burwood Brickworks.
Photography by Kim Landy

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Method

The approach to the project for this technical and development feasibility research has centred on applying a range of proposed standards across six ESD categories or themes to real world case studies. Appropriate design responses to meet the standards were developed and their impact documented.

This section of the report outlines the method applied to the project.

CASE STUDY SELECTION

To ensure the proposed elevated standards were assessed against a diverse and representative sample of developments, HV.H worked with the CASBE and its network of councils to identify suitable case studies. These case studies were selected to satisfy the typology criteria (below), provide a diversity of localities and local policy contexts. 'Middle of the road' examples were sought to ensure that the case studies chosen were representative of standard responses to existing policy settings. Sufficient documentation of the endorsed developments was also a consideration.

For each typology, two case studies were sourced which represented councils with local ESD policies (from the 2015 and subsequent amendments) and councils without.

For the single dwelling typology, only one case study was sourced as this typology does not commonly have a local ESD policy applied. Note that some non-ESD policy case studies for Inner Urban and Suburban councils included ESD Statements and/or assessments against the Built Environment Sustainability Scorecard (BESS) which highlights the voluntary uptake of such objectives and tools despite a lack of local planning policy.

The councils of Melbourne, Port Phillip, Stonnington, Yarra, Darebin and Moreland were considered Inner Urban, all other metropolitan Councils considered Suburban and all councils outside the metropolitan boundary considered Regional.

TYPOLGY	INNER URBAN	SUBURBAN	REGIONAL
(RES1) Large residential mixed-use development >50 apartments and small retail	ESD Policy	Non-ESD Policy	
(NON-RES 1) Large non-residential >2,000 m2 GFA office development	ESD Policy	Non-ESD Policy	
(NON-RES 2) Large industrial >2,000 m2		ESD Policy	Non-ESD Policy
(RES 2) Small multi-dwelling residential <3 dwellings		ESD Policy	Non-ESD Policy
(RES 3) Small multi-dwelling residential >5 dwellings but < 10 dwellings	ESD Policy	Non-ESD Policy	
(RES 4) Small residential apartment building >10 dwellings but <50 dwellings		ESD Policy Non-ESD Policy	
(NON-RES 3) Small non-residential office and retail <2,000 m2	ESD Policy		Non-ESD Policy
(RES 5) Single dwelling and/or residential extensions greater than 50 m2		Non-ESD Policy	

Matrix detailing the eight typologies, the case study locality type and the local ESD policy context.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Method

DOCUMENTATION

The proposed standards (which were sourced from work developed to working draft stage by CASBE) were reviewed by HV.H against the case study documentation including plans, ESD Statements and BESS assessments, and these base case design responses documented. Where documentation was not sufficient to determine the base case design response, assumptions were based on the BESS benchmarks, policy or regulatory settings and/or using the response of the other base case for the same typology.

To allow for standardisation of results across both case studies and the alternative, the second base case was 'scaled' using built form of one case study (the case study with a local ESD policy). This involved using the built form parameters of the first case study such as site area, gross floor area and dwelling number but applying the design responses of the second case study. This provided for a consistent basis for comparison. This was particularly relevant for initiatives that were directly informed by the scale of the built form such as bicycle parking, where total parking numbers were not comparable and a parking ratio applied to the selected built form allowed for equivalence.

ALTERNATIVE DESIGN RESPONSES AND TECHNICAL FEASIBILITY

Following the documentation of the base case designs, alternative design responses which satisfied the proposed standards were developed by HV.H for all standards (with the exception of those that had been ruled out by through preliminary assessment by Hansen Partnership). These responses included specifications or a built form response, and aimed to clearly communicate the change required to meet the proposed standards as the key input into the cost benefit analysis.

For those initiatives which had a built form response, these were discussed at a series of design workshops attended by HV.H Sustainability, HV.H Projects and JCB Architects. The implications of the standards were tested to ensure that any built form response was cost-effective and technically feasible.

BENEFITS EVALUATION

A range of benefits associated with the alternative design responses were evaluated by HV.H including quantitative benefits such as operational energy, operational water and landfill diversion. Qualitative benefits were also noted such as carbon reduction, thermal comfort improvements and ecosystem services benefits.

Operational energy (HVAC and hot water) and water benefits (potable water reduction for interior uses and irrigation) were quantified using the BESS calculators. Other figures such as total energy use, construction and organic waste generation, and embodied carbon of concrete were quantified using industry benchmarks and average figures. Refer to appendices for further detail of sources and calculations methodology.

These benefits were communicated to Frontier Economics for incorporation into the cost-benefit analysis.



Electric vehicle charging station at The Cape development. Photography by Kim Landy

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Method

FINANCIAL VIABILITY

Through the analysis, HV.H provided preliminary feedback on the proposed standards to Hansen where the costs and/or yield loss were considered prohibitive. Such examples include requiring a separate line of travel for cyclists in basement car parking.

The capital cost of design responses was quantified for standards where the alternative response was different to the base case and the alternate response incurred either a cost or saving. These capital costs were communicated to Frontier Economics for incorporation into the cost-benefit analysis.

The costs were derived from a range of sources according to the following hierarchy:

- Rawlinsons Australian Construction Handbook (note that the 2020 version was used as this was considered less likely to be impacted by fluctuations in the market during the COVID pandemic)
- Suppliers (written and verbal quotations) and product listings
- Industry reports
- Consultancies with industry expertise

Refer to appendices for full list of costs and sources.

STANDARDS RECOMMENDATIONS

Insights from the above analysis informed advice from HV.H to Hansen as to whether a proposed standard should be excluded or modified to ensure improved financial and technical feasibility. Such examples include some required rates of on-site solar photovoltaic generation not being achievable, or reducing the prescriptive approach of non-residential ventilation standards.

COST-BENEFIT ANALYSIS INTEGRATION

Discussions between HV.H and Frontier Economics ensured that the capital costs and quantitative and qualitative benefits HV.H documented were appropriate and could be integrated into the cost benefit framework. These costs and benefits from the technical and financial analysis were incorporated by Frontier into the cost-benefit analysis.

REPORTING

The above activities, outputs and insights are summarised within this report. Key findings, limitations and next steps are detailed for use by the Municipal Association of Victoria as part of the future Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment.

Note that as work of different expertise streams (e.g. ESD and planning) was undertaken in parallel, there are some differences in wording and distribution of draft standards across different ESD categories as these have evolved over time. This report has aligned category theme wording as best as possible with the planning report, and a summary of the relationship between ESD categories as defined in the planning report has been included as an appendix for reference.



Urban greenery in Elwood. Photography by Adam Gibson

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Technical Feasibility and Financial Viability

This section of the report outlines the results of technical feasibility and financial viability testing of proposed objectives and standards.

ESD CATEGORIES

This report is based on six ESD categories as follows:

- Operational Energy
- Sustainable Transport
- Integrated Water Management
- Indoor Environment Quality (IEQ)
- Circular Economy
- Green Infrastructure

Note that the above categories were based on an early restructured categorisation by Hansen Partnership which removed the 'Climate Resilience' theme and redistributed standards initially under that theme. The 'Climate Resilience' theme was reintroduced as part of subsequent planning advice after the ESD analysis was undertaken, while the 'Circular Economy' category was split into two called 'Waste and Resource Recovery' and 'Embodied Emissions' (see Appendix D).

In this section of the report, results are presented for each category in turn, drawing on analysis relating to both technical and financial impacts of proposed standards.

The results are presented in table format. The tables have adopted the same structure as the early set of restructured standards presented by Hansen. The standards tested in this analysis were also from the early restructure by Hansen, with wording largely unaltered at that stage. Subsequent rewording by Hansen was reviewed by HV.H to ensure the intent of both versions was similar and that the technical analysis would not be impacted.

The table sets out the following in relation to each standard:

- Standard (description)
- Nested standard (this applies only when the standard differs between typologies)

Then with reference to base cases (Local policy, State policy)

- Design Impact (including variations between typologies)
- Cost impacts (by typology)
- Benefits (by typology)
- Recommendation

Our advice in the recommendations is either to retain a standard in its current form, to modify a standard or to remove the standard altogether. In the case that a standard is recommended for removal either by Hansen or HV.H, the standard is noted as:

- Appropriate as a guideline (e.g. Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design)
- Appropriate for incorporation in future updates to the BESS
- Requiring further testing and analysis to determine potential pathway
- Is inappropriate to be addressed through any of the above mechanisms.

Where a standard is recommended to be modified, this feedback has been incorporated by Hansen into the planning advice. Following the tabulated analysis a summary is provided for each category.



Construction site of townhouse development. Photography by Sunlyt Studios

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Operational Energy

This theme focuses on energy efficiency, on-site renewable energy generation and energy supply, with the aim of achieving net zero operational carbon.



Rooftop solar photovoltaic panels at Burwood Brickworks. Photography by Kim Landy

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Operational Energy

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S1A Net-zero carbon performance from all operational energy use must be achieved through a combination of measures	There is no design impact as this standard is met by a range of other standards (e.g. S2, S6, S8)	N/A	N/A	We recommend that the standard be removed and reinstated as an objective only as other standards deliver energy efficiency, prohibit fossil fuels, deliver on-site renewable energy generation and require off-site renewable energy purchasing.
S2 No natural gas or other onsite fossil fuel consumption is permitted (*continued on next page)	Design / technical impact is generally negligible with the exception of very large buildings. No design responses created insurmountable issues with technical feasibility. In regard to hot water provision, in larger residential typologies, the most likely design response to meet the standard is a centralised electric hot water heat pump, which has a reasonably significant impact on roof plant spatial allocation (but does not result in a reduction of any residential space). Design responses for all other typologies 'swap out' gas instantaneous or storage hot water systems for either electric heat pumps (smaller residential) and electric instantaneous (non-residential).	The cost impact varies. The electric alternative generally has a higher capital cost than the gas alternative, with the exception of the electric instantaneous which is marginally favourable in terms of capital cost. Whilst not included in our analysis of costs, where the infrastructure associated with gas is avoided altogether further cost reductions are available. In certain circumstances, electricity peak demand may trigger a contribution to network infrastructure (such as a transformer upgrade). There is an avoided future cost of retrofit (would be required to meet State and National carbon reduction targets).	All electric alternatives with the exception of electric instantaneous offer an operational energy and corresponding cost saving. Smaller residential typologies also offer the benefit of avoiding a supply charge for gas. Electric alternatives can further reduce carbon impact when matched with on-site renewable energy or completely remove operational energy emissions if there is a renewable electricity contract in place. Gas alternatives lock in fossil fuel dependence and do not allow for zero carbon in operation without offsets. Excluding natural gas also better aligns inclusion of demand management systems with potential future income. There is also greater certainty around achieving zero net emissions given the future emissions intensity of the electricity and gas networks are not locked in for the life of a building. Whilst carbon associated with grid electricity will decrease with clear policy and trend, for gas networks this is much less clear.	The standard has strong justification based on a range of benefits and manageable cost impacts. We recommend the standard be discretionary to allow for the very limited range of uses (e.g. commercial kitchens and industrial uses with high thermal loads) where further industry transition is required before a mandatory control can be introduced. This discretion should be applied in very limited circumstances. We recommend that the proposed Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design apply discretion for electric instantaneous systems for taller residential buildings and non-residential buildings.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Operational Energy

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S2 No natural gas or other onsite fossil fuel consumption is permitted (*continued from previous page)	The design response for all typologies for cooking was electric induction. For many of the typologies, induction was already specified. Induction cooking is now common in residential development (estimated to be approximately 25% of applications in City of Yarra in 2021) and no design responses created insurmountable issues with technical feasibility, however may contribute to peak electrical demand for the building. Food and beverage (commercial kitchen scale) may present some challenges from a market acceptance perspective.	The cost impact is approximately 25% at the dwelling level, but maybe partially offset by reducing piping costs from central gas supply.	Electric induction cooking is: _More efficient than gas cooking offering an operational energy saving _Safer than gas cooking _Able to be matched with renewable energy _Avoid health (air quality) impacts associated with indoor gas combustion	See above.
S4 Residential (Class 1 & 2) and Aged Care (Class 3) only Residential developments should achieve an average 7 Star NatHERS	The design impact of meeting the proposed standard varies according to strategies employed and can be achieved using a variety of methods including passive solar design changes (orientation, window size, window placement, shading) or specification improvements (window performance, insulation).	No capital cost is incurred as the proposed standard is already recommended to be included in the proposed changes to National Construction Code (NCC) in 2022. If this does not occur it is highly likely that the Victorian government will take the step to 7-star themselves.	The heating and cooling energy consumption benefit of moving from 6 star to 7 star NatHERS is approximately 28% reduction in predicted energy use per m2. This benefit has not been incorporated in the cost benefit analysis, because the increase in thermal performance will likely be required through a building permit requirement in the short term. A health and wellbeing benefit would also be delivered related to the improvement in thermal performance.	We recommend that the standard be retained for completeness, but removed from the proposed planning scheme amendment if the proposed 7 star NCC 2022 standards (or Victorian variation) are confirmed. We recommend that aged care (Class 3) not be included as NatHERS is not an appropriate measure for this development type. We recommend that evidence from the <u>following report</u> be used to support the evidence base if the proposed NCC 2022 changes are not adopted as drafted.
S5 Residential and aged care only Provide external natural clothes drying facilities that does not impact open space area or visual amenity	The design impact of meeting the proposed standard is restricted to amenity and visual obstruction issues. Many owners corporation rules still prohibit hanging clothes on balconies where they can be seen by other residents, but a range of flexible solutions are now available that nest drying clothes in behind the balustrade and also allow for the space to be usable for recreation when not in use. In an aged care setting, the impact is similar. Note that some planning overlays or restrictions on title prohibit clothes lines being visible from frontage.	Capital cost is negligible, so has not been sourced.	Benefits relate to operational energy savings, as outdoor drying avoids the use of clothes dryers but have not been quantified.	We recommend that the standard be retained in its current form, but more consultation occur with the aged care sector to ensure that guidelines for implementation do not impact private open space amenity. We recommend that the term open space be clarified (private open space versus public open space).

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Operational Energy

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
<p>S6 Maximise onsite renewable energy generation to meet or exceed predicted annual energy use: Medium density only A 3kW minimum capacity solar photovoltaic (PV) system must be installed for each 1-2 bedroom dwelling and an additional 1.0kW per bedroom for each bedroom there-after. The electrical system should be designed to maximise on-site consumption of renewably generated electricity (i.e. minimizing grid export).</p>	<p>The design impact of solar PV for smaller residential typologies (single dwellings and town houses) is minimal, with roof spaces generally with adequate space provision to meet the standard.</p>	<p>Capital cost impact is now less than \$1,000 per kWp at this scale.</p>	<p>Solar energy generation offsets on site consumption of electricity creating an operational saving (with a return on investment of generally less than 5 years).</p> <p>There is a corresponding carbon reduction benefit.</p>	<p>We recommend retaining the standard, based on strong financial benefit to the occupant, but allowing some discretion, when there is conflicting roof space with an alternative use which has environmental or social benefit or when existing or an approved building will overshadow the roofspace.</p> <p>If roofspace is restricted, Building Integrated Photovoltaic (BIPV) Panels could be considered as an appropriate strategy to achieve the required solar PV capacity, however, should not be required.</p> <p>We believe this standard could apply to single dwellings as well as medium density.</p>
<p>S6 Maximise onsite renewable energy generation to meet or exceed predicted annual energy use: Apartments only Provide a solar PV system with a capacity of at least 25W per square meters of the development's site coverage, OR 1kW per dwelling. *Capacity of solar PV system: kW = Site coverage (m2) x 25 (W/m2) / 1000(W/kW). The system should be designed to optimise use of on-site generated electricity</p>	<p>The design impact of meeting the proposed standard for apartments is significant, especially for larger buildings. Based on the largest of the case studies (RES 1), a 38kWp system would be required to meet the proposed standard, however our analysis indicates that only 16kWp is achievable (with additional pergola shading structures to support panels over some communal terrace areas), based on rooftop capacity.</p>	<p>Capital cost based on industry standards remains below \$1,000 per kWp, but may be higher in certain circumstances.</p>	<p>Benefits are as above for all solar PV standards.</p>	<p>We recommend modifying the standard to account for discretion in circumstances where the amount of unencumbered roof space is not available to meet the standard.</p> <p>Whilst the standard could be modified in many ways, we consider that because the standard is unable to be met only when there are significant competing roof top uses, that the standard could be reworded as discretionary ie that buildings should provide the benchmark solar PV capacity.</p> <p>We recommend that proposed Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design should outline specific (narrow) circumstances where discretion may be required such as competing beneficial roof uses and existing or known future overshadowing.</p> <p>Standard S7 would drive optimisation of roof capacity to ensure the best available space for solar PV.</p> <p>Where apartments are a mixed use building (e.g. have ground floor retail), the standard for the predominant use in the development should apply.</p>

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Operational Energy

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
<p>S6 Maximise onsite renewable energy generation to meet or exceed predicted annual energy use: Industrial & warehouse only All roofs must be structurally designed to be able to accommodate full PV coverage, excluding areas set aside for plant equipment or areas significantly shaded by other structures</p>	<p>The design impact of meeting this standard has not been tested as the existing structural load of the case studies was not able to be determined. However, we note that one case study planned to engage an engineer at building permit application stage to ensure the structural design allowed for the future installation of solar panels.</p> <p>Imposing a standard across a whole building is somewhat problematic, as in the vast majority of situations an industrial building would have a significantly larger roof than is required to match energy consumption with solar. Distribution network businesses routinely limit the size or export limit solar PV installation in business parks and industrial estates to ensure network issues don't occur. This would mean the roof is designed with capacity that is never needed. Portal frames are a highly cost effective solution and increasing loading would require changes to design.</p>	<p>Not able to be determined as it is not clear whether the base cases would have required alteration.</p>	<p>The benefit is that the structure allows for additional solar PV to be retrofitted at a future date, therefore reducing the retrofit cost of reinforcing a structure. This increases the feasibility of new solar being able to be accommodated.</p>	<p>We recommend engaging a structural engineer to provide targeted advice on the load requirements of an industrial roof to support solar PV to clarify differences with current NCC minimum requirements (including those proposed under NCC 2022) or standard designs.</p> <p>Depending on this advice, we caution applying a blanket structural improvement across the the whole industrial roof space unless the impact / cost is minimal. This is because the vast majority of industrial roofs will not be used for this future purpose. The embodied carbon of additional structural steel should also be accounted for in this decision.</p> <p>We recommend awaiting the outcome of the NCC 2022 provisions before confirming a decision.</p>

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Operational Energy

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
<p>S6 Maximise onsite renewable energy generation to meet or exceed predicted annual energy use: Industrial & warehouse only Include a solar PV system that is: - Sized to meet the energy needs of the building(s) services (lightning, air- conditioning, industrial processes); or - Maximized based on the available roof area; or - When no industrial process is proposed, minimum 1.5kW per tenancy plus 1kW for every 150m² of gross floor area must be provided. The system should be designed to optimise use of on-site generated electricity.</p>	<p>The design impact of meeting this standard is negligible (subject to structural requirements above), as industrial roofs have expansive, flat roof space which can accommodate solar PV capacity without significant design implications. Generally speaking however, buildings do not always have a confirmed tenant when they are developed, so whether or not an industrial tenant has an energy intensive industrial process may not be known.</p> <p>The standard which would apply when no industrial process is proposed represents approximately 10% of available roof space.</p> <p>We note that in the case that a number of industrial buildings are co-located, that export of solar PV generation (which would occur on the weekends where occupation is low and equipment is not in operation) may cause localised network impacts and may have to be limited.</p>	<p>Capital cost based on industry standards remains below \$1,000 per kWp, not including any cost impact to increased structural capacity required to facilitate a solar PV system.</p>	<p>As above.</p>	<p>We recommend the standard be retained, but modified to encourage increased solar PV system sizes, where the roof can support the additional load and where an energy intensive industrial process is likely.</p>
<p>S6 Maximise onsite renewable energy generation to meet or exceed predicted annual energy use: Office, educational buildings, health facilities, aged care, student accommodation, commercial and other non-residential buildings Should install onsite renewable energy generation up to or exceeding predicted annual energy consumption</p>	<p>The design impact of meeting the proposed standard for non-residential buildings is significant, especially for larger buildings. Based on one of the non-residential case studies, a system of over 100kWp would be required, but the roof capacity based on some conservative assumptions will only account for 19kWp. Refer to the diagram on the following page.</p> <p>Alternatively, if applying a rate of 25W per square metre of the development's site coverage (similar to the apartments standard), the case study rooftops would have sufficient space to meet such a requirement.</p>	<p>Capital cost based on industry standards remains below \$1,000 per kWp, but may be higher in certain circumstances.</p>	<p>Benefits are as above for all solar PV standards.</p>	<p>We recommend that the standard be modified for consistency with the apartment standard.</p> <p>An updated standard could reference "a solar PV system with a capacity of at least 25W per square meters of the development's site coverage".</p>

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Operational Energy

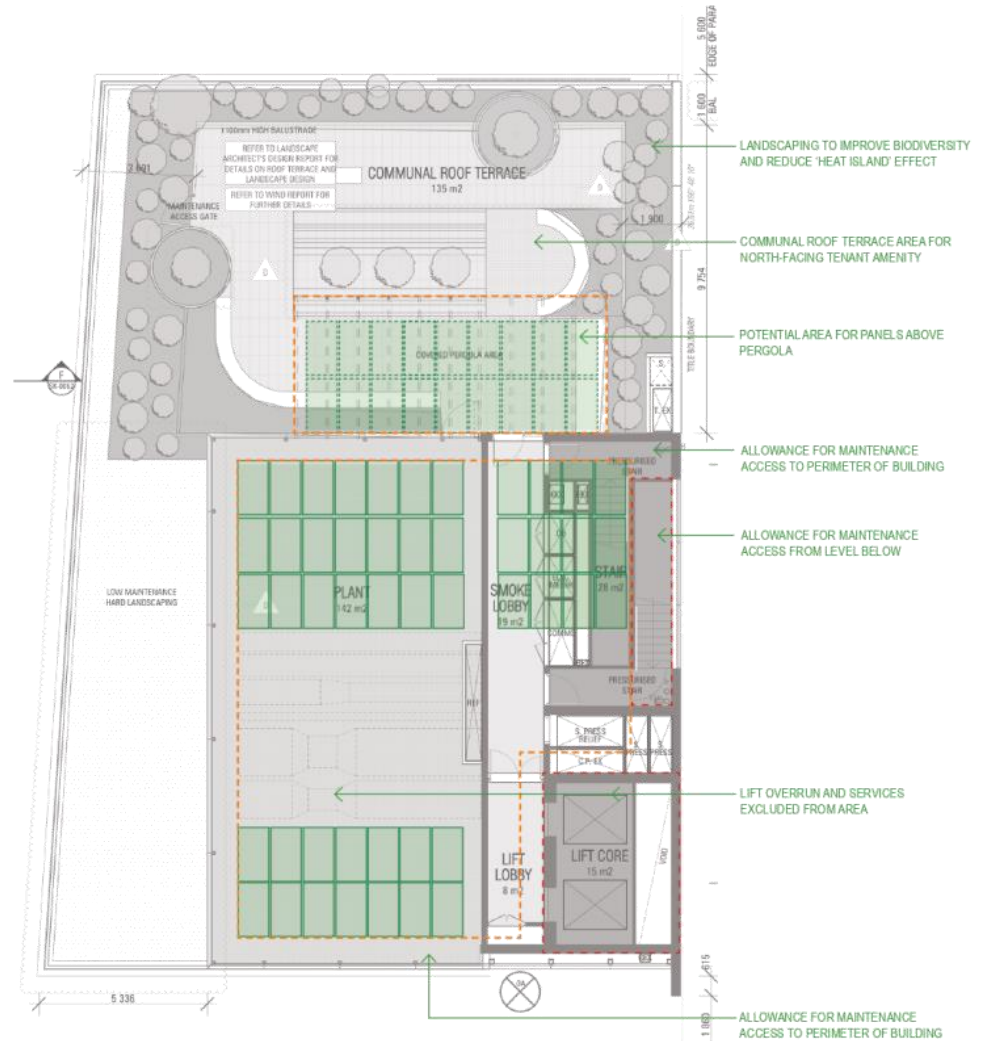


Diagram demonstrating potential solar photovoltaic capacity for the rooftop of an office case study. The image demonstrates 19.5kWp of solar. Image by JCB Architects

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Operational Energy

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S7 Maximise the opportunity to generate solar electricity on all roofs by: designing roof structures to accommodate solar PV arrays, minimise shading and obstructions, optimise roof pitch and orientation. The system should be designed to optimise use of on-site generated electricity	The design impact of the standard is confined to the smaller residential typologies where roof structures can be more complex. There are no major technical issues associated with maximising the opportunity, however a simplification of some roof lines will be required to meet the standard and deliver the solar PV target in Standard S6. Refer to the diagram on the following page.	No capital cost impact is expected, and in some circumstances may reduce the cost of the roof structure.	The benefit is documented in relation to Standard S6, however there may be an additional opportunity for dematerialisation and reduced waste if roof structures are simplified.	We recommend that the standard be retained in its current form, and that Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design provide guidance for architects and designers looking to maximise viable zones for solar rooftops.
S8 All residual operational energy to be 100% renewable purchased through offsite Green Power, power purchasing agreement or similar	There are no design impacts related to this standard.	No capital costs, but a minor Operational Expenditure (OPEX) impact which is being addressed through the cost benefit analysis.	Benefit is significant in terms of carbon reduction. When delivered in combination with S2 this standard delivers zero carbon for stationary energy for a building's operation (generally its largest emissions impact).	We recommend retention of the standard, based on the very high impact. Part B of this project further examines how operational energy management can be implemented through a planning mechanism.
S9 Design to enable for future renewable energy battery storage including space allocation	Design and technical feasibility was investigated for smaller residential typologies and industrial typologies only. The reason technical feasibility was restricted to these typologies / uses is that in all other circumstances, on-site renewable energy is unlikely to deliver a surplus of energy that would prompt the future inclusion of battery storage. Single dwellings and town houses had space in garages that could be reallocated to support battery storage and industrial buildings has significant space to support battery storage if it was financially viable at a future date.	No capital cost impact as no new space allocation required.	There is no quantifiable energy or financial benefit accruing from space allocation for future battery storage.	We recommend that the standard be removed in its current form, with the principle of future proofing embedded in a generalised standard which allows for future upgrades (but does not pick battery storage as a winner). Single dwellings and townhouses have garage storage space that can otherwise be converted and industrial buildings have ample space opportunity that can be reallocated. We also consider that EV integration may mean that batteries at the household level are not routinely specified or retrofitted in the numbers that were anticipated several years ago, so creating space specifically for them is not required. We do not recommend inclusion in Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design or BESS.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Operational Energy

The following standards were not included in the analysis as they were either flagged for removal due to planning advice or the impact, costs and benefits were addressed in similar standards. Note that some standards may not have been fully analysed but are still included in the previous tables as there was relevant commentary to document.

STANDARD	REASON FOR EXCLUSION FROM ANALYSIS
S3 Provide effective shading to glazed surfaces of conditioned spaces exposed to summer sun	Refer to Standard S38.
S10 Select materials that minimise carbon emissions, and offset these emissions onsite or through a verified carbon offset scheme	Refer to Standard S58.
All non-residential developments should exceed National Construction Code Building Code of Australia Volume One Section J or Volume 2 Part 2.6 Energy Efficiency building fabric and thermal performance requirements by in excess of 10 per cent	Although this was not originally proposed to be a standard and therefore has not been analysed, we note there is not an energy efficiency standard driving efficiency beyond NCC 2019. We feel this is appropriate due to step change in increased efficiency requirements from NCC 2016 to 2019 but consider that BESS may want to be updated periodically to reward performance above NCC minimum requirements outside the planning policy.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Sustainable Transport

This theme focuses on facilitating increased active transport with the aim of reducing private vehicle trips, and setting the condition to ensure a smooth transition for the future uptake of electric vehicles.



Ground level bicycle parking area at Nightingale 2 apartment development. Photography by Jake Roden

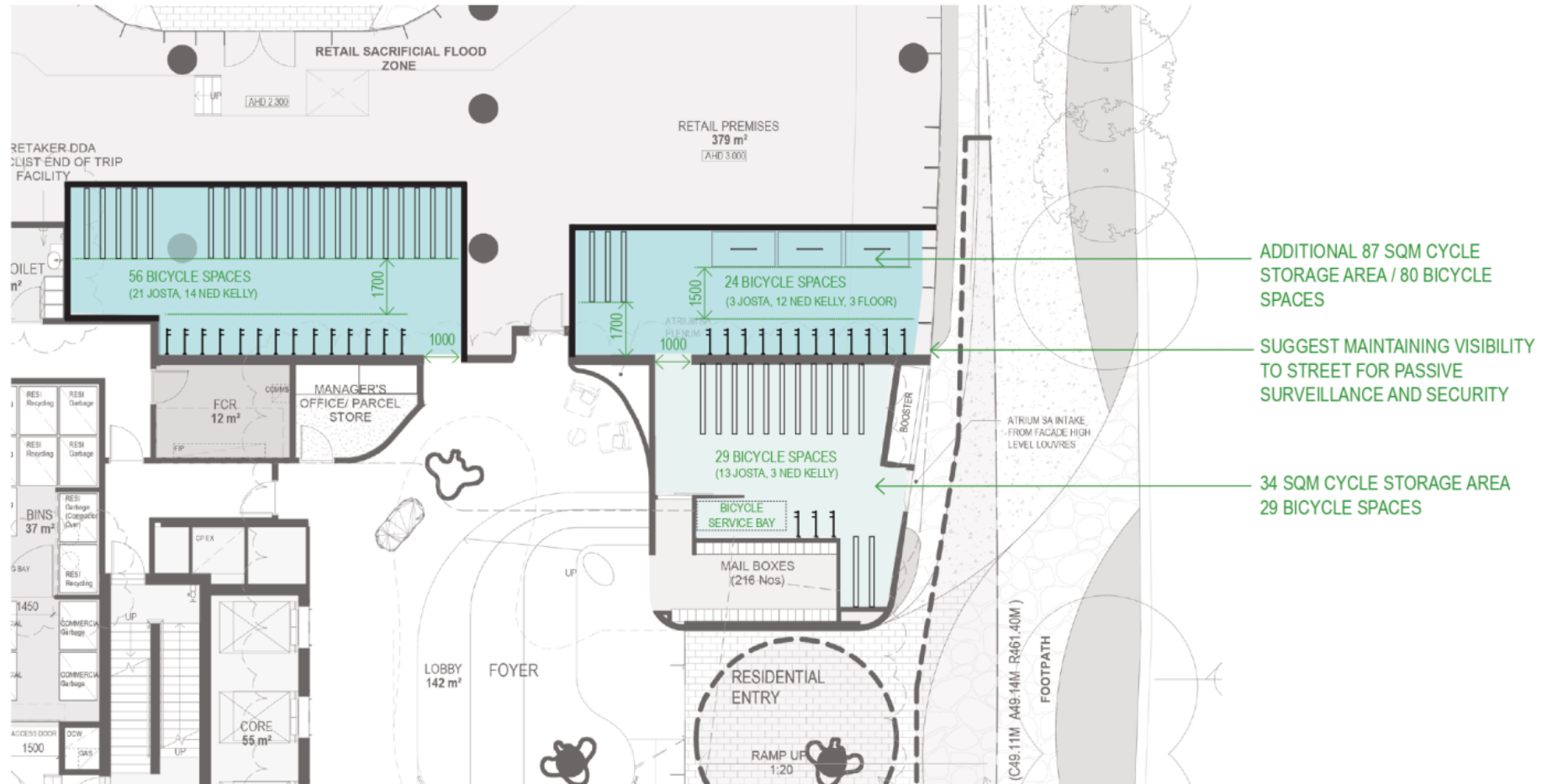
Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Sustainable Transport

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
<p>S11 Developments should provide the following rates of bicycle parking and associated facilities: New residential development</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • A minimum of one secure undercover bicycle space per dwelling • A minimum of one visitor bicycle space per 4 dwellings 	<p>The design impact in relation to increased bicycle parking provision is complex. This standard relates to the provision of the bicycle parking infrastructure and the associated space allocation. The impact on space allocation is estimated at 1m² per park (e.g hanging rack), however in some cases this can be reduced by two-tier bicycle storage options (e.g. Josta), but this requires minimum 2.6m floor to ceiling clearance so is only able to be used at ground level or where basement car parking is more generous than standard. Implementation of the infrastructure solutions is straight forward, subject to the space allocation being made.</p> <p>For residential development the impact is confined to apartments. Townhouses and single dwellings have more flexible storage options. The diagram on the following page graphically highlights the impact of the bicycle parking standards as a suite. From a design perspective the additional bicycle parking space does not pose technical issues, but represents either a loss in yield from other uses (e.g. car parking or retail if at ground floor level) or an additional space allocation which comes at an additional construction cost.</p>	<p>The capital cost impact related to infrastructure ranges between \$410 and \$1,640 per space depending on the solution.</p> <p>The capital cost of the additional space is estimated at \$1,630 per sqm.</p>	<p>Benefits related to additional bike parking provision are also complex. A theoretical approach would see the extra bicycle parking provision motivate a change in behaviour (travel mode) for residents and workers. This would have a flow on benefit of reducing private vehicle transport (which causes carbon emissions and congestion) and increasing health and wellbeing related to additional exercise as a result of active transport.</p> <p>Whilst there is confidence that the impact exists, modelling the benefit is complex as outlined in the Cost Benefit Analysis.</p>	<p>We recommend that the standard be modified to allow for discretion in circumstances where the medium to long term expected take up of bike parking spaces is less than the proposed 1:1 dwelling rate. In these circumstances, the project should outline how additional space (nominally car parking) could be repurposed for bicycle parking as demand rises and reliance on private vehicle ownership declines.</p>
<p>S11 Developments should provide the following rates of bicycle parking and associated facilities: New retail development</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • A minimum of one secure undercover employee bicycle parking space per 100 sqm Net Lettable Area (NLA). • Provide visitors bicycle spaces equal to at least 5% of the peak visitors capacity 	<p>For retail development, the issues are consistent to those in residential apartments, but in all non-residential case studies, the standard proposed is close to or already being met.</p>	<p>As per above.</p>	<p>As per above.</p>	<p>We recommend that the standard be retained as the expected impact to space allocation and infrastructure costs is minimal, based on only a minor gap (if at all) between business as usual provision and the level proposed under the standards. Further work could explore a higher rate for locations with a strong cycling culture.</p>

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Sustainable Transport



Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Sustainable Transport

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
<p>S11 Developments should provide the following rates of bicycle parking and associated facilities: New development associated with a Place of Assembly, Office or Education use</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • A minimum of one secure undercover staff bicycle parking space per 100 sqm NLA of office • A minimum of one visitor space per 500 sqm NLA of office • A minimum of 2 secure staff bicycle spaces per 1500 sqm of a place of assembly • A minimum of four visitor spaces for the first 1500 sqm and 2 additional spaces for every 1500 sqm thereafter for place of assembly? • A minimum of one secure staff bicycle parking space per ten employees of education centres • A minimum of one per five students of education centres 	<p>For place of assembly, office or educational development, the issues are consistent to those in retail and residential apartments, but in all non-residential case studies, the standard proposed is close to or already being met.</p>	<p>As per above.</p>	<p>As per above.</p>	<p>Recommendation is as per the retail standard.</p>
<p>S11 Developments should provide the following rates of bicycle parking and associated facilities: For all other non-residential</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Provide bicycle parking equal to at least 10% of regular occupants 	<p>The design impact of this standard is similar to other non-residential bicycle standards.</p>	<p>As per above.</p>	<p>As per above.</p>	<p>Recommendation is as per the retail standard.</p>
<p>S12 Bicycle parking – non-residential facilities One shower for the first 5 employee bicycle spaces, plus 1 to each 10 employee bicycle spaces thereafter should also be provided. If 10 or more employee bicycle spaces are required, personal lockers are to be provided with each bicycle space required. If more than 30 bicycle spaces are required, then a change room must be provided with direct access to each shower. The change room may be a combined shower and change room.</p>	<p>This standard is linked to S11, and can therefore result in requirements greater than Clause 52.34. However, the design impact for increased wet areas was negligible for the case study design responses. Additional space for locker provision is required but has a relatively small footprint.</p>	<p>The capital cost impact of the standard is minor as increased area for showers (the most expensive component of the standard) was negligible for the case studies. Space provision and capital cost per locker is minimal.</p>	<p>As per bicycle parking, with the infrastructure provision (in this context to change and shower) workers are more likely to ride to work. Whilst there is confidence that the impact exists, modelling the benefit is complex as outlined in the Cost Benefit Analysis.</p>	<p>We recommend that the standard be retained as the expected impact to space allocation and infrastructure costs is minimal. Inclusion of locker provision makes the provision of EOT facilities more comprehensive.</p>

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Sustainable Transport

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
<p>S13 Bicycle Parking - Convenience. All bicycle parking facilities must be convenient and accessible, and:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Locating the majority of bicycle parking facilities for residents at ground level • For any other bicycle parking, providing this within 10 meters of vertical pedestrian access ways (ie lifts, stairs) • Providing access to bicycle parking facilities in basement carparks via a separate line of travel to vehicles and pedestrians • Ensuring any lifts used to access to bicycle parking areas are at least 1800mm deep • Ensuring at least 20% of residents bicycle parking facilities are ground level or horizontal type racks to ensure equitable access 	<p>The design impact of some elements of the proposed standard is very significant as outlined below.</p> <p>Locating the majority of bicycle parking at ground level (i.e. ground floor) may in some circumstances have a negative impact on activation of retail space, however with the exception of one typology the case studies had already prioritised ground floor bike parking access.</p> <p>To provide bicycle parking within 10m of vertical pedestrian access was tested in detail in relation to the RES 1 case study. The result of meeting the standard is that the corners of the building become underutilised space as they are unsuitable for car parking access. Space closer to lift cores would need to be reallocated to bicycle parking which has a positive outcome for cycling access, but will mean additional basement needs to be constructed to maintain car parking rates (although a partial waiver may be possible).</p> <p>The requirement for a separate line of travel for cyclists has a major impact on the efficiency of basement car parks. This would increase car park aisle widths by approximately 1m and decrease the efficiency of the basement car park significantly.</p> <p>Both other elements of the standard have only minor design impacts and do not impact technical feasibility. Note that storage stacker or supported lift parking systems can be utilised to improve accessibility for parking not on the floor.</p>	<p>From a development feasibility perspective, the loss of potential retail space to provide bicycle parking at grade actually provides a construction cost benefit (basement per sqm costs are lower), but there is lost revenue on this space, which would exceed the revenue associated with the equivalent space allocation in a basement. This is explored more in the Cost Benefit Analysis.</p> <p>The impact of the 10m maximum distance to bicycle parking and the separate line of travel on cost would require the construction of significant additional basement area. The construction cost per sqm of basement area is \$1630 per sqm. By way of example if 2 additional car spaces and 20m of dedicated (separate) line of travel was required the impact would be in the order of \$114,000 with no financial return.</p> <p>Other cost impacts (lift size and ground level preference) were not quantified as the majority met the standard already.</p>	<p>As per bicycle parking and end of trip facilities, the improved infrastructure location means residents and workers are more likely to ride. Whilst there is confidence that the impact exists, modelling the benefit is complex as outlined in the Cost Benefit Analysis.</p>	<p>We recommend that the standard be modified to remove the requirement for the separate line of travel, the spatial implication will add major cost to a basement. We instead recommend that surface treatments be used to afford cyclists priority without increasing car park aisle width. We recommend that the standard relating to no more than 10m access to vertical pedestrian access ways be modified to require the majority of basement bike parking to be within this distance.</p> <p>We further recommend that the standard relating to ground level/ floor for the majority be discretionary to allow for performance solutions that provide a good outcome without the majority of bike parking being at ground level.</p> <p>Modification of the language for the 20% standard is recommended to remove confusion with ground floor of the building (our interpretation is that it means close to the ground rather than the ground level of the building). Equitable access facilities should address not only the proximity of racks to the ground but also the spatial allocation for different bicycle types (e.g. recumbent bicycles). This can be detailed in Guidelines.</p> <p>We recommend this standard be modified to encourage design that can see particularly non-residential car space reallocated to bicycle parking over time.</p>
<p>S15 Preparation of an EV Management Plan.</p>	<p>There is no design impact based on the preparation of an EV Management Plan.</p>	<p>The capital cost is restricted to the cost of the consultancy as infrastructure costed elsewhere.</p>	<p>Benefit is derived from improved management of EV charging, however this is not quantified.</p>	<p>We recommend that planning advice from Hansen be referred to relating to whether an additional plan specifically for managing EV's is appropriate.</p>

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Sustainable Transport

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S16 The proposed location of EV charger outlets and units demonstrated on the plans: Medium density only Infrastructure and cabling (without the EV charger unit) is to be provided for each garage, to support a minimum Level 2 (Mode 3) 7kW 32Amp EV car charging.	The design impact of this standard is negligible, it does not require any additional space allocation and from a technical perspective is achievable using standard electrical contractors.	The cost impact of the standard is approximately \$500 per dwelling.	There are no immediate benefits, however the existence of the infrastructure will reduce a potential barrier to EV uptake and avoid a more costly retrofit cost in the future. There is an indirect carbon benefit, based on the higher likelihood of replacement of a internal combustion vehicle with electric vehicle (higher efficiency and lower carbon emissions).	We recommend that the intent of the standard be retained, but the standard be modified to remove the prescriptive guidance on capacity, instead ensuring that the standard provides clarity that increased capacity for moderate speed (Level 2) and efficient charging (beyond a standard General Power Outlet) is required to support EV chargers being easily installed in the future. We support the prescriptive wording as current best practice, but consider it is more appropriate in the proposed Guideline for Sustainable Building Design.
S16 The proposed location of EV charger outlets and units demonstrated on the plans: Apartments only Required Capacity Electrical infrastructure capable of supplying: • 12kWh of energy for charging during off peak periods; and • A minimum Level 2 (Mode 3) 7kW, 32Amp single phase EV charging outlets to all residential car parking spaces.	As per above, the design impact of this standard is negligible, it does not require significant additional space allocation and from a technical perspective can be designed by electrical engineers.	The cost impact of the standard is approximately \$869 per car space.	As per above.	As per above
S16 The proposed location of EV charger outlets and units demonstrated on the plans: Apartments only EV infrastructure and cabling must be provided and may include, for example, distribution boards, power use metering systems, scalable load management systems, and cable trays or conduit installation.	The design impact of this standard is moderate (including a spatial allocation for distribution boards), but the approach is technically feasible as a method of future proofing the building. Based on direct feedback from HV.H projects, there are specific issues that need to be resolved for car stackers and further industry learning needs to take place for electrical engineers and within the electricity network businesses to design and deliver scalable load management systems that provide confidence that peak demand on a building will not be exceeded, additionally that the expectation of EV drivers that they will be always 100% charged at 7am may need to be challenged.	Costs included in above.	The benefit is an extension of the above. The scaleable load management system, will allow for increases in peak electricity demand to be avoided, but further advocacy and stakeholder engagement is required to ensure that risk averse responses do not add to significant cost implications.	We recommend that the standard should be retained, as the avoided cost of future retrofit is significant and the complexity of governance arrangements of owners corporations may make a retrofit very challenging. We recommend the standard be strengthened to ensure that load management is employed to manage any network peak demand issues (s14). Potential rewording could be "...must be provided to ensure peak demand is managed and may include...". We recommend that the Guideline for Sustainable Building Design note the specific issues with car stackers.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Sustainable Transport

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
<p>S16 The proposed location of EV charger outlets and units demonstrated on the plans: Non-Residential EV Charging 20% of carparking spaces in office, educational centres, places of assembly, retail and all other non-residential development types must meet all the requirements of the apartment criteria above, (or a minimum of one space).</p>	<p>As per above, the design impact of this standard is negligible, it does not require significant additional space allocation and from a technical perspective can be designed by electrical engineers.</p>	<p>The cost impact of the standard is approximately \$869 per car space.</p>	<p>As per medium density and apartments standard.</p>	<p>As per medium density and apartments standard. The standard should effectively require 20% of spaces to have undertaken the pre-work to support future electric vehicle charging, even if charging is not fitted at the time of build.</p>
<p>S16 The proposed location of EV charger outlets and units demonstrated on the plans: Non-Residential EV Charging 5,000 sqm trigger - 5% of car spaces must have installed EV charging infrastructure complete with chargers and signage</p>	<p>The design impact of meeting this standard is simply an extension of delivering the capacity under the proposed standard above.</p>	<p>Capital cost impact is \$2,200 for charging infrastructure per space.</p>	<p>The availability of EV Charging builds confidence in EV purchase. This has operational savings for the consumer and results indirectly in reduced carbon emissions.</p>	<p>The standard is recommended to be retained. It is consistent with a Green Star standard that has been in place for some time and allows for at least some Day 1 provision to support uptake of EV's as potential fleet vehicles or similar.</p>
<p>S17 Shared Space EV Charging</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> •Where one or more visitor/shared parking spaces are provided in a development a minimum of one enabled EV charging unit(s) is required to be installed at a shared parking space. •Communal EV charging space(s) should be located in highly visible, priority locations, to encourage EV uptake. •Clear signage indicating that EV charging is available at the shared space(s). 	<p>The design impact of this standard is negligible and technically there are no implementation issues (there is widespread adoption)</p>	<p>Capital cost impact is \$2,200 for charging infrastructure to support one shared space.</p>	<p>The availability of EV Charging builds confidence in EV purchase. This has operational savings for the consumer and results indirectly in reduced carbon emissions.</p>	<p>The standard should be clarified to define shared, visitor and communal as the standard appears to use the terms interchangeably. The intent is supported, and the cost impact is low, but further work is required to refine the land uses or typologies that would benefit from the standard and should reasonably be asked to provide the infrastructure.</p>
<p>S19 Motor cycle, moped, electric bicycle or scooter parking</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> •Where space is provided for motor cycle, moped, bicycle or scooter parking a 10 or 15 A charging outlets is to be provided at the parking/storage area. •A charging outlet is to be provided for every six vehicle parking spaces to facilitate charging of electric bicycles, scooters, mopeds or motorcycles. 	<p>The design impact of this standard is negligible and technically there are no implementation issues (there is widespread adoption)</p>	<p>The capital cost is negligible, so has not been quantified.</p>	<p>As per bicycle parking and end of trip facilities, the improved infrastructure location means residents and workers are more likely to ride. Whilst there is confidence that the impact exists, modelling the benefit is complex as outlined in the Cost Benefit Analysis.</p>	<p>The standard should be modified to delete the first dot point (as the specification is too detailed for a planning scheme) and these are standard General Power Outlet in any case.</p>

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Sustainable Transport

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S20 Parking Facilities • Parking facilities for these low and zero emission vehicles should be located in a prominent, accessible location to encourage their easy access for use on short trips, ahead of higher emission and less space efficient vehicles.	The design impact of this standard is negligible as there is no additional space allocation required, simply a reallocation of existing car parking to prioritise the most sustainable private vehicle options	There is no capital cost implication.	The availability of EV prioritised car parking builds confidence in EV purchase. This has operational savings for the consumer and results indirectly in reduced carbon emissions.	The standard should be retained in its current form.

The following standards were not included in the analysis as they were either flagged for removal due to planning advice or the impact, costs and benefits were addressed in similar standards. Note that some standards may not have been fully analysed but are still included in the previous tables as there was relevant commentary to document.

STANDARD	REASON FOR EXCLUSION FROM ANALYSIS
S14 EV charging infrastructure must ensure that peak energy demand is managed to minimise the impact to the electricity supply network.	The impact of this standard is addressed through S16 as the scalable load management system is the principal design response. We have recommended that management of peak energy demand be included in S16.
S18 Rapid/Fast EV Charging The provision of fast charging spaces is not to be mandated but is to be a decision of developer.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not measured. This is a suitable consideration for Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design.
S21 Reducing crossover length, minimising cross-fall in pedestrian areas and maintaining sightlines at entry/egress of developments	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not measured. This is a suitable consideration for Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Integrated Water Management

This theme focuses on the reduction of potable water consumption through efficiency measures and use of non-potable water sources, and the improving the quality of stormwater discharging from site.



Rainwater tank in rear garden of dwelling at The Cape development. Photography by Kim Landy

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Integrated Water Management

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S22 Reduce the total design amount of potable use on site by at least 30% in comparison to an equivalent standard development	Design impact is delivered through other standards. Note that the potable water reduction has been considered for interior uses and irrigation only.	N/A	N/A	<p>We recommend that the standard be retained to drive potable water reduction outcomes while allowing the flexibility to decide how those reductions are achieved. Such a standard supports a performance based approach rather than a prescriptive approach which may not be suitable to all developments.</p> <p>The standard should be modified to clarify which potable water uses are to be assessed as part of the percentage reduction (e.g. only interior uses and irrigation, supported by rainwater reuse).</p> <p>Note that the analysis showed many cases studies already achieved >30% reduction for interior uses and irrigation support by rainwater reuse, and alternative design responses had the potential to further reduce potable water use above the minimum 30%.</p> <p>While further research could be undertaken to determine whether a more ambitious percentage reduction target is feasible, stakeholder consultation flagged that pursuit of a target greater than 30% could have amenity impacts for occupants and queried how far the role of the building sector should go in reducing potable water use compared to sectors with higher usage and greater opportunity.</p> <p>CASBE will need to define 'equivalent standard development'.</p>
S23 Provide efficient fittings, fixtures, appliances and equipment including heating, cooling and ventilation (HVAC) systems and re-use of fire safety system test water	The design impact is negligible and an appropriate design response is achieved through specifications. Such specifications were used as a potable water reduction strategy to meet Standard S22. Note that in all cases the potable water reduction target of 30% in Standard S22 was either already achieved in the base case or achieved through improved efficiencies to one or more fittings, fixtures and/or appliances.	Capital cost impact is negligible for fixtures and fittings, and approximate 50% premium on water efficient appliances.	<p>High efficiency fixtures, fittings and appliances result in an operational water saving.</p> <p>Note that further potable water reductions are possible for the alternative design responses as any improved efficiencies were only undertaken with the aim of achieving at least a 30% reduction.</p>	<p>We recommend that the standard be removed as a standalone standard but strategies listed under Standard S22. The specification of high efficiency fixtures, fittings and appliances must be considered as part of a suite of strategies to achieve potable water reduction. Specific mention of water efficiency (and strategies such as efficient fittings for example) should be included in Standard S22 as a means to achieve potable water reduction.</p> <p>Further detail on strategies to reduce potable water consumption can be included in Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design.</p>

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Integrated Water Management

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S24 Provide onsite stormwater collection from suitable roof rainwater harvesting areas with reuse to toilets as a minimum and additional uses such as laundry, irrigation, external wash down facilities and hot water systems.	The design impact of providing onsite stormwater collection is negligible as all but two case studies included rainwater tanks. As the case studies with the built forms selected for a standardised analysis already had a spatial allocation for rainwater tank/s, there was no spatial implication for the two case studies requiring a tank. More broadly, apartment buildings and office high-rises where space is limited would be impacted most, however for most typologies a rainwater tank is the preferred method of meeting the Best Practice Environmental Management (BPEM) Guidelines. Optimising rainwater tank capacity based on the available collection catchment and reuse demand early in the design process can ensure a suitably sized location is provided for any tank/s.	Capital cost impact for a rainwater tank can range from \$1,000-4,500, depending on the tank capacity.	<p>Inclusion of rainwater tanks result in an operational water saving, largely through reuse in toilet flushing and irrigation.</p> <p>Use of rainwater tanks also helps deliver improvements to stormwater quality.</p> <p>Improved resilience during intense rainfall events.</p>	<p>We note that rainwater tanks are potentially commonly undersized in the absence of specific policy lever relating to tanks and potable water reduction. This is due to tank capacity often being driven by stormwater quality objectives, which may not result in optimised rainwater reuse.</p> <p>We recommend this standard be retained but slightly modified to include reference to maximising tank capacity aligned to reuse potential, not just size to achieve compliance with stormwater quality requirements. The inclusion of rainwater tanks is a cost effective way to provide multiple benefits relating to resource efficiency and environmental protection.</p> <p>We also recommend this standard highlight the need for filtration from rainwater harvested surfaces.</p>
S25 Connect to a precinct scale Class A recycled water source if available and technically feasible including a third pipe connection to all non-potable sources	The design impact of meeting this standard has been thoroughly tested through several strategic planning processes (such as Fishermans Bend), where the business case for provision of third pipe is highly dependent on mandated connection to the service.	Not measured.	Benefit of potable water reduction.	<p>We consider this standard is likely redundant in most circumstances where there is opportunity to connect to a recycled water supply because it would generally be mandated by a separate planning instrument.</p> <p>We support its inclusion not as a standalone standard but as a potential strategy under a suite of measures in the standard for efficient water use.</p>
S26 Consider alternative uses such as approved greywater and blackwater systems installed on site	The design impact of meeting this standard has not been tested as it is a consideration rather than a requirement.	Not measured as only a consideration.	Benefit of potable water reduction.	<p>We recommend retaining but modifying the standard to sit as a potential strategy for using water resources efficiently.</p> <p>Additionally, it could be included in the proposed Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design (with specific reference to the regional contexts which may not be sewered).</p>

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Integrated Water Management

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S27 Provide landscaping irrigation that is connected to non-potable sources	The design impact of providing landscape irrigation connected to non-potable sources varies depending on the location of the landscaping. Most case studies already had connections and those without did not require a connection to achieve the potable water reduction target of Standard S22. Irrigation connected to non-potable sources should be considered as part of a suite of potable water reduction strategies, and may only be employed where the amount of harvested rainwater exceeds other all year round reuse demands such as toilet flushing, or where landscaping and associated irrigation is closer to the point of collection than some toilets. This approach can ensure efficiencies for hydraulic services within a development (e.g. avoid unnecessarily pumping water from the basement to a roof garden when it can be reused on lower levels).	Not measured as costs are highly variable based on the location of landscaping relative to the non-potable water source.	Benefit of potable water reduction.	<p>We recommend that the standard be removed, instead clarifying in S22 the types of demand reduction strategies that should contribute to the standard being met. The specification of landscaping irrigation connections to non-potable water sources should be considered one option of a suite of strategies to achieve potable water reduction, but should not be a mandatory strategy.</p> <p>Developments should achieve the 30% reduction in potable water use of Standard S22 through water efficiency and reuse measures, however, there should be the flexibility to achieve the 30% reduction without landscape irrigation connected to non-potable sources. This allows a contextual approach to potable water reduction for individual developments, and can avoid irrigation connections and associated pumps which don't achieve added benefit (e.g. if no rainwater leftover from toilet flushing to be used for irrigation, the hydraulic infrastructure is redundant).</p> <p>The inclusion of irrigation as part of the 30% reduction target may require some further work to determine what would be a suitable benchmark for irrigation in an 'equivalent standard development', with a methodology created to determine this for each assessment. If this isn't pursued, then a separate standard targeting water efficient landscaping without a target may be appropriate. Note that BESS does currently reward rainwater reuse for irrigation under Credit Water 1.1.</p> <p>Further detail on strategies to reduce potable water consumption can be included in Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design.</p>
S28 Consider landscaping that is drought tolerant and considers xeriscape design principles	The design impact is negligible as it is specification in the landscape design.	Cost neutral design specification.	Specification of drought tolerant species or use of xerispace design principles can help to reduce potable water demand.	We recommend that the standard be modified to be strengthened in language (but remain discretionary) and be less specific (e.g. remove xeriscape design principles) and focus more broadly on landscape design which reduces potable water consumption. Guidance materials (e.g. BESS Tool Notes and the proposed Guideline for Sustainable Building Design) can detail strategies to reduce water use in landscape design.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Integrated Water Management

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S29 Reduce the volume and flow of stormwater from discharging from the site by appropriate on-site detention and on-site retention strategies	The design impact of meeting this standard has not been tested as the impact was not able to be quantified and is more commonly addressed through engineering requirements during planning. Note that the use of rainwater tanks under Standard S24 is considered an on-site retention strategies and would contribute to the aim of reducing the volume and flow of stormwater discharged from site.	Not measured.	Operational water benefit from rainwater reuse and stormwater quality improvement from reduced flows off-site.	We recommend that the standard be retained with the intent of generally reducing volume and flow of stormwater. Further work would need to be undertaken for the standard to be linked to an explicit reduction target.
S30 Improve the quality of stormwater discharging from the site by meeting best practice urban stormwater standards	The design impact of improving stormwater quality is negligible as addressing this is commonplace. All case studies achieved the best practice urban stormwater standards (or where detail was insufficient were assumed to as per requirements of Clause 53.18). Stormwater quality can be improved through a range of strategies including maximising pervious surfaces, rainwater tanks, water sensitive urban design measures (e.g. raingardens) or stormwater offset contributions (e.g. Melbourne Water or local council schemes). Such strategies are routinely utilised by industry.	No capital cost is incurred as the proposed standard is addressed by existing planning provisions.	Stormwater quality improvements in line with the Best Practice Environment Management Guidelines (BPEM) standards.	We recommend that the standard be retained to further support existing planning provisions relating to stormwater management while also ensuring an integrated approach to water management is taken. Refer to planning advice as to whether inclusion of such a standard is a duplication of State provisions.
S31 Provide at least 30% of the site with pervious surfaces	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not measured.	N/A	N/A	We recommend that the standard be removed as the percentage target is not suitable for all typologies. Further exploration could be undertaken to determine whether a suitable permeability-related standard could be adopted, supporting additional integrated water management objectives. The principle of maximising pervious surfaces can be highlighted in Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design.
S32 Reduce the impact of flooding and the urban heat island effect on the direct site and its associated context	The design impact of this standard has not been tested as it is achieved either through measures of other standards (e.g. Standards S83) or existing planning mechanisms (e.g. Land Subject to Inundation Overlay).	Not measured.	Not measured.	We recommend that the standard be removed as it is a duplication of another standard and addressed through other planning mechanisms such as overlays.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Integrated Water Management

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S33 Improve the resilience of the design by modelling and demonstrating a response to future specified future flood modelling that considers impacts from climate change such as flooding, intense storm events, sea level rise, storm surge and drought	The design impact of responses to future climate impacts has not been measured as such measures are highly contextual to individual developments due to factors such as location and associated hazards. Due to the site-specific nature, the creation of design responses for the case studies is not beneficial as the impact cannot be easily extrapolated across other developments within the same typology.	Capital cost resulting from integrating climate risk assessment recommendations into the design are not able to be determined. Consultancy cost of approximately \$15,000 if a formal Climate Risk Assessment aligned with Australian Standards / Green Star Buildings is required.	Long-term benefits associated with future-proofing a development from predicted climate impacts are tangible. Example benefits include reduced rate of material replacement.	We recommend that the standard be modified to address future climate impacts broadly. The standard would however need to be supported by guidance (Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design) as to what is considered an appropriate response from a planning applicant, as the approach to consideration of future climate impacts could range from a simple statement of design responses to a formal climate risk assessment.
S34 Ensuring the environmental safety and protection of human health through - onsite water collection, treatment, filtration, and usage, especially potable water use and irrigation on productive food gardens	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not evaluated.	N/A	N/A	We recommend that the standard be removed and addressed through S24. The concerns about public health implications from rainwater reuse (reference to appropriate filtration) should be included in any rainwater reuse standard.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Indoor Environment Quality (IEQ)

This theme focuses on improving the comfort of building occupants including internal temperatures, air quality and daylight access.



Natural light in Bendigo Hospital. Photography by Peter Clarke

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Indoor Environment Quality (IEQ)

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S35 No habitable rooms should have internal temperature greater than 21 degrees continuous for 72 hours, demonstrated through NatHERS modelling in free-running mode	<p>This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not measured in detail.</p> <p>We do note however that when a NatHERS FirstRate file for an 8.2 Star dwelling was interrogated it did not meet the standard.</p>	Not measured.	Not quantified.	We recommend that the standard as currently written be removed, consistent with Hansen's advice. However, we support the intent of the standard so suggest further work to refine the wording and the temperature and time range. We suggest including a reporting requirement in BESS which doesn't impact assessments scoring, but allows for the gathering of an evidence base.
S37 Ventilation standard: Apartments only Apartment buildings should have all apartments effectively naturally ventilated, either via cross ventilation, single-sided ventilation or a combination	<p>The design impact of meeting this standard is significant for some apartment buildings (however only one apartment case study was impacted). Whilst the standard does not prescribe specific depths that would meet single sided ventilation standards or breeze paths that would meet cross ventilation standards, the tool notes for the BESS tool provide guidance as outlined below:</p> <p>_Single sided ventilation - Maximum permissible depth of room 5m (separated openings high and low or split across the width of the room/facade, each 5% of the floor area are preferred)</p> <p>_Cross flow ventilation - Breeze path length less than 15m measured between ventilation openings and around internal walls, obstructions & partitions (note no more than 1 door between openings and that openings must be on opposite or adjacent walls)</p> <p>The most significant impact is where apartments are loaded off each side of a central corridor, but have living room and kitchen depths of greater than 5m. The standard structure of these apartments (see below) does not allow for the standard to be met without significant redesign, to introduce new external facades to the built form. This could have multiple impacts, including increasing the length of external walls (with a thermal performance impact that needs to be managed), a major loss of yield and complicating the building structure (apartment buildings of this type are often built on a standard 8.4m grid which allows for walls between apartments to sit directly above car parking pylons separated by 3 car spaces).</p> <p>Mechanical ventilation solutions which can preserve energy recovery, better control air quality and condensation as air tightness increases may be preferable in a wide variety of contexts.</p>	<p>The capital cost impact of the standard is highly variable depending on the base case design.</p> <p>Whilst there is no standard response, in the case of RES 1 CS2 one design response, focusing on the built form on the western edge of the site (image below) would be to delete Apartment 101 to externalise the access to all apartments (via an open walkway). The capital cost impact would actually be positive (approximately \$300K per 100m2 apartment) but the lost revenue (in relation to the dwelling sale) would potentially be three-fold in the context that administration, land values etc remain constant.</p> <p>If redesigned from the 'ground up' then design responses to meet the proposed standard may result in a reduced yield impact.</p>	<p>The benefit of the standard is to deliver improved health and wellbeing outcomes and assist in delivering passive cooling (delivering an improvement to thermal performance).</p>	<p>We recommend that the standard be modified to allow discretion for demonstrated performance of mechanical solutions to ventilation where there may be other advantages including controlling energy losses, filtering air on high pollen days and controlling condensation as air tightness increase.</p> <p>We do not consider that the standard as written is appropriate unless BESS guidelines for definition of single sided ventilation are relaxed.</p> <p>We recommend as an alternative to retain the current benchmark of 60% natural ventilation as it also promotes other positive outcomes, but this would reduce the detrimental impact on development feasibility, supported by a minimum cross ventilation outcome for each floor.</p>

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Indoor Environment Quality (IEQ)

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S37 Ventilation standard: Detached houses and townhouses All habitable rooms of detached houses and townhouses should be cross ventilated.	The standard does have some impact on design of dwellings, but design responses to meet the standard are generally speaking modest. In the examples studied design responses included replacement of fixed windows with operable, and introducing additional windows. Note that three study rooms of a town house case study could not achieve cross flow ventilation due to only having one external face (rooms adjoined neighbouring dwellings or garage).	Cost impact related to the replacing fixed with operable windows (an impact of approximately \$90 per sqm) and replacement of facade with operable glazing (an impact which varies with the construction material it replaces).	Benefits are as per the apartment standard.	We recommend the standard be retained as only small, low cost modifications were required to meet the standard, however, clarity is needed as to whether home offices / studies would be required to meet the standard.
S37 Ventilation standard: All regular use areas of non-residential spaces should be effectively naturally ventilated; or provided with 50% greater outdoor air than the minimum required by AS1668:2012; or have CO2 concentrations maintained below 800 ppm.	The design impact of this standard is significant and may have unintended consequences. The impact would be from a larger mechanical ventilation system - an increase in fan size and power, and also increased duct sizes resulting in spatial implications such as larger risers in the building and larger footprints in plant rooms. Energy requirements would be increased. Whilst this plant room impact is minor it will impact the net lettable area from a developer perspective. The standard also prescribes a specific solution to improved ventilation when alternatives such as Heat Recovery Ventilation may be preferable.	Cost impact related to the standard would depend on the individual building context and was unable to be quantified in a way that conclusions could be accurately drawn from the results.	Benefits are as per the apartment and townhouse standard. An additional benefit relates to worker productivity.	We recommend that the standard be modified to maintain the goal of natural ventilation but keep open mechanical design solutions for increased ventilation, especially those that do not have an energy implication. The intent of the PPM standard is supported, however we note that the detail required to model this outcome would not generally be known at the planning stage.
S38 Buildings should achieve effective external shading to west, north and east facing glazing and skylights.	The design impact of this standard is significant. Required responses range from external awning solutions for smaller residential typologies to vertical fins and horizontal eaves for larger residential and non-residential developments. There are no major technical issues as a wide range of solutions exist to suit a variety of contexts. For the RES 1 case study, the alternative design response proposed an optimised glazing to wall ratio, with a height reduction in east and west glazing from 2.7m to 2m (changed to spandrel construction) to avoid excessive heat gain while reducing the shading costs associated with a larger amount glazing.	The capital cost impact of shading is significant. The implication for a single residential dwelling was \$9,000 and in the large residential case study this was over \$3,500 per dwelling. The modelled cost impact was based on retaining the same amount of glass and shading it except for RES 1. With a reduction of 25% on east and west facades the impact was significantly reduced (\$3,570 per dwelling in additional cost, but with an additional saving of approximately \$500 per dwelling through the conversion of glazing to a spandrel facade).	Benefits include a thermal performance (energy saving) benefit related to reduced cooling loads (with a related peak demand improvement) as well as improved health and wellbeing outcomes. The average NatHERS improvement attributed to externally shaded windows is in the order of 0.2 Stars (or 10 mj/m2 per year)	We recommend that the standard be modified to broaden the design strategies for managing excessive heat gain that the shading is attempting to address. This will allow for a wider range of solutions to be deployed and potentially reduce the cost associated with controlling excessive heat gain. Alternatives include; reducing east and west glazing ratios, spandrels, balconies with wing wall protection etc. This could be integrated with other passive design principles. The updated standard by Hansen allows for the flexibility in approach to reducing heat gain.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Indoor Environment Quality (IEQ)

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S39 Buildings should have at least double glazing with improved frames to all habitable rooms and nominated areas OR All dwellings to have PMV between -1 and +1 for 95% of areas of each space for 98% of annual hours of operation (NCC2019 for NABERS, Green Star and JV3 is - 1 to +1)	<p>The design impact of the standard varies with respect to the base case, but in almost all contexts double glazing was already specified. The design impact of the double glazing component of the standard is therefore negligible in the residential context.</p> <p>The predicted mean vote (PMV) component of the standard is problematic, principally because the information required to model it accurately is often not available at the planning stage and not often used for residential developments.</p>	The cost impact of double glazing over single glazing was not measured as in all but one base cases (of 9) double glazing was already specified.	<p>Double glazing and PMV optimisation both produce a thermal comfort benefit and drive improved thermal performance and therefore both an energy saving and a health and wellbeing outcome.</p> <p>As all but one base cases had specified double glazing already, the operational savings and health benefits associated with the standard were not calculated.</p>	<p>We recommend that the standard be removed, as the inclusion of double glazing will (in the circumstances it is not already routinely delivered) be driven through the adoption of the proposed 7 star NatHERS standard through NCC 2022 (or otherwise through this proposed policy). Double glazing is supported as one of several strategies to improve thermal performance.</p> <p>The PMV standard may be appropriate to reference in Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design.</p> <p>Double glazing can be highlighted in Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design as a key strategy to improve thermal performance and comfort.</p>
S40 All habitable rooms should have annual heating load density under 150% of dwelling annual heating load density.	The impact of this standard was tested using a FirstRate file for an 8.2 Star dwelling. It was determined that the lower the density figures of a dwelling, the more easily this results in non-compliance with the standard. This may have the unintended consequence of penalising high-performing dwellings (i.e. those with low loads).	The cost impact was not measured as initial testing of technical feasibility determined the standard should be removed.	Intended benefit of the standard is to avoid isolated thermal comfort issues in individual rooms.	<p>We recommend that the standard be removed as it is likely to have the unintended consequence of penalising high-performing dwellings. If the intent of the standard is to be pursued, the standard would need further investigation to establish an appropriate metric rather than a percentage ratio related to annual dwelling heating load density. An alternative metric to be explored is maximum heating and cooling loads for individual rooms.</p> <p>We suggest including a reporting requirement in BESS which doesn't impact scoring, but allows for the gathering of an evidence base.</p>

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Indoor Environment Quality (IEQ)

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
<p>S42 Buildings must achieve a daylight level of minimum 200 lux for at least half of daylight hours each day to at least half the area of every habitable room and regularly occupied space.</p>	<p>The impact of this standard as written will be varied across different typologies of the built environment. For residential apartment buildings, specific design restrictions on habitable room depth, building orientation, setbacks, building separation and glazing visible light transmittance specifications will be necessary.</p> <p>The impost of this standard on bedrooms (as currently written) is considered impractical, given the usage patterns in bedrooms is generally aligned with non-daylit hours. It would require both bedrooms to have nearly full aperture directly to daylight or to a shallow balcony, which would mean that dwellings would need to exceed the standard 8.4m apartment grid. This would mean that 2 bedroom apartments would need to be in excess of 80 sqm to accommodate the standard which would significantly impact affordability.</p> <p>Refer to daylight modelling outputs on following page.</p>	<p>The capital cost impact is that two bedroom dwellings would need to be much bigger (impacting affordability) or significantly shallower which would impact yield and have a flow on benefit for affordability.</p>	<p>The benefit (over current standards) is primarily restricted to improved daylight amenity for second bedrooms, where a 'battle axe' arrangement restricts daylight amenity.</p> <p>More broadly, evidence exists relating to minimum daylight levels for occupant health (e.g. base levels of circadian rhythm). Further detail can be found in the report 'Health impacts of daylight in buildings' prepared by UTS for MAV / CASBE / DELWP.</p>	<p>We recommend modifying the standard based on the impact to development feasibility. The ethics of daylight access are complex and whilst we consider that people who spend significant time during the day in bedrooms should be afforded an improved daylight outcome, we consider that a broad application of this standard to ensure good daylight access to a second bedroom is outweighed by the impact on development feasibility (and the flow on impact to affordability) in its current form.</p> <p>We would support a revised standard which averaged the 200 lux daylight level over the winter period rather than each (every) day over the whole year.</p> <p>Alternatively, further testing could be undertaken for the standard as is currently written but with a modified period of time (e.g. 2 hours rather than half of daylight hours). This testing could occur through the daylight scope separately commissioned by CASBE.</p>
<p>S43 Building must achieve a daylight level across the entirety of every habitable room and regularly occupied space of minimum 50 lux or 100 lux depending on the space type (refer to detailed daylight criteria table).</p>	<p>The design impacts of this standard is considered minimal, given the low levels of lux requirements across habitable rooms. This standard is generally in alignment with the current BESS Daylight Factor levels however the increase to 100% creates additional challenges if applied in a residential setting.</p> <p>If the 50 lux level is applied to habitable rooms of dwellings, then all rooms which meet standard S42 will pass this standard already.</p> <p>Refer to daylight modelling outputs on following pages.</p>	<p>The capital cost impact of the standard is not significant, however yield would be impacted due to increased building separation / setbacks if a standard higher than 50 lux was applied in a residential setting.</p>	<p>The benefit delivers improved daylight amenity for both living areas and bedrooms..</p>	<p>We recommend reviewing the standard further through the daylight scope separately commissioned by CASBE. On the basis of the results in this case study the standard appears redundant for residential applications.</p> <p>We also recommend that a standard to minimise use of artificial light may be appropriate.</p>

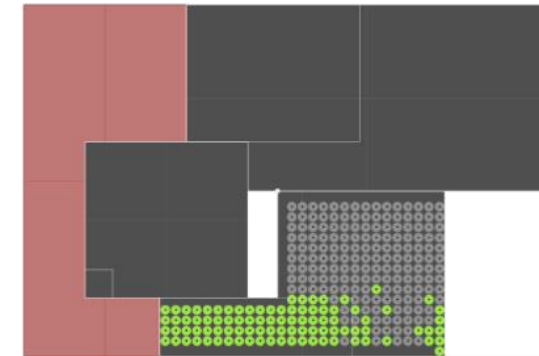
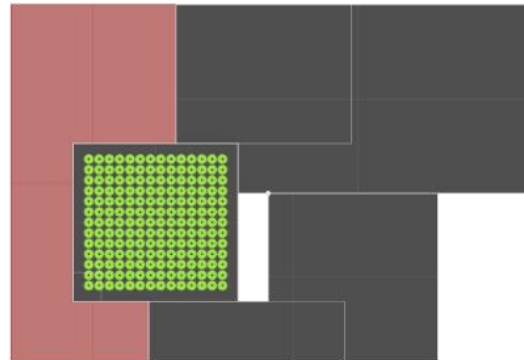
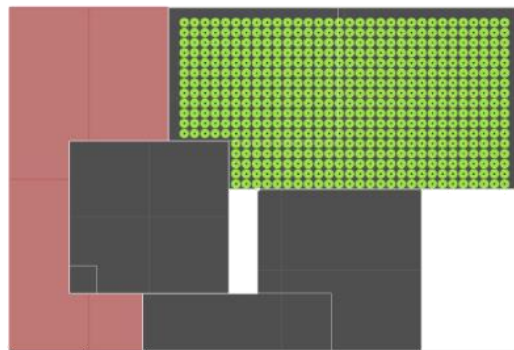
Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Indoor Environment Quality (IEQ)

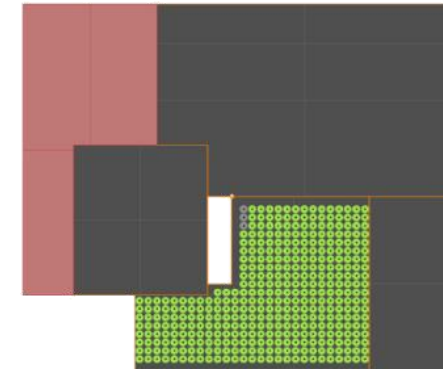
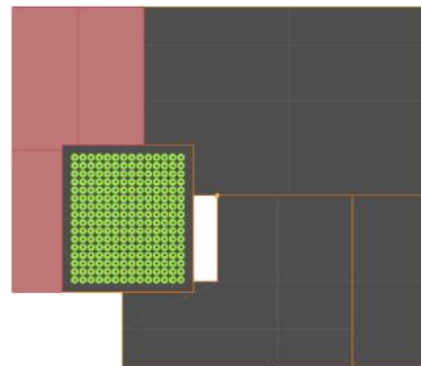
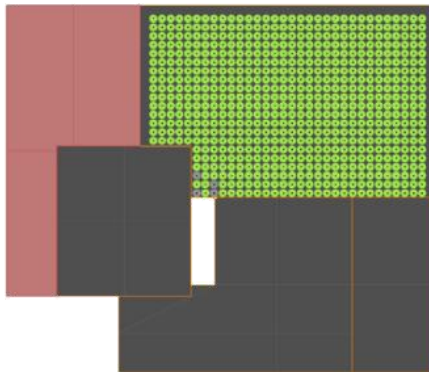
PROPOSED ELEVATED STANDARD 1

Buildings must achieve a daylight level of minimum 200 lux for at least half of daylight hours each day to at least half the area of every habitable room and regularly occupied space. (sDA200,50%).

Refer to Appendix C for full daylight modelling results.



Original apartment layout



Optimised apartment layout (improved apertures to rooms; balcony cut out to second bedroom aligned to Better Apartment Design Standards (BADs))

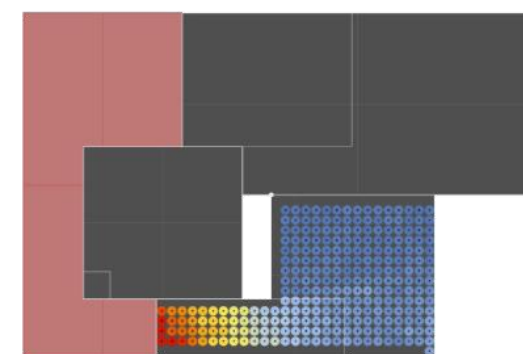
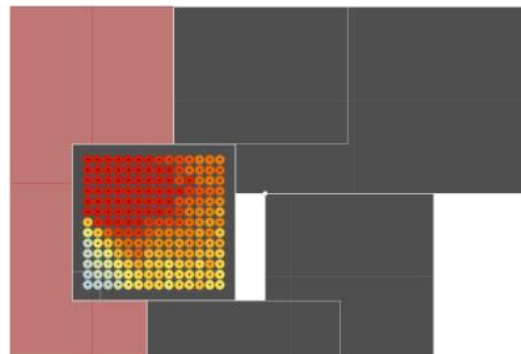
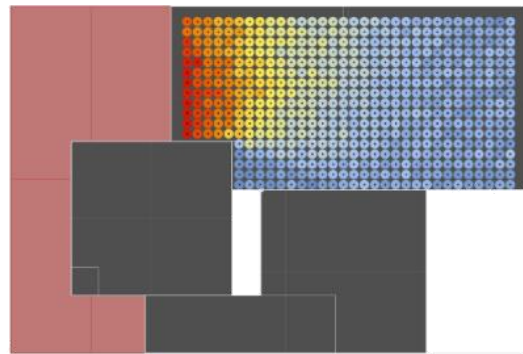
Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Indoor Environment Quality (IEQ)

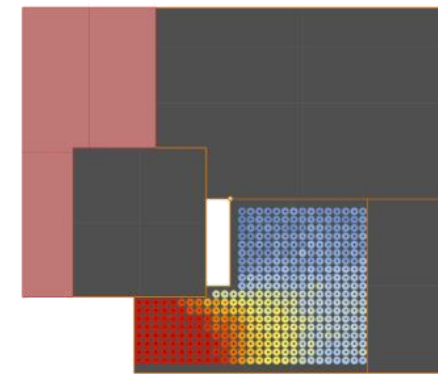
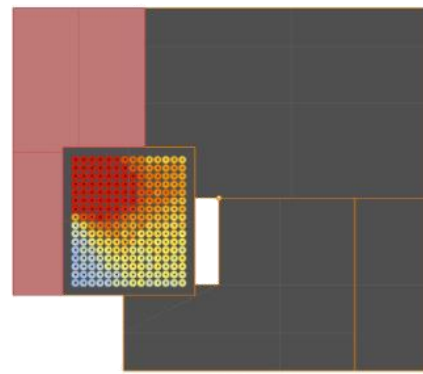
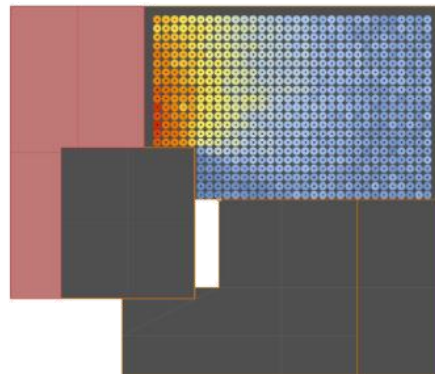
PROPOSED ELEVATED STANDARD 2

Building must achieve a daylight level across the entirety of every habitable room and regularly occupied space of minimum 50 lux depending on the space type.

Refer to Appendix C for full daylight modelling results.



Original apartment layout



Optimised apartment layout (improved apertures to rooms; balcony cut out to second bedroom aligned to BADS)

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Indoor Environment Quality (IEQ)

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
<p>S44 Buildings should achieve direct sunlight to all primary living areas for 2 hours on June 21 to at least 1.5 m deep into the room from glazing.</p>	<p>The design impact of this standard as written would rule out the development of any southern-only aspect dwellings. Primary living areas would be required to face either north, east or west in order to have the potential to receive direct sunlight for at least 2 hours.</p> <p>The testing undertaken found that where a wing wall is present on the north side of an east or west facing dwelling with an adjacent living space that the standard could not be met without reducing the depth of the balcony (impacting outdoor amenity) the length of the wing wall considerably, or adjusting its height (which might impact privacy and structural integrity).</p> <p>Refer to daylight modelling outputs on following page.</p>	<p>The capital cost impact of the standard is not significant, however as written, the standard is not possible to meet for buildings with south facing aspects.</p>	<p>Amenity is improved when dwellings have direct access to sunlight.</p>	<p>We recommend that at a minimum the standard be modified by targeting a reduced number of compliant living rooms as it is not practical for a large development (in particular a large east-west site) to totally avoid a south facing aspect for some living areas. Further testing is required through the dedicated scope commissioned by CASBE to test multiple design iterations beyond a single case study condition (which would include testing a 70%, 75% and 80% threshold).</p> <p>We also query the use of the winter solstice (June 21) .We suggest that the an average over winter months (June-August) is more appropriate.</p> <p>We support a sunlight standard being pursued, but further work beyond our scope is required.</p>
<p>S46 Buildings should have all habitable rooms and frequently occupied spaces provided with glazing to the outside. An exception can be made where external views and daylighting are contrary to the nature and role of the activity in the space (e.g. cinemas).</p>	<p>The design impact of this standard is negligible as in all cases the residential typologies already met the standard.</p>	<p>No cost impact.</p>	<p>The benefit is related to amenity, but as all base cases already meet the standard no benefit can be quantified.</p>	<p>We recommend that the standard be retained, pending a review by Hansen as to whether the standard duplicates other planning policy or building regulations.</p>

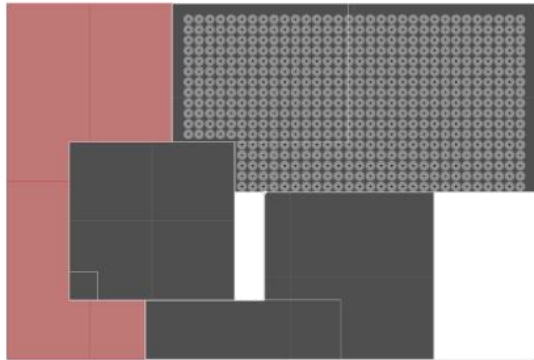
Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Indoor Environment Quality (IEQ)

PROPOSED ELEVATED STANDARD 3

Buildings should achieve direct sunlight to all primary living areas for 2 hours on June 21 to at least 1.5 m deep into the room from glazing.

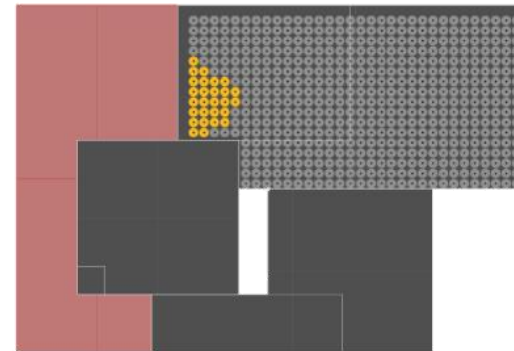
Refer to Appendix C for full daylight modelling results.



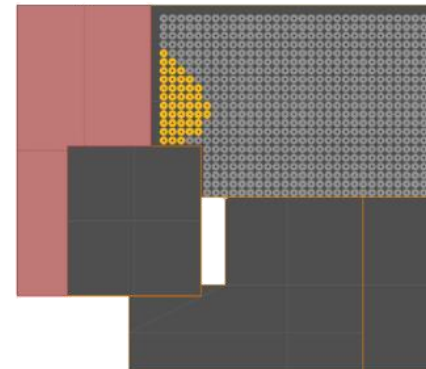
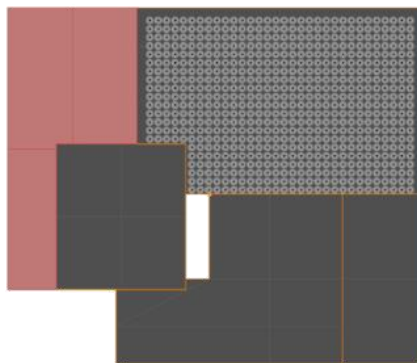
ADJUSTED ELEVATED STANDARD 3

Buildings should achieve direct sunlight to all primary living areas for 2 hours to at least 1.5 m deep into the room from glazing.

This demonstrates that only when averaged over the whole year does this type of apartment layout come close to meeting the standard.



Original apartment layout



Optimised apartment layout (improved apertures to rooms; balcony cut out to second bedroom aligned to BADS)

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Indoor Environment Quality (IEQ)

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S56 Buildings should include openable external windows to circulation corridors and lift lobbies to facilitate natural ventilation and daylight.	<p>The design impact of this standard is constrained to Class 2 (apartment) buildings. The most significant impact is where apartments are loaded off each side of a central corridor and the corridor is fully enclosed within the building footprint.</p> <p>We note that for level above approximately 5 storeys that natural ventilation to corridors may not be the best solution due to wind issues, and as outlined in relation to dwelling ventilation, mechanical systems may have better performance outcomes.</p> <p>A secondary issue is natural ventilation of corridors requires walls onto the corridor to be treated as external spaces from a thermal performance perspective, increasing the insulation requirements to meet the same modelled outcome.</p> <p>Depending on the floor layout, meeting the standard may impact on yield (in one of the base cases, approximately 16 sqm per level).</p>	<p>The capital cost impact may actually be positive (as to meet the standard requires a reduction in building footprint). By way of example the loss of 16m² of residential space could save up approximately \$50K in construction cost, but would represent a loss in yield of well in excess of double that value (depending on location).</p> <p>Administration costs, land costs, preliminaries etc would all remain relatively constant.</p> <p>There is also a cost impact to increase thermal fabric of the walls abutting the corridor space.</p>	<p>The benefit of the standard is to deliver improved amenity outcomes (reduced odours, improved health etc).</p>	<p>We recommend that the standard be modified to account for mechanical ventilation solutions which may be more appropriate for non-residential buildings and taller residential buildings, as well as delivering a range of other benefits (thermal performance etc). We consider that the daylight component of the standard be retained.</p> <p>We recommend that a standard clarify which building typologies it would be applicable to (hospitals, aged care, some office typologies etc all have central corridors but it appears the standard has been drafted with primary reference to apartment buildings) and have regard to wind issues in taller buildings.</p>

The following standards were not included in the analysis as they were either flagged for removal due to planning advice or the impact, costs and benefits were addressed in similar standards. Note that some standards may not have been fully analysed but are still included in the previous tables as there was relevant commentary to document.

STANDARD	REASON FOR EXCLUSION FROM ANALYSIS
No habitable rooms should have internal temperature less than 16 degrees continuous for 72 hours, demonstrated through NatHERS modelling in free-running mode.	Refer to Standard S35.
All habitable rooms should have annual cooling load density under 150% of dwelling annual cooling load density.	Refer to Standard S40.
Buildings should achieve winter sun access to all proposed primary private open spaces. At least 50% or 9 m ² , whichever is the lesser, of the primary private open space should receive a minimum of two hours of sunlight between 9 am and 3 pm on 21 June.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not evaluated. We consider that other planning scheme instruments are preferable to an ESD policy for ensuring outdoor amenity.
Buildings should have all habitable rooms and frequently occupied spaces provided with a layered view comprising 3 distinct layers: sky (background), landscape (middle ground) and ground (foreground)	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not evaluated. We consider this an appropriate objective to be included in Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design.
Buildings should have a maximum horizontal distance from a fixed point of occupation (e.g. sales desk, retail checkout, office desk, work station) to the external glazing of 8 m.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not evaluated. We consider that this information is not available at the planning stage and so it not appropriate to be included within the proposed Guideline for Sustainable Design.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Indoor Environment Quality (IEQ)

STANDARD	REASON FOR EXCLUSION FROM ANALYSIS
All paints, sealants and adhesives should meet the maximum total indoor pollutant emissions limits as set out in most current GECA, Global GreenTag GreenRate, Green Star or WELL standards.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not evaluated. We consider this as an appropriate standard to be included in Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design.
100% of relevant products should meet the maximum total indoor pollutant emission limits	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not evaluated. We consider that this information is not available at the planning stage and so it not appropriate to be included within the proposed Guideline for Sustainable Design.
All carpets should meet the maximum total indoor pollutant emissions limits as set out in most current GECA, Global GreenTag GreenRate, Carpet Institute Australia Environmental Classification Scheme Level 2, Green Star or WELL standards.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not evaluated. We consider this as an appropriate standard to be included in Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design.
All engineered wood should meet the maximum total indoor pollutant emissions limits as set out in most current GECA, Global GreenTag GreenRate, Green Star or WELL standards.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not evaluated. We consider that this information is not available at the planning stage and so it not appropriate to be included within the proposed Guideline for Sustainable Design.
Non-residential only Internal smell and odour control for olfactory comfort - use negative pressurisation, self-closing doors or area separation (e.g. via corridors, air-lock) to prevent migration from bathrooms, kitchens, dining areas and pantries to workspaces (WELL credit).	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not evaluated. We consider that this information is not available at the planning stage and so it not appropriate to be included within the proposed Guideline for Sustainable Design.
Where the development is within 150m of main roads, truck routes and rail corridors carrying diesel trains: • Sensitive use facilities are not supported within this zone. Acceptable indoor air quality may be achieved through HEPA or MERV16 filters, however acceptable open space air quality is not deemed to be achievable. • All other development types within this zone should include all outdoor air supply filtered through HEPA or MERV16 filter system. Development to include air pollution monitoring system including PM1, PM2.5 and PM10 levels.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not evaluated. We consider that an ESD policy is not the appropriate mechanism for ensuring air pollution standards and buffer distances for sensitive uses.
Where the development is within 500m of main roads, truck routes and rail corridors carrying diesel trains: • All development types within this zone (including sensitive use types) should include all outdoor air supply filtered through HEPA filter system. • Development to include air pollution monitoring system including PM1, PM2.5 and PM10 levels.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not measured. We consider that an ESD policy is not the appropriate mechanism for ensuring air pollution standards and buffer distances for sensitive uses.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Circular Economy

This theme focuses on improving rates of resource recovery during both construction and operation, and closing the loop by encouraging the use of materials with recycled content as an alternative to virgin materials.



Public waste receptacle with disposal points for multiple streams at Burwood Brickworks. Photography by Kim Landy

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Circular Economy

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S57 Provide a Construction and Demolition Waste Management Plan that sets a landfill diversion target by demonstrating practices and activities in line with minimising waste and increasing resource recovery.	There are no design impacts related to this standard as it is an operational practice.	Capital cost impact is not measurable as waste disposal services do not commonly offer an option of 'all waste to landfill' and an option of 'XX% waste diverted from landfill'. This is further compounded as the rates of different service providers vary as they are dependent on factors such as proximity to a construction site and whether a provider operates its own recycling processing facility or has arrangements with another party, therefore making comparison across providers problematic. Note that there is no cost impact for an increased percentage of diversion (e.g. no cost premium for a recovery rate of 70% versus rate of 80%).	Significant benefits from increased resource recovery/ landfill diversion. Volume of waste diverted from landfill largely dependent on the typology.	We recommend that the standard be retained but modified to include a minimum 80% landfill diversion target for construction and demolition waste. This will help to achieve consistent responses to the standard and ambitious but achievable resource recovery rates.
S58 Utilise low maintenance, durable, reusable, repairable and recyclable building materials. S59 Utilise materials that include a high recycled content. S60 Utilise low embodied energy, water and carbon through informed responsible procurement and product stewardship measures. S61 Avoid materials which are low toxicity in manufacture and use, and that may cause harm to people, the ecosystem and other biodiversity	The design impact is varied depending on the strategies used and extent to which this standard is addressed. The selection of more sustainable materials would be achieved through specifications which prioritise alternatives over business-as-usual materials. As materials selection options are highly varied, we applied one consistent example which is generally accepted by industry and easily quantified - the specification of concrete with cement replacements (supplementary cementitious materials) over a standard concrete mix. This applied as a standard design response for the case study alternatives.	Capital cost premium of a concrete with supplementary cementitious materials is approximately \$10/m ³ .	For the example of concrete with supplementary cementitious materials: Resource recovery benefit from the reuse of a waste product/by-product (fly ash). Carbon benefit from replacement of carbon intensive materials (cement).	We recommend that the standard be modified to consolidate multiple draft standards relating to materials selection, and focus the revised standard on use of recycled content materials and materials with low embodied carbon. Guidance such as BESS tool notes and the proposed Guideline for Sustainable Building Design is required to communicate what strategies are considered adequate to meet the standard. Low toxicity may be appropriate as a standalone IEQ standard.
S62 Utilise materials that are locally sourced and supplied, supported by relevant chain of custody or third-party verification process.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not measured.	N/A	N/A	We recommend that although this standard has been flagged for removal, the principle of local sourcing can be included under standards relating to reducing (travel related) embodied emissions.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Circular Economy

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
<p>S63 General Collection and Management</p> <p>Enable the separation and collection of resources from all current waste and recycling streams and provide spatial allocation for future waste and recovery streams.</p>	<p>The design impact of meeting this standard relates to the ability of a development to cater for the disposal and collection of a variety of waste streams. At a minimum, all case studies provided space for both general waste and recycling, with some also providing space for organics, glass and hard waste recovery. An increase in waste streams collected (e.g. glass recycling & FOGO) may result in the need for increased spatial allocations, however, this is not a given as some developments may respond with a range of measures to avoid requiring additional floor space dedicated to resource recovery (e.g. increase collection frequency, use of compactors/crushers).</p>	<p>Cost implication has not been measured, as this will be a result of State policy rather than this standard directly.</p>	<p>Carbon benefit due to avoided CO2e emissions of organics in landfill.</p> <p>Note that the amount calculated for the CBA assumes that occupant behaviour results in full diversion of organics from landfill if appropriate infrastructure is present and collection services are available.</p>	<p>This standard should be retained but modified to be an overarching waste collection and management standard where elements of other standards can be consolidated into.</p> <p>Note that part of the role of the standard is to reinforce State policy direction of the near future (i.e. Recycling Victoria), particularly waste stream diversification. We recommend that apartment developments consider additional waste streams such as textiles and e-waste.</p>
<p>S66 Individual/ Localised Management</p> <p>Developments should include dedicated areas of adequate internal storage space within each dwelling to enable the separation and storage of waste, recyclables and food and organic waste.</p>	<p>The design impact of meeting this standard is negligible. Dedicated internal storage space within dwellings for waste management was not ordinarily evident in the case studies but adequate collection systems can easily be integrated into existing/standard storage space (e.g. a 600mm x 600mm area).</p>	<p>Capital cost is none/negligible.</p>	<p>Potential to improve waste separation at the source and improve resource recovery.</p>	<p>We recommend that this standard be consolidated into a broader/ overarching standard relating to waste collection and management.</p>
<p>S67 Consolidated/ Centralised Management</p> <p>Developments should include dedicated facilities for the collection, separation and storage of waste and recyclables; which are:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Adequate in size, durable, waterproof and blend- in with the development. - Adequately ventilated. - Accommodating similar transfer passages for all waste and recycling streams - Located and designed for convenient access including for people with limited mobility - Include appropriate signage and labelling 	<p>The design impact of meeting this standard is negligible as consolidated/centralised management is commonplace across the majority of typologies (e.g. a central waste storage room in a basement).</p>	<p>Capital cost is none/negligible.</p>	<p>Potential to improve waste separation at the point of disposal and improve resource recovery.</p>	<p>We recommend that although the intent of the standard is supported it should be consolidated into a broader/overarching standard relating to waste collection and management.</p>

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Circular Economy

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S68 Consolidated/ Centralised Management Developments should include dedicated areas for the collection, storage and reuse of food and garden organics, including opportunities for on-site treatment, where appropriate, or off-site removal for reprocessing	Refer to Standard S63	N/A	N/A	We recommend that this standard be consolidated into a broader/ overarching standard relating to waste collection and management.
S69 Consolidated/ Centralised Management Developments should include adequate facilities for bin washing.	The design impact of meeting this standard is varied due to the options available for bin washing. One option may be on-site infrastructure in the waste collection area (e.g. a tap and floor waste), which some case studies did include. However, some developments may opt for bin cleaning by a mobile cleaning vehicle (i.e. hooks bins up to the back of the truck, washes out and returns to storage space). The latter option would not require on-site infrastructure, only space for the temporary parking of a washing vehicle which could be the same as any on-site collection space.	Cost implication has not been measured as the differing strategies range from capital costs (e.g. taps - negligible cost) to operational costs (e.g. arrangement for in-truck washing).	Improved amenity for occupants due to a cleaner waste disposal area.	We recommend that this standard be modified to clarify that 'facilities' does not necessarily mean on-site infrastructure such as taps and floor waste is required. While such infrastructure can be encouraged, the modification allows flexibility for other approaches to bin washing.
S70 Collection Points and Access Developments should include adequate circulation to allow waste and recycling collection vehicles to enter and leave the site without reversing.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not measured. Note that the design impact of requiring vehicle circulation on-site that allows entry and exit without reversing is significant. This objective is often already sought for by Councils however is largely not evident or practical in the case studies reviewed. For many smaller sites such as inner city apartment and office developments, this is either impractical or would have a large spatial implication.	N/A	N/A	N/A
S73 Materials Encourage development to include a framework for ease of repair, design disassembly and resource recovery for future renovations and demolition.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not measured.	N/A	N/A	We recommend that although this standard has been flagged for removal, designing for disassembly and future recyclability could be incorporated elsewhere as a standard or in objectives.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Circular Economy

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S75 Design Design adaptable buildings that enable transitional and alternative use.	The design impact of meeting this standard is varied given a range of strategies can be utilised to create adaptable buildings. Adaptive design responses apart from optimising floor-to-floor heights of above ground car parking levels are either highly contextual or not easily measured/quantified. Therefore due to the site-specific nature, the creation of design responses for the case studies is not beneficial as the impact cannot be easily extrapolated across other developments within the same typology.	Capital cost implications are varied, depending on site-specific response. The example of optimised floor to floor heights results in an increased cost associated with a greater amount of external facade.	Long-term benefits associated with future-proofing a development. Main benefit is the reduced need to retrofit a building to suit a future alternative use.	We recommend that the standard be retained but supported by clear guidance (in Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design) detailing what measures are considered appropriate responses (e.g. specific floor to floor heights for above ground car parking; easily moved internal walls). This ensures the standard is consistently assessed against and provides certainty to applicants/developers.

The following standards were not included in the analysis as they were either flagged for removal due to planning advice or the impact, costs and benefits were addressed in similar standards. Note that some standards may not have been fully analysed but are still included in the previous tables as there was relevant commentary to document.

STANDARD	REASON FOR EXCLUSION FROM ANALYSIS
S64 General Collection and Management Waste and recycling separation, storage and collection must be designed and managed in accordance with a Waste Management Plan approved by the responsible authority and: – Meet best practice waste and recycling management guidelines – Provide capacity for periods of peak waste and recycling generation based on modelled estimates. – Consider shared waste and recycling disposal options – Minimize the impacts of odour, noise and hazards associated with waste collection vehicle movements.	This standard was flagged for simplification/consolidation with an overarching standard by Hansen in a preliminary review, and was therefore not evaluated.
S65 General Collection and Management Residential only Projects equal to or larger than 50 dwellings a charity donation bin must be provided and included in the management plan.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not evaluated. We consider this as an appropriate standard to be included in Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design.
S71 Collection Points and Access Prioritise on-site collection of waste and recycling as opposed to on-street collection, where applicable.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not measured. We consider this as an appropriate standard to be included in Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design, to the extent that this does not limit the waste streams available for collection.
S72 Private Contractors Consider, as relevant, that if a private waste contractor is required, that the handling and separation of various waste and recycling streams is facilitated ensuring that all resources are diverted from landfill.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not measured. We consider that regardless of who collects waste, that the landfill diversion (as demonstrated through S63) is central to the approach. We refer to the planning advice as to the extent that this is covered through S63.
S74 Materials Encourage reduced product use where appropriate.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not measured. We consider dematerialisation should be addressed in proposed Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Green Infrastructure

This theme focuses on increasing the amount of green infrastructure to provide a range of ecosystem service benefits, and reducing the contribution of the built environment to the urban heat island effect.



Landscaping on the rooftop of Nightingale 2 development. Photography by Rory Gardiner

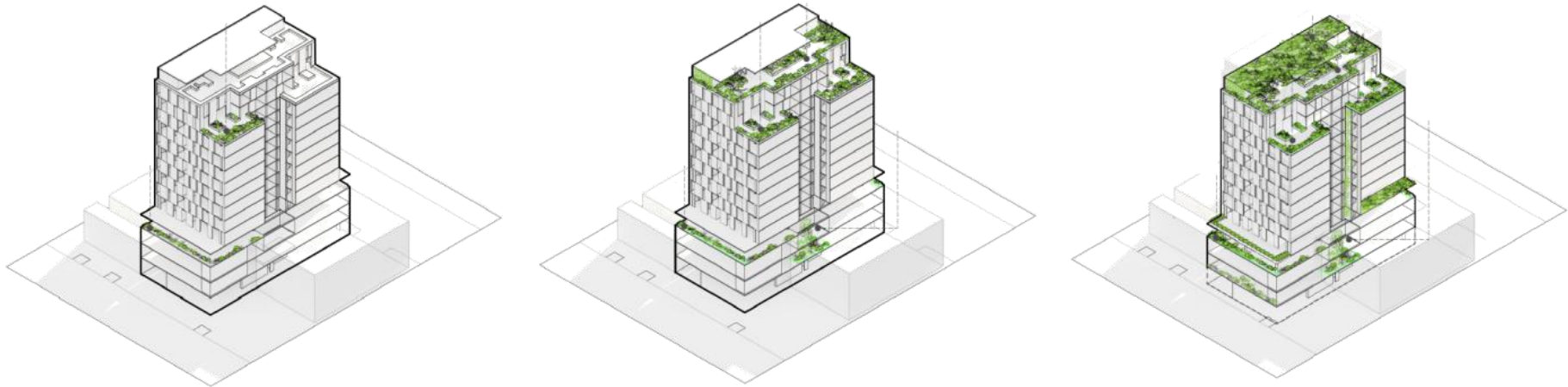
Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Green Infrastructure

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
<p>S76 All new development to meet a Green Factor score of (High= 0.55, Mid=0.4, Low=0.25) *Note: further work required to establish target score for different contexts OR provide green cover (external landscaping) as follows: Any alternate delivery of green cover must provide at least (high=40%, mid=30%, low=15% equivalence) of the total site coverage area as green cover comprising at least one of the following: • A minimum of 65% of the required green cover as new or existing canopy planting and a minimum of 35% as understory planting. Canopy planting and understory planting can overlap. • Species selection and associated planting scheme of native and / or indigenous species which provides valuable habitat for native fauna. • Green cover which is located to provide maximum benefit in relation of cooling of the adjoining public realm. Green walls or facades under this pathway must benefit the public realm and be on the lower levels of the building.</p>	<p>The design impact is variable depending on typology. Some case studies for detached dwellings already achieved the 40% cover due to the availability of ground level space for landscaping. However, the majority of case studies had green cover anywhere between 2% and 36%. In most cases, there was limited remaining ground level space for landscaping either due to the building footprint, car parking or existing landscaping. Therefore generally the design impact to achieve 40% cover is through the incorporation of vertical or on-structure landscaping (e.g. planters, climbers or green roofs). Exact green infrastructure design responses (e.g. determining where planters would be located) were not developed for each alternative design, as this would require an extensive assessment, and the design response based on the case study built form would not necessarily be able to be extrapolated to other built forms of the typology. However, different proportions of green infrastructure types were used for different typologies based on the building context and opportunity.</p> <p>Generally speaking, to achieve the required increase in green cover through vertical or on-structure landscaping, there would be some spatial implications to allow for sufficient growing medium (i.e. soil) and potentially some structural implications for green roofs and their associated weight loading.</p> <p>Note that extensive investigation was undertaken for the development of the Green Factor tool for the City of Melbourne, including testing the feasibility of the green cover targets on a range of typologies. This work found that meeting a 40% green cover target was feasible on all typologies with the exception of industrial, where larger hard stand areas and light weight roofs restricted outcomes. A 20% green cover target (or 0.25 Green Factor score) is considered appropriate for this land use.</p>	<p>Capital cost varies significantly between green infrastructure types. The following are approximate rates: \$200/m2 - inground landscaping \$1,640/m2 - planter \$596/m2 - green facade \$808/m2 - green roof</p> <p>This can represent an impact of in the order of 1% of the construction cost of the building if the 40% (high) green cover is targeted.</p>	<p>The incorporation of green infrastructure has a range of ecosystem service benefits including: 1. Urban Temperature Regulation (Cooling Effect) 2. Habitat for Biodiversity 3. Run Off Mitigation 4. Recreation 5. Place Values and Social Cohesion 6. Aesthetic Benefits 7. Food Supply</p>	<p>We recommend that the standard is retained as it supports a range of objectives relating to biodiversity, urban heat mitigation and stormwater runoff, while also supporting positive social outcomes.</p> <p>Note that as written the proposed standard states 'at least one of the following' for the alternative delivery of green cover. The original source of these requirements was the proposed Amendment C376 from City of Melbourne and may not specify 'at least one'. We recommend reviewing wording and determining whether any divergence from the wording of City of Melbourne is appropriate.</p> <p>Note that HV.H led the consultant team to develop the Green Factor tool but the tool is wholly owned by the City of Melbourne.</p>

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Green Infrastructure



Greening scenarios for an example large residential typology. Business as usual scenario (left) showing a Green Factor score of 0.14, moderate greening scenario (centre) showing a Green Factor score of 0.55 and an optimised greening scenario (right) demonstrating a Green Factor score of 0.84. Images by SBLA

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Green Infrastructure

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S77 Existing mature canopy trees or vegetation which contributes to biodiversity corridors and habitat should be retained.	<p>The design impact of this standard could be significant if applied to its full extent (i.e. all mature canopy trees retained without exception). For example, it was estimated from aerial imagery that one case study had removed approximately 80m2 of canopy to develop the full 1000m2 of the site. If this canopy was to be retained, this would have a significant impact on the yield potential of the multi-storey office development.</p> <p>Technical feasibility of the standard could not be evaluated due to lack of information and the highly variable nature of the impact from one development to the next. Approximately half of the case studies did not have sufficient or definitive information available to determine the presence of mature canopy prior to development, however, some sites it could be assumed based on the location (e.g. inner city) that there was no existing trees. A couple of case studies included commitments for the replacement of removed trees with equivalent vegetation. As the retention of canopy should be guided by multiple factors including the health and function of the trees (information which is site-specific and also not available for these case studies) and the role of Council local laws and planning overlays, no design responses were proposed which included the retention of any existing canopy. At a high level, retention of canopy should be encouraged however requires site-specific assessments to determining the value.</p>	Not measured however would impact on development yield.	Benefits include habitat for biodiversity and urban cooling benefits.	<p>We recommend the standard be modified to clarify the conditions which would need to be met for a mature canopy tree (regardless of whether it is native or exotic) to be either retained or removed as part of a development application. The retention of existing mature canopy trees or vegetation should be encouraged but may not always deliver the best outcome for a site. We consider that mature trees should be retained where possible.</p> <p>Note that there is a strong intersection with other planning mechanisms (e.g. overlays) and local laws for tree removal which will need to be considered during the planning approvals process. Tree removal often occurs separate from a buildings and works application, so we consider amendments to other policies may be a more appropriate mechanism for delivering the outcome sought.</p>
<p>S78 Developments should:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Retain existing soil profiles and conditions on site where possible. - Provide appropriate deep soil area to support the growth of canopy trees and vegetation to mature sizes. - Provide composting facilities and/or worm farms as appropriate to the scale of development - Incorporate effective soil conditioning (mulch, compost, manure, gypsum etc) - Ensure that imported topsoil is productive, free of contaminants, and of a high quality 	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not measured.	N/A	N/A	We recommend that although this standard has been flagged for removal, the principles could be detailed elsewhere (Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design).

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Green Infrastructure

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
<p>S79 Green cover proposed should:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Support the creation of complex and biodiverse habitat. • Provide a layered approach, incorporating both understory and canopy planting. • Provide either native, indigenous or climate change resilient exotic plants that provide resources for native fauna. • Support the creation of vegetation links between areas of high biodiversity through planting selection and design. • Consider appropriateness of species selected to expected future climate conditions. 	<p>The design impact of this standard is largely a change to the landscaping specification (species selection) and improvements to design (increased diversity of plant forms within the existing landscaped area). These impacts are considered to not impact technical feasibility.</p>	<p>Capital cost is none/negligible.</p>	<p>The main benefit is improved biodiversity outcomes, with secondary benefits such as aesthetic benefits and urban cooling.</p>	<p>We recommend the standard be retained to complement Standard S76 and support the achievement of biodiversity outcomes.</p>
<p>S83 Demonstrate that at least 75% of the development's total site area (building and landscape) comprises elements that reduce the impact of the urban heat island effect. These elements include:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Green infrastructure • Roof and shading structures with less than 15° pitch having SRI of minimum 80 and 40 for pitches of more than 15° • Solar panels • Hardscaping materials with SRI of minimum 40 	<p>The design impact to meet this standard is the specification of urban heat reducing materials. Several case studies were compliant with the standard, commonly through a combination of landscaping and a light coloured roof. Alternative design responses which satisfy the standard are easily achievable through consideration of surface colour.</p>	<p>Capital cost impact for lighter coloured metal and pavers is considered cost neutral. Capital cost premium of \$24/m2 for concrete with white cement/pigment.</p>	<p>Reduced urban heat resulting in more thermally comfortable environments for occupants and pedestrians.</p>	<p>We recommend that the standard be retained as it is an effective approach to achieving urban cooling outcomes in a manner which has a relatively low cost impact.</p> <p>We recommend solar panels be excluded from the calculation for increased consistency with the Green Star Buildings tool methodology.</p>
<p>S85 Utilise paving treatments which assist in cooling such as permeable paving or light-coloured aggregates, where applicable</p>	<p>The design impact of this standard specifically was not measured as it is considered a duplication of Standard S83.</p>	<p>Not measured.</p>	<p>N/A</p>	<p>We recommend this standard be removed and merged with Standard S83.</p> <p>A separate standard focusing on high pedestrian amenity (shade etc) may be appropriate.</p>

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Green Infrastructure

STANDARD	DESIGN IMPACT	CAPITAL COST IMPACT	BENEFITS	RECOMMENDATION
S87 Use materials that are resistant to extreme weather.	This standard was flagged for consolidation with another by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not measured.	N/A	N/A	We recommend this standard be removed and a materials focused standards incorporate a principle relating to durability as this is an important element of adaptive building design and supports local government as a decision maker in their climate related responsibilities under the Local Government Act. Material selection for extreme weather/hazards (e.g. fire) is often driven by building regulations, or would flow from risks identified during a climate risk assessment. Materials selection for all circumstances (e.g. current and future weather) can be considered as part of broader suite of objectives for materials.
S88 Incorporate cooling pathways and corridors to minimise urban heat and address heat health matters.	The design impact of the standard specifically was not measured as its objectives were considered to be addressed by other standards such as S76 and S83.	Not measured.	Quantified / addressed elsewhere.	We recommend this standard be retained to guide design which supports the greening outcomes of Standard S76.

The following standards were not included in the analysis as they were either flagged for removal due to planning advice or the impact, costs and benefits were addressed in similar standards. Note that some standards may not have been fully analysed but are still included in the previous tables as there was relevant commentary to document.

STANDARD	REASON FOR EXCLUSION FROM ANALYSIS
S80 Ensure shared urban ecology facilities are accessible for all users - at least the following amount of vegetated outdoor common space, including food production areas: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 1m² for each of the first 50 occupants Additional 0.5m² for each occupant between 51 and 250 Additional 0.25m² for each occupant above 251. 	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not evaluated. We consider this is appropriate to be included in the proposed Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design. We note that the Green Factor Tool rewards accessible green space through the recreation and aesthetic benefits ecosystem service scoring, so caution should be exercised in rewarding meeting this standard in BESS (potential double counting).
S81 Assess the proposed development site against current and future climate related hazards and natural disasters.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not evaluated. Climate risk is addressed under Standard S33.
S82 Demonstrate that the development will be able to strengthen community climate resilience within its immediate or local context	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not evaluated. We consider this could be included as an objective in Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design, with specific examples of how this could be achieved.
S84 Non-glazed façade materials exposed to summer sun must have an SRI of minimum 40	Refer to Standard S83 as design impact, costs and benefits are the same.
S86 Combine renewable energy with energy storage and smart energy management to provide resilience and enable 'refuge' from heat wave during power blackouts.	This standard was flagged for removal by Hansen in a preliminary review of the standards, and was therefore not evaluated. We consider this could be encouraged through the proposed Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Conclusions

This section of the report summarises key findings, gaps, uncertainties and limitations and next steps.

KEY FINDINGS

The technical feasibility and financial viability analysis examined effective design responses to meeting proposed standards. This analysis had regard to technical and spatial implications of each standard, unless it had been ruled out through preliminary analysis by Hansen Partnership. Where the design response incurred a cost or benefit these were documented and then integrated where relevant with the cost benefit analysis.

The results of the analysis were mixed, with some standards being recommended to be retained in their current form, others modified and several standards recommended for removal altogether.

Taken at an aggregate level standards were recommended to be retained when technical impacts could be effectively managed, where cost impacts were either low or benefits high relative to the costs. Examples that met this criteria include solar PV for smaller residential typologies and bicycle parking rates for office buildings.

Standards were recommended for modification where the intent of the standard was appropriate for planning policy, but the standard could be improved to either address technical feasibility issues, address cost impacts or improve benefits. An example includes bicycle parking convenience where some elements of the standard were beneficial and other elements delivered an unreasonable yield impact relative to the benefit.

Standards were recommended for removal in circumstances where the level of prescription was more appropriate in a guideline, where technical issues can not be addressed through modification of the standard, or meeting the standard requires design responses which create an unreasonable cost impact or yield reduction relative to the benefit.

This process of analysis has resulted in standards being recommended for retention in largely their current form, a further number being recommended to be modified and others being recommended for removal.

The table on the following page outlined a summary of advice. We note that at the time of this analysis Part B and Part C of the project were yet to be completed and may recommend additional standards for removal / modification on planning and / or economic grounds.



Community interaction across private and public space.
Photography by Tess Kelly

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Conclusions

THEME	KEY FINDINGS
OPERATIONAL ENERGY	Generally speaking the majority of standards were retained either in their present form or otherwise recommended to be modified to remove some of the prescriptive detail. Two of the solar standards were recommended to be modified significantly as they were found to not be technically feasible. Fuel switching and procurement of GreenPower were noted as being highly effective as reducing carbon emissions.
SUSTAINABLE TRANSPORT	Standards relating to the provision of bicycle parking were largely supported due the minimal expected cost for space allocation and infrastructure. Modifications to the bicycle parking convenience standard were suggested to avoid potentially significant impacts to basement and ground floor space. Electric vehicle standards were noted as important for future proofing buildings, however we recommended that the standards avoid prescriptive guidance and that a guideline which is updatable without the need for a planning scheme amendment is preferred.
INTEGRATED WATER MANAGEMENT	In the majority of cases the standards were already met by the case studies, for example the inclusion of rainwater tanks and the achievement of best practice stormwater quality standards were widespread. Overall the intentions for most standards were supported, however, some modifications were recommended to allow a flexible approach to achieving potable water reductions. It was noted that the potable water reduction target of 30% could be more ambitious, subject to further analysis.
INDOOR ENVIRONMENT QUALITY (IEQ)	Most standards were either suggested for modification or removal as they were better suited as guidance or were found to have significant development feasibility impacts. Preliminary testing determined standards for internal temperatures and heating and cooling loads were either not achievable or could have unintended consequences. Daylight modelling demonstrated significant challenges with meeting standards as written. It is noted that the intent of these standards is supported, but further work such as refining thresholds and metrics would be necessary for several standards before they would be suitable as a planning mechanism. In relation to daylight this work is understood to have been recently commissioned by CASBE.
CIRCULAR ECONOMY	A number of these standards are technically feasible and are seen in current developments. It is noted that standards relating to waste collection and management aim to strengthen the ability of Council's to achieve the outcomes they already seek. There is strong opportunity to drive the uptake of recycled content and durable materials, and the design of adaptable buildings, however these standards require additional guidance to provide clarity for both applicants and Councils.
GREEN INFRASTRUCTURE	A green cover target is a strong driver for increasing green infrastructure and achieving a range of ecosystem services benefits. While the retention of existing mature canopy trees should be encouraged, the intersection with local laws and existing planning mechanisms such as overlays should be considered, with these mechanisms possibly better able to deliver the outcome sought. A standard for cool surfaces and materials it is an effective approach to reducing urban heat in a manner which has a relatively low cost impact.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Conclusions

GAPS, UNCERTAINTIES AND LIMITATIONS

As noted in a number of sections of this report, whilst the qualitative analysis for the project has provided a number of insights into benefits accruing to individual standards, not all of these benefits are able to be quantified. The analysis in this report is limited to quantifying energy, water and landfill diversion benefits associated with standards. In some circumstances, even when there is a high level of confidence that a benefit exists there is not the evidence to quantify it and it has been excluded. The cost benefit analysis will quantify a greater range of economic benefits associated with meeting the proposed standards.

The analysis is also somewhat limited by the number of case studies able to be included in the study. Whilst every effort was made for the case studies to be representative of a broad range of typologies and development contexts, technical feasibility and financial viability impacts may be limited by the designs and specific context of the case studies. In addition, design responses were developed based on our professional development, architecture and sustainability experience. We acknowledge that design responses to meet the standards may be different in other contexts and development teams.

A third limitation are the costs. Whilst costs were sourced on the best available contemporary data, they will not be perfect. If costs change, so does the relationship between benefits and costs.

NEXT STEPS

This report is issued slightly ahead of Part B and Part C of the project. This allows those outputs to be informed by this report.

We anticipate that decisions on next steps will be made by CASBE on the basis of all reports, rather than this report alone.

If following the conclusion of all parts, a planning scheme amendment is pursued, we anticipate further work may be required to:

- Ensure that design responses are representative of the most cost effective industry response to the standard
- Update costs ahead of a planning panel (we have structured our analysis work to allow for this to be a seamless process)
- Enhance the quantitative analysis where new robust evidence becomes available as to benefits associated with particular design responses (and standards)
- Update the analysis if the proposed move to 7 stars NatHERS under NCC 2022 is not forthcoming
- Extend the analysis to additional case studies, if stakeholder consultation highlights a gap in those chosen
- Update this report to align ESD categories to the most up to date wording proposed as part of a planning scheme amendment.

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Appendix A

The following details calculation methodologies and assumptions used to determine benefits used in the analysis.

EMBODIED CARBON

For the design response relating to recycled content materials, concrete with supplementary cementitious materials was used. In order to determine the amount of concrete in a building and embodied carbon reduction achieved through the design response, a number of calculations and assumptions were made.

Using an existing Life Cycle Assessment (LCA) for a mid-rise apartment building with concrete panel facade, two values of tonnes per m2 GFA were determined.

Building GFA	2,712m2
Concrete - precast	821 tonnes
Concrete - poured	3,059 tonnes
Concrete per GFA (precast and poured)	1.43 tonnes per m2
Concrete per GFA (poured only)	1.13 tonnes per m2

The figure of 1.43 tonnes per m2 GFA was then used to calculate the amount of concrete across case studies where concrete was a predominant material. For case studies where concrete was less prevalent (e.g. a curtain wall high rise development), the figure of 1.13 tonnes per m2 GFA was used.

Using the above values, the GFA for each case study and the below embodied carbon values from the EPIC database, embodied carbon (kg CO2e) reductions resulting from the design response of concrete with SCMs were calculated.

Concrete 40 MPa	497 kg CO2e per m3
Concrete 40 MPa - 30% fly ash	373 kg CO2e per m3

ORGANICS WASTE GENERATION

Organics generation was calculated primarily using Sustainability Victoria's [Waste and Recycling Generation Rates Calculator](#). As this calculator does not calculate organics generation for non-residential developments (only garbage and recycling), a value of 26% was used to approximate the proportion of food waste generated by non-residential developments.

Although this figure is attributable to commercial and industrial waste in metropolitan Melbourne, as detailed by the Metropolitan Waste and Resource Recovery Group, it was deemed a suitable generalisation for all non-residential developments throughout Victoria.

CONSTRUCTION WASTE GENERATION

The generation of construction waste is highly dependent on the development typology and construction materials used. Limited information detailing specific figures which account for the above factors is available, therefore a general assumption was made.

Green Star Design & As Built v1.3 Credit 22 contains to pathways for diversion of construction waste from landfill. The Fixed Benchmark awards 1 point where <10kg of waste / m2 (GFA) goes to landfill. The Percentage Benchmark awards 1 point where 90% of construction waste is diverted from landfill.

To create an approximate total waste kg/m2, the figures of each benchmark required to achieve 1 point were assumed to be equivalent.

1 point achieved for waste kg/m2 (GFA) to landfill	<10kg
1 point achieved for waste % diverted from landfill	90%
Assumed total waste as a proportion of GFA	100kg per m2

Assuming a 90% diversion rate achieves only 10kg going to landfill, a generation rate of 100kg/m2 (GFA) was calculated.

TOTAL ENERGY USE

As the total predicted energy consumption was not always detailed in case study documentation, and is not calculated by BESS (focus is on HVAC and hot water), an average percentage breakdown in combination with known figures (e.g. HVAC) was used to calculate other energy uses and the total use. The following figures were sourced from the SDAPP Energy Efficiency Fact Sheet for residential developments.

Heating and cooling	60%
Water heating	20%
Appliances incl. TV & computer	10%
Cooking appliances	3%
Fridge and freezer	4%
Lighting	3%

The following figures were sourced from the [Baseline Energy Consumption and Greenhouse Gas Emissions In Commercial Buildings in Australia Report](#) for non-residential developments.

HVAC	18%
Lighting	37%
Equipment	31%
Hot water	3%
Other	11%

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Appendix B

The following details the capital costs used in the analysis, the cost source and any relevant notes.

ITEM	COST (\$)	PER	SOURCE / REFERENCE
Electric hot water system (localised instantaneous)	890	unit	Rawlinsons (p. 461)
Electric hot water system (central heat pump) - per dwelling / per 1000m2 non-res GFA	2,358	unit	Approximation based on high rise central heat pump figure (based on Dave Mahony advice)
Electric hot water system (central heat pump) - greater than 5 stories (e.g. 20 stories, >200 dwellings)	500,000	unit	HIP V. HYPE Better Buildings Lead Dave Mahony (advice for 212 dwelling apartment development)
Electric hot water system (individual heat pump e.g. townhouses & single dwelling)	4600	unit	Rawlinsons (p. 461)
Electric hot water system (electric boosted solar hot water)	6800	unit	Rawlinsons (p. 463)
Gas hot water system (localised instantaneous)	920	unit	Rawlinsons (p. 461)
Gas hot water system (central) - per dwelling / per 1000m2 non-res GFA	1,887	unit	Proportion of the high rise central heat pump figure (based on Dave Mahony advice)
Gas hot water system (central) - greater than 5 stories (e.g. 20 stories, >200 dwellings)	400,000	unit	Dave Mahony (advice for 212 dwelling apartment development)
Gas hot water system (storage)	3000	unit	Rawlinsons (\$3000) - 410L
Gas cooktop	2,700	system	Rawlinsons (p. 681)
Induction cooktop	3,500	system	Rawlinsons (p. 681)
Solar PV system (residential)	939	kW	Average based on https://www.solarchoice.net.au/blog/solar-power-system-prices
Solar PV system (commercial)	985	kW	Average based on https://www.solarchoice.net.au/blog/solar-power-system-prices
Bicycle hoop (e.g. standard in ground)	410	hoop	Rawlinsons (p. 303)
Bicycle rack (e.g. Ned Kelly)	319	rack	Written quote (NJM Group, supplier of Ned Kelly racks)
Bicycle stacker (e.g. Arc, Josta, Cora)	1640	system	Written quote (Five At Heart, supplier of Arc stackers)
End-of-trip locker (two tier)	289	item	Rawlinsons (p. 307)
Electric vehicle capacity - infrastructure & cabling (medium density)	500	dwelling	Moreland City Council Low Emission Electric Vehicles Standard Report (2021) (p.108)
Electric vehicle capacity - infrastructure & cabling (apartment & non-residential)	869	parking space	Moreland City Council Low Emission Electric Vehicles Standard Report (2021) (p. 110)
Electric vehicle capacity - retrofit (medium density)	750	dwelling	Moreland City Council Low Emission Electric Vehicles Standard Report (2021) (p. 65)
Electric vehicle capacity - retrofit (apartment)	2,607	parking space	Moreland City Council Low Emission Electric Vehicles Standard Report (2021) (p. 66)
Electric vehicle charging units	2,200	system	Moreland City Council Low Emission Electric Vehicles Standard Report (2021), via Brendan Wheeler from EVSE

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Appendix B

The following details the capital costs used in the analysis, the cost source and any relevant notes.

ITEM	COST (\$)	PER	SOURCE / REFERENCE
Space allocation - Basement (e.g. car & bike parking space) - Construction	1,630	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 35)
Space allocation - Wet area (e.g. shower & changing space) - Construction	2,605	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 30)
Space allocation - Residential (townhouses) - Construction	2390	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 43)
Space allocation - Residential (apartments) - Construction	3270	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 43)
Space allocation - Covered walkway - Construction	1380	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 23)
Space allocation - Non-residential (retail) - Construction	2830	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 47)
Space allocation - Non-residential (office) - Construction	2600	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 33)
Space allocation - Non-residential (warehouse) - Construction	885	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 30)
Showerheads: 3 Star (>7.5 but <=9L/min)	No differential	unit	https://www.harveynorman.com.au/bathroom-tiles-renovations/bathroom-sink-tapware/shower-heads-arms/caroma/3+stars/993-1411
Showerheads: 4 Star (>6 but <=7.5L/min)	No differential	unit	https://www.harveynorman.com.au/caroma-urbane-ii-hand-shower-brushed-nickel.html
Showerheads: 4 Star (>4.5 but <=6L/min)	No differential	unit	https://www.harveynorman.com.au/caroma-luna-multifunction-hand-shower-brushed-nickel.html
Washing machine: 3 Star	800	unit	Approximation from available Harvey Norman products
Washing machine: 4 Star	749	unit	https://www.harveynorman.com.au/bosch-series-4-8kg-front-load-washing-machine.html
Washing machine: 5 Star	1200	unit	https://www.harveynorman.com.au/bosch-8kg-front-load-washing-machine-2.html
Toilets: 3 Star	No differential	unit	https://www.bunnings.com.au/estilo-wels-3-star-3-6l-min-pvc-link-p-trap-toilet-suite_p4821911 https://www.bunnings.com.au/stylus-wels-3-star-4l-min-allegro-link-toilet-suite_p4823156 https://www.bunnings.com.au/caroma-wels-3-star-4l-min-uniset-ii-connector-s-trap-toilet-suite_p4823150
Toilets: 4 Star	No differential	unit	https://www.reece.com.au/product/toilets-c469/toilet-suites-c705/base-link-toilet-suite-s-trap-with-seat-white-4-9503292 https://www.reece.com.au/product/toilets-c469/toilet-suites-c705/posh-solus-round-close-coupled-s-trap-toilet-9500993 https://www.reece.com.au/product/toilets-c469/toilet-suites-c705/american-standard-studio-round-close-coupled-9506994
Taps	No differential	unit	Approximation / comparison from of product listings from online suppliers

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Appendix B

The following details the capital costs used in the analysis, the cost source and any relevant notes.

ITEM	COST (\$)	PER	SOURCE / REFERENCE
Dishwasher: 3 Star	799	unit	https://www.thegoodguys.com.au/bosch-stainless-steel-freestanding-dishwasher-sms40e08au
Dishwasher: 4 Star	1049	unit	https://www.thegoodguys.com.au/bosch-60cm-freestanding-dishwasher-sms4hvi01a
Dishwasher: 5 Star	1299	unit	https://www.thegoodguys.com.au/bosch-60cm-freestanding-dishwasher-sms6hai01a
Rainwater tank - 5000L	1720	tank	https://www.tankworld.com.au/tanks-accessories-pumps/5000l-slimline-sl-2/
Rainwater tank - 32000L	4,390	tank	https://www.bluewatertanks.com.au/tanks/round-poly-tanks/32-000-litre-poly-water-tank/
Climate Risk Assessment	15,000	Report	HV.H
Glazing - double glazed fixed	439	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 363)
Glazing - double glazed operable	529	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 363)
Glazing - double glazed curtain wall component (additional to curtain wall framing)	385	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 366)
Facade - spandrel glass & insulation (additional to curtain wall framing)	228	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 366)
Facade - Face brick (total wall construction) (e.g. RES 2)	272	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 127)
Facade - Timber cladding (total wall construction) (e.g. RES 3)	147	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 129)
Facade - Precast concrete (total wall construction) (e.g. RES 4)	420	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 252)
Shading - fixed fins or louvres (e.g. office)	400	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 387)
Shading - screens (on track) (e.g. apartments)	405	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 368)
Shading - fixed horizontal	370	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 387)
Shading - canvas awnings (townhouses & single dwellings)	320	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 387)
Roof - optimised design	Cost neutral / possible cost saving	dwelling	JCB Architects
Materials (low embodied) - 30% SCM concrete (cost premium)	10	m3	Holcim (verbal conversation) and Boral (written response)
Materials (high SRI) - white cement (e.g. RES 1)	24	m2	Rawlinsons (p. 252)
Green cover / landscaping - Planter	1,640	m2	City of Melbourne (average figure)
Green cover / landscaping - Green facade	596	m2	City of Melbourne (assumed 1m2 planter to every 5m2 of climber)
Green cover / landscaping - Green roof	808	m2	City of Melbourne
Green cover / landscaping - In ground only	200	m2	GLAS Landscape Architects

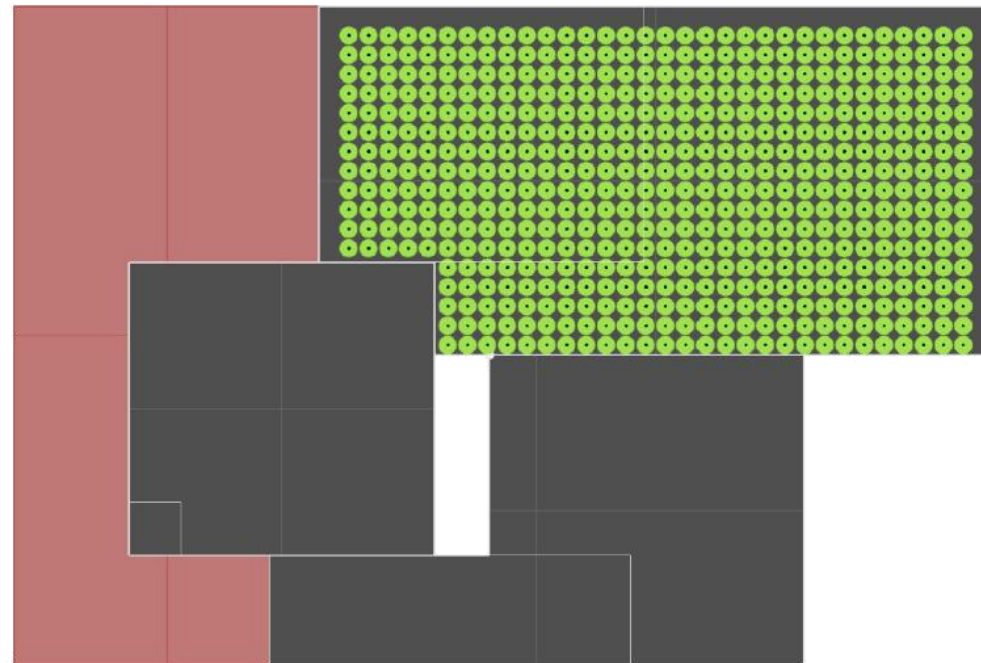
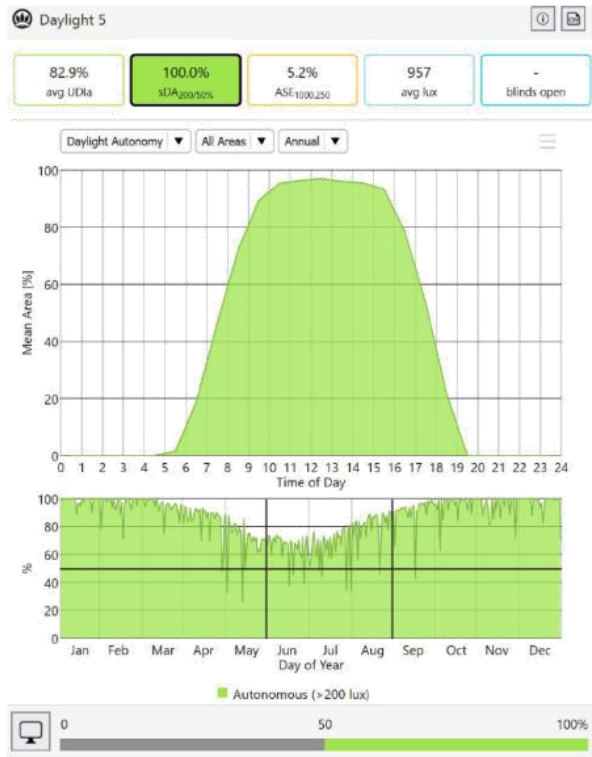
Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Appendix C

Spatial Daylight Autonomy

Buildings must achieve a daylight level of minimum 200 lux for at least half of daylit hours each day to at least half the area of every habitable room and regularly occupied space.

(sDA200,50%)



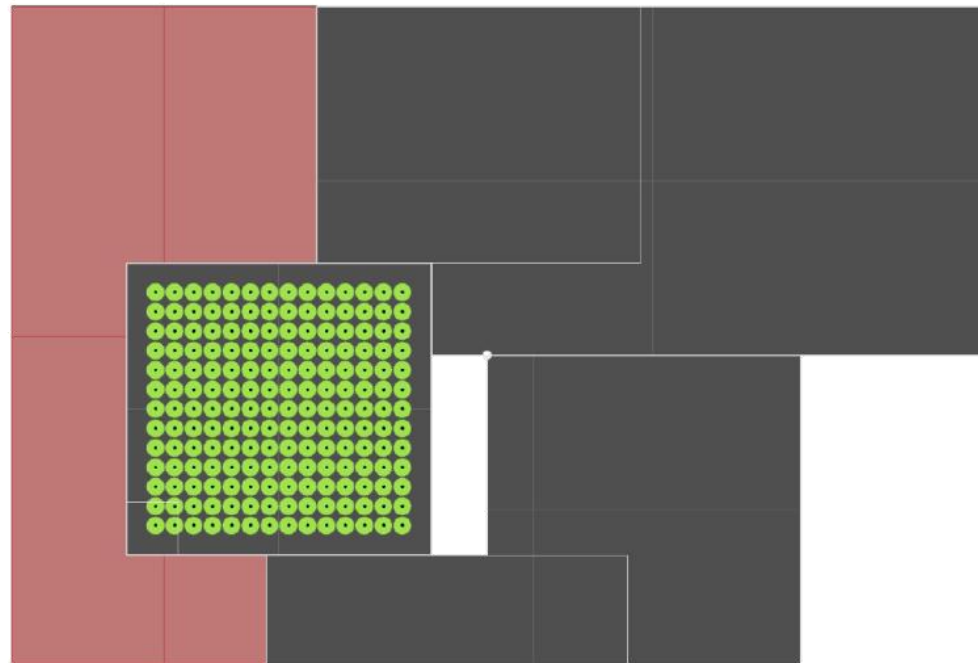
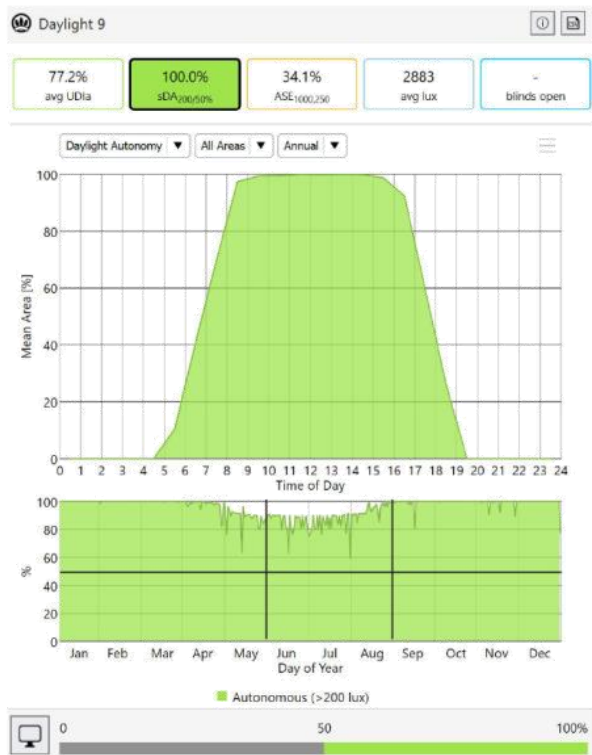
Original apartment layout

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Spatial Daylight Autonomy

Buildings must achieve a daylight level of minimum 200 lux for at least half of daylit hours each day to at least half the area of every habitable room and regularly occupied space.

(sDA200,50%)



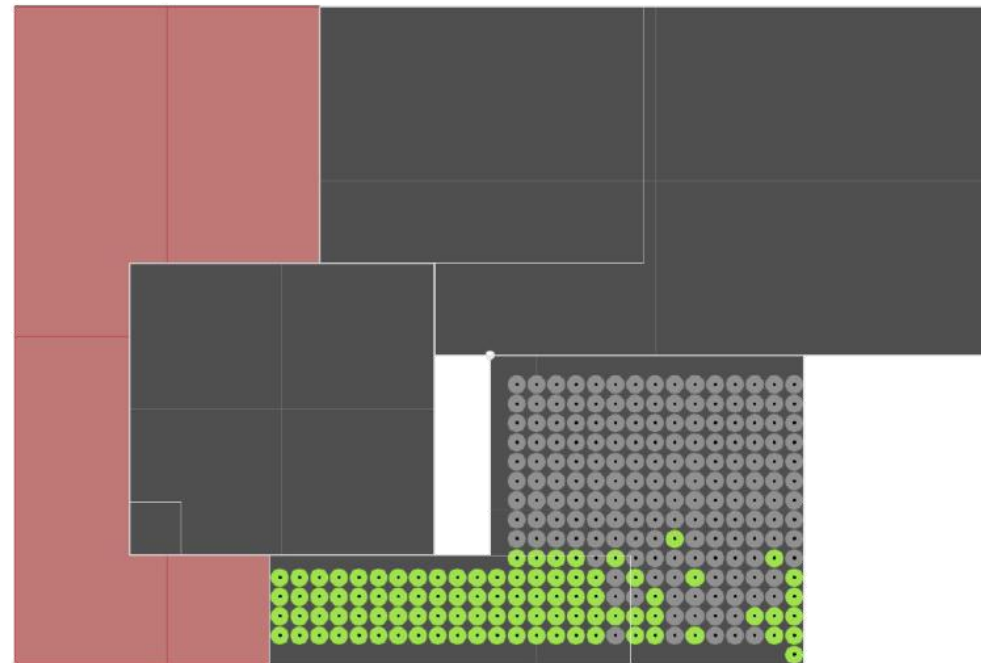
Original apartment layout

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Spatial Daylight Autonomy

Buildings must achieve a daylight level of minimum 200 lux for at least half of daylit hours each day to at least half the area of every habitable room and regularly occupied space.

(sDA200,50%)



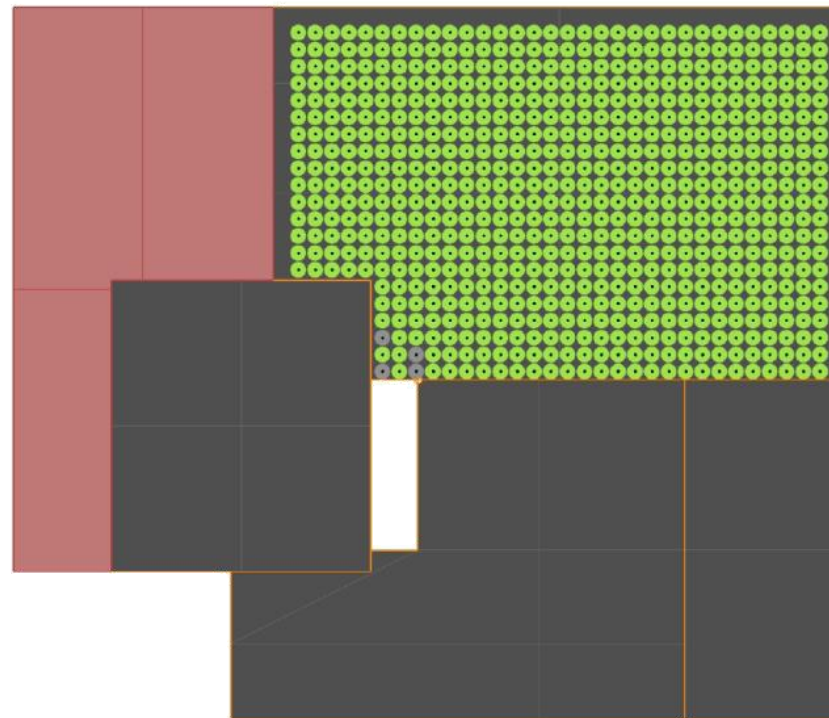
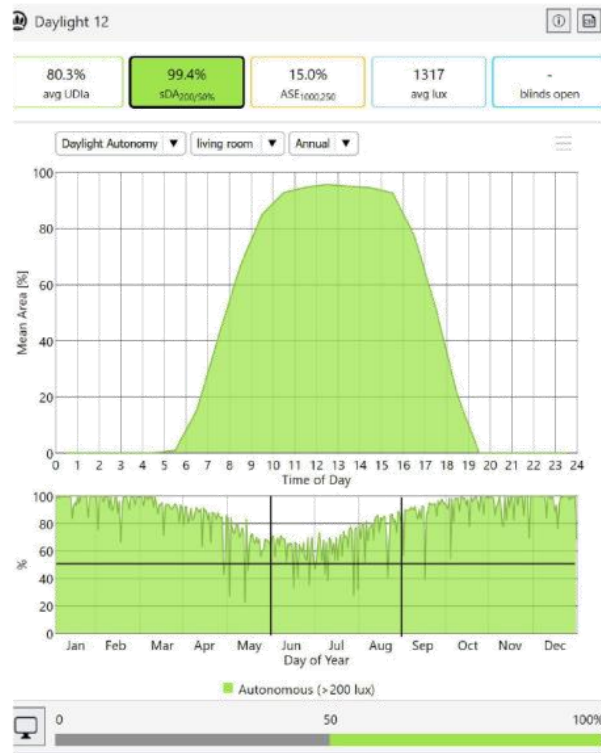
Original apartment layout

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Spatial Daylight Autonomy

Buildings must achieve a daylight level of minimum 200 lux for at least half of daylit hours each day to at least half the area of every habitable room and regularly occupied space.

(sDA200,50%)



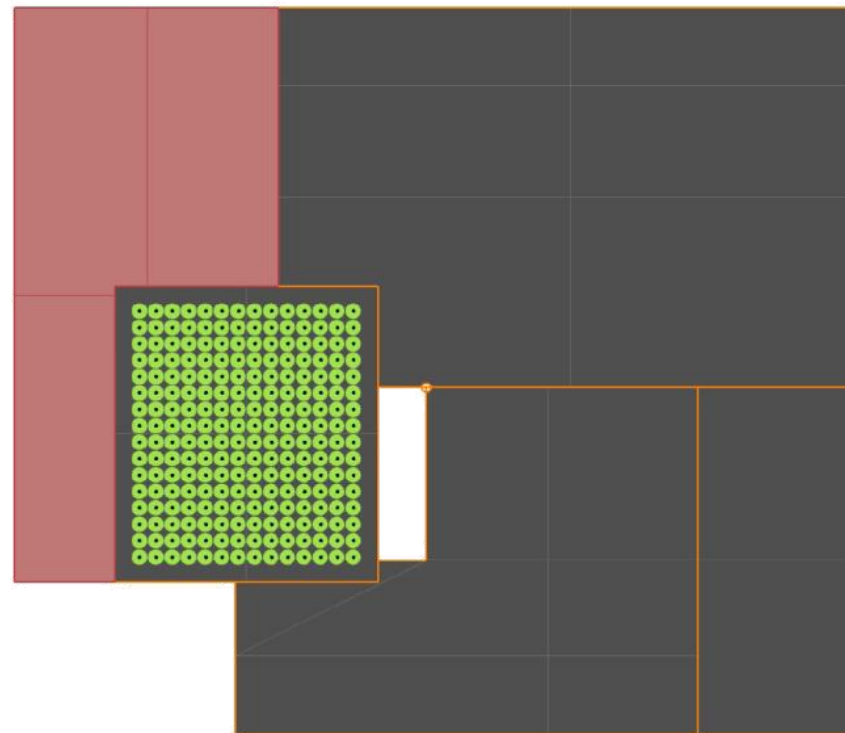
Optimised apartment layout (improved apertures to rooms; balcony cut out to second bedroom aligned to Better Apartments Design Standards (BADS))

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Spatial Daylight Autonomy

Buildings must achieve a daylight level of minimum 200 lux for at least half of daylight hours each day to at least half the area of every habitable room and regularly occupied space.

(sDA200,50%)



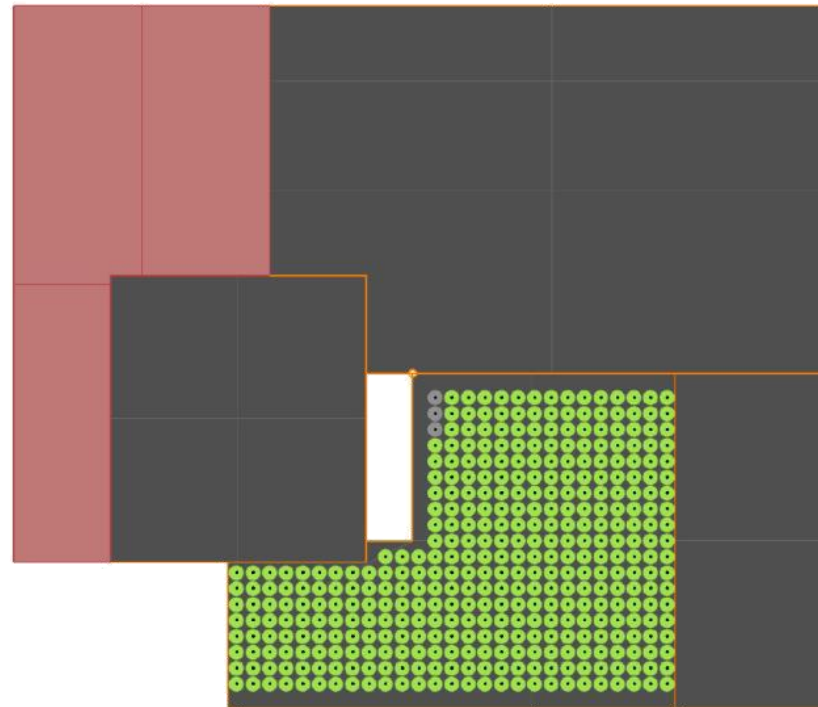
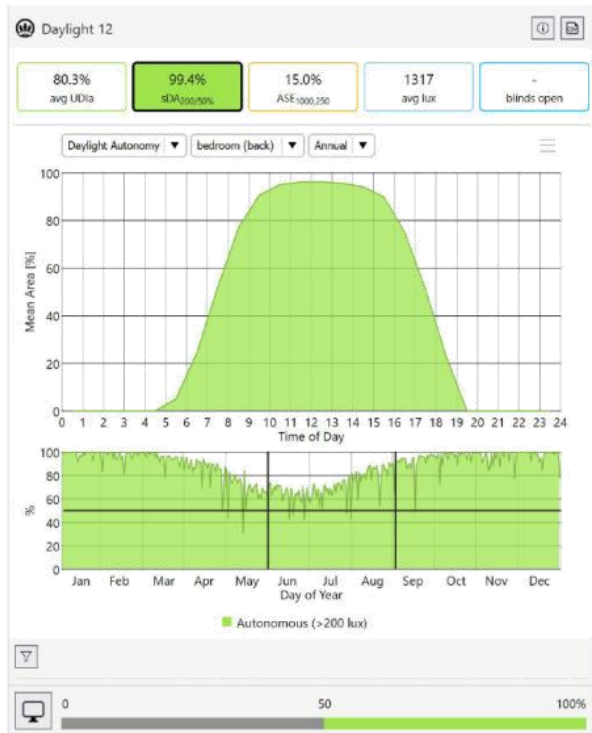
Optimised apartment layout (improved apertures to rooms; balcony cut out to second bedroom aligned to BADS)

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Spatial Daylight Autonomy

Buildings must achieve a daylight level of minimum 200 lux for at least half of daylit hours each day to at least half the area of every habitable room and regularly occupied space.

(sDA200,50%)

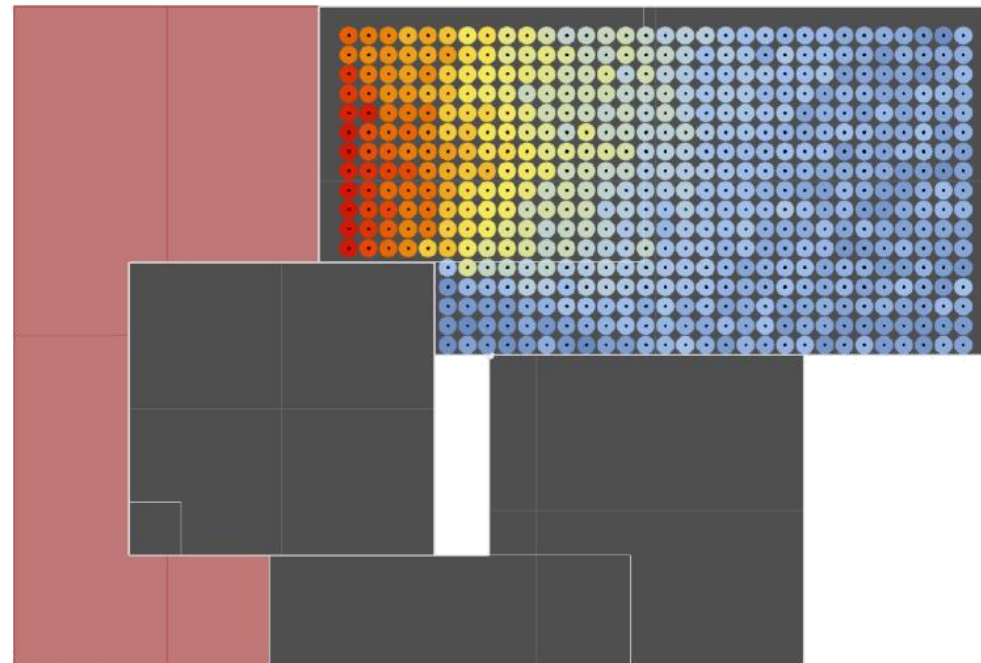
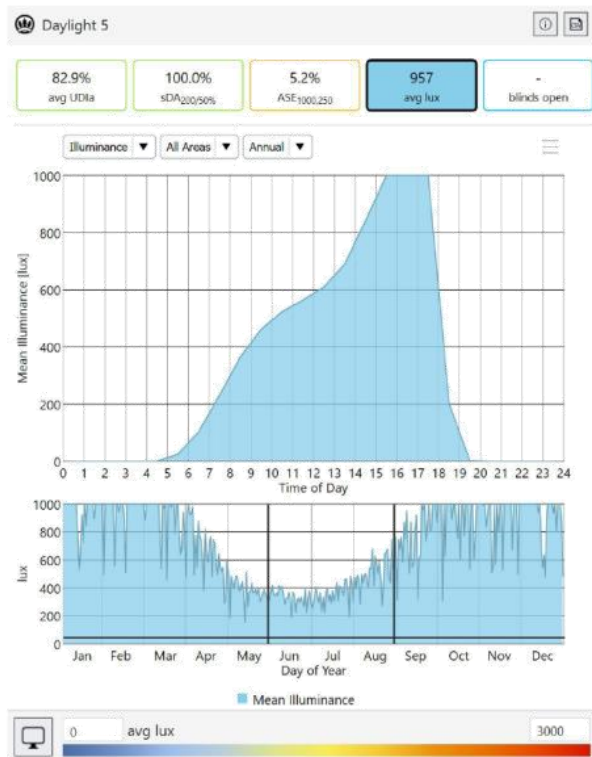


Optimised apartment layout (improved apertures to rooms; balcony cut out to second bedroom aligned to BADS)

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Daylight Illuminance

Building must achieve a daylight level across the entirety of every habitable room and regularly occupied space of minimum 50 lux.

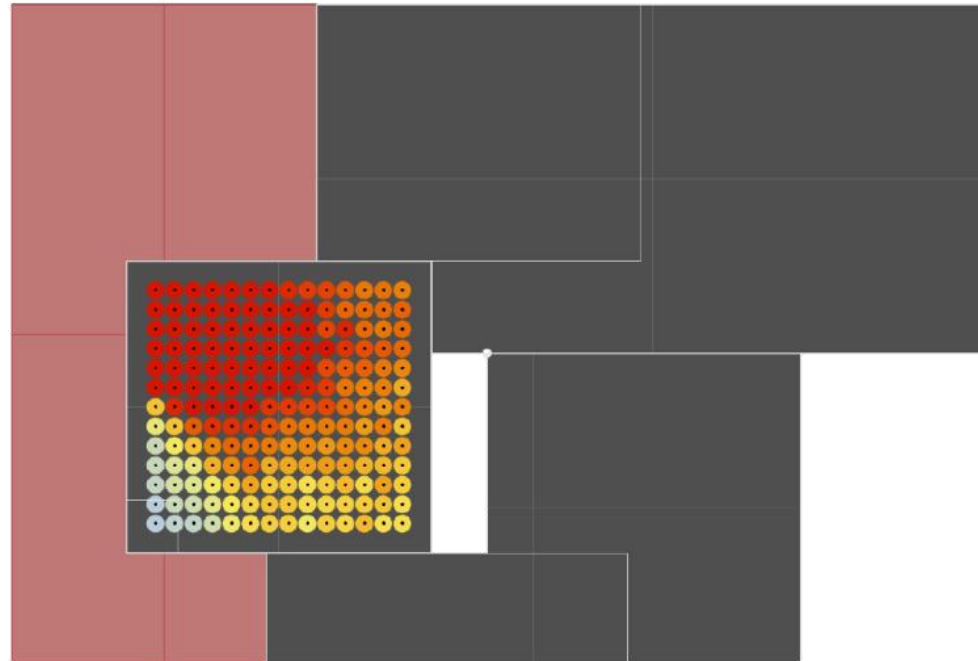
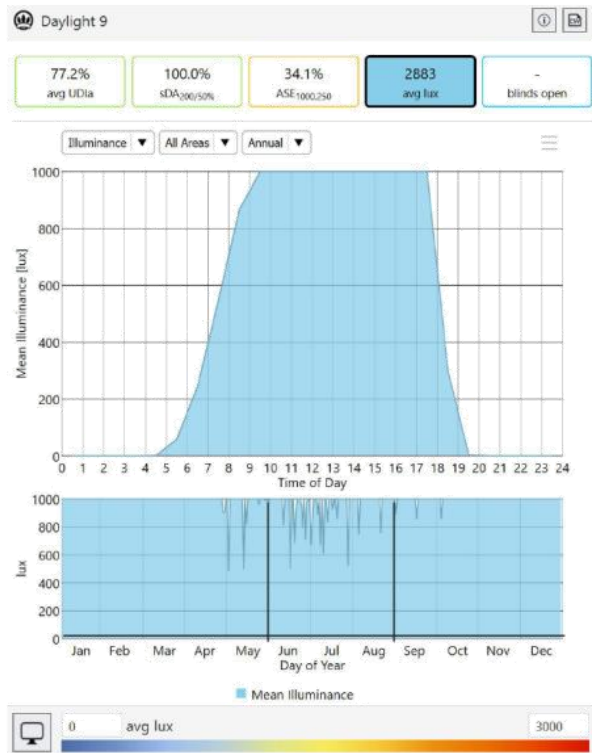


Original apartment layout

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Daylight Illuminance

Building must achieve a daylight level across the entirety of every habitable room and regularly occupied space of minimum 50 lux.

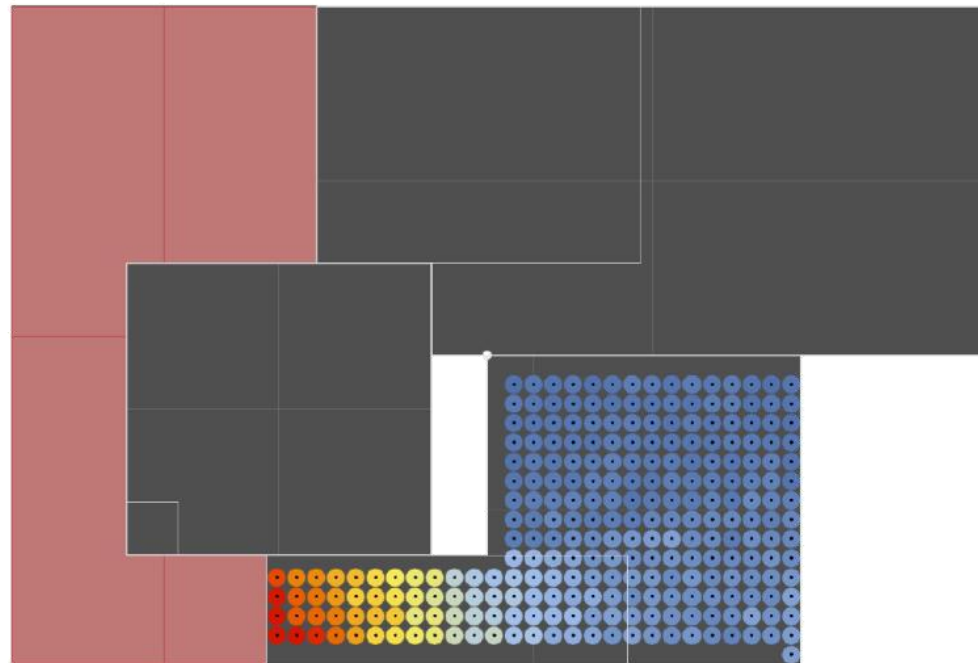
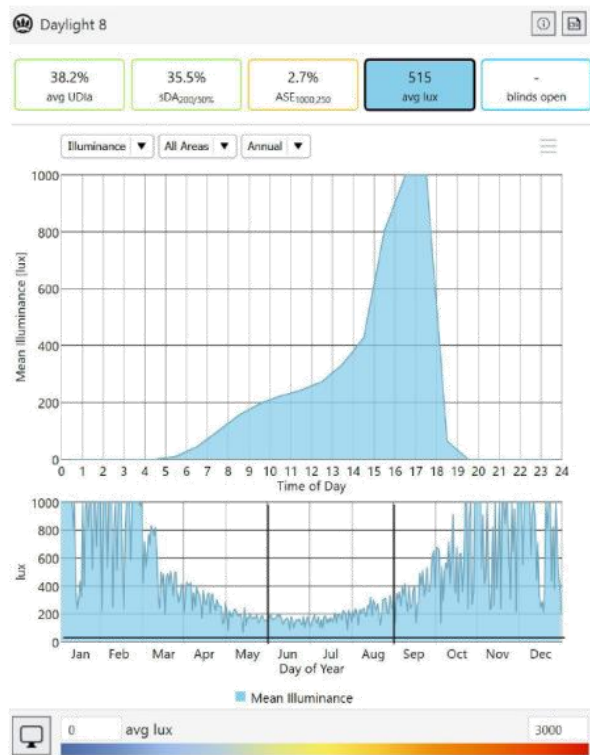


Original apartment layout

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Daylight Illuminance

Building must achieve a daylight level across the entirety of every habitable room and regularly occupied space of minimum 50 lux.

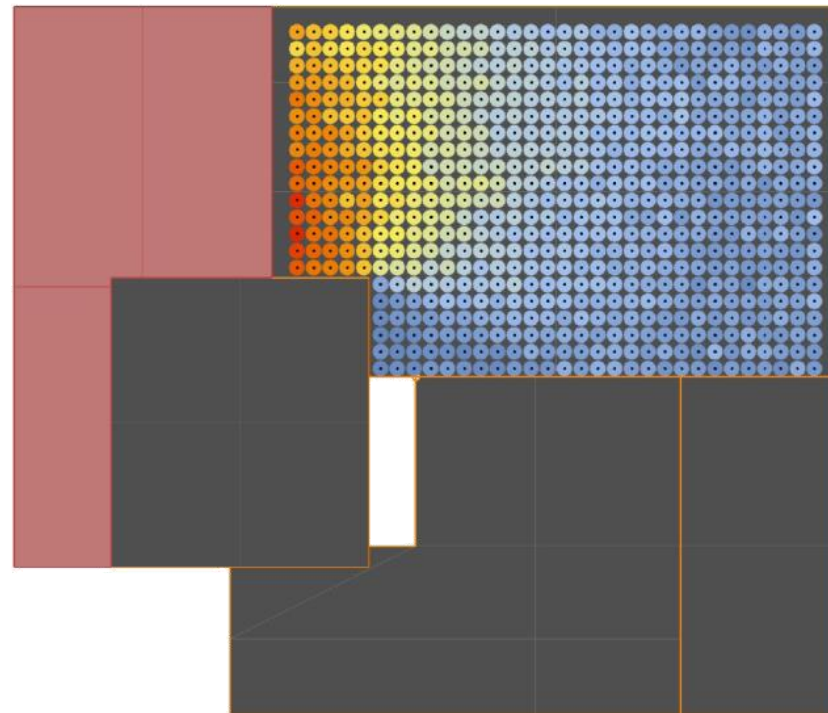
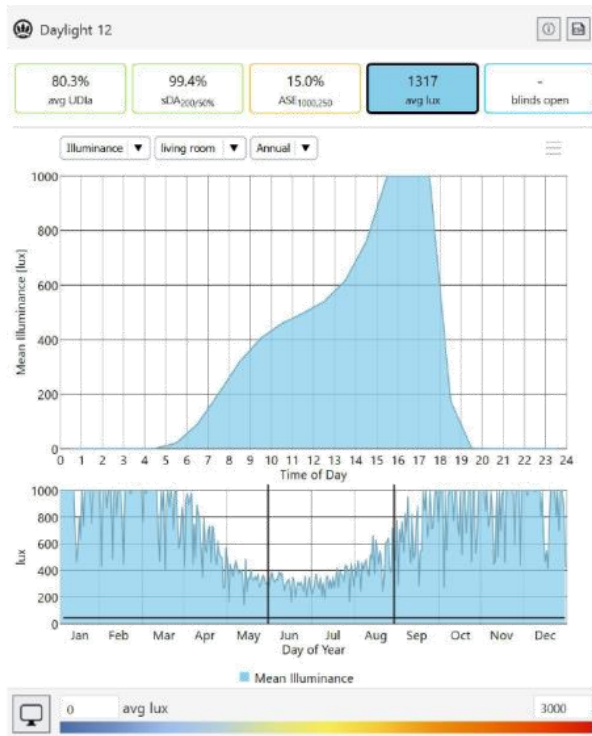


Original apartment layout

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Daylight Illuminance

Building must achieve a daylight level across the entirety of every habitable room and regularly occupied space of minimum 50 lux.

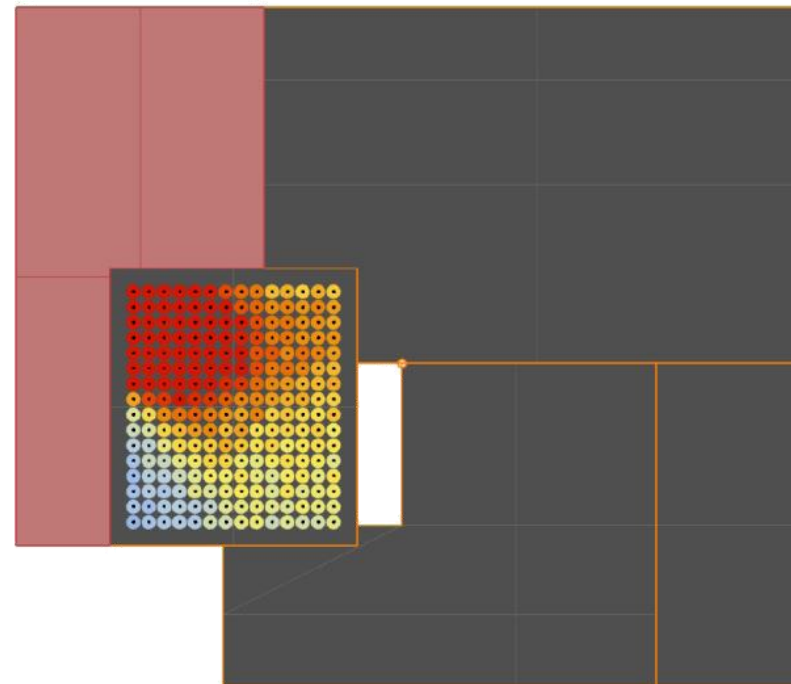
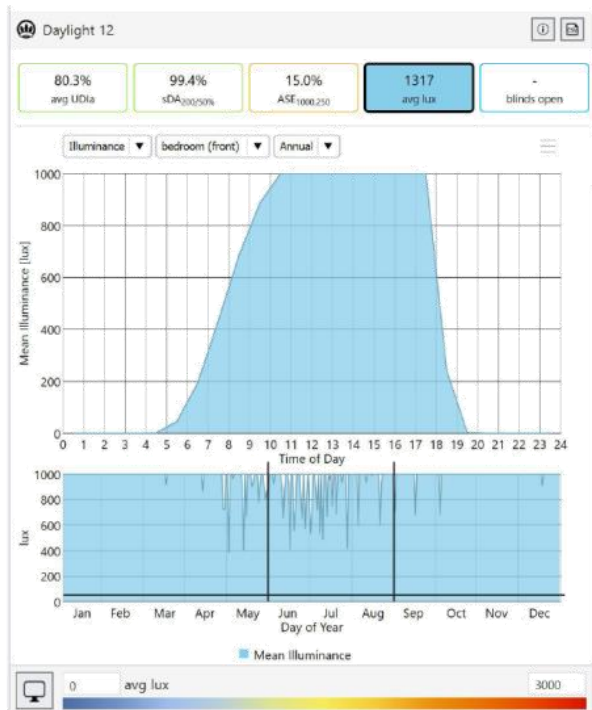


Optimised apartment layout (improved apertures to rooms; balcony cut out to second bedroom aligned to BADS)

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Daylight Illuminance

Building must achieve a daylight level across the entirety of every habitable room and regularly occupied space of minimum 50 lux.

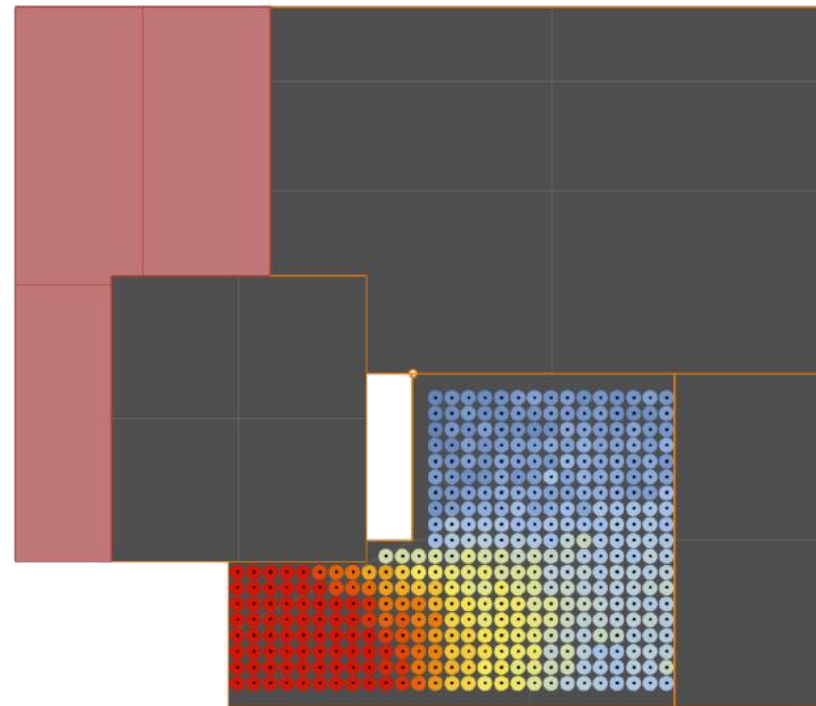
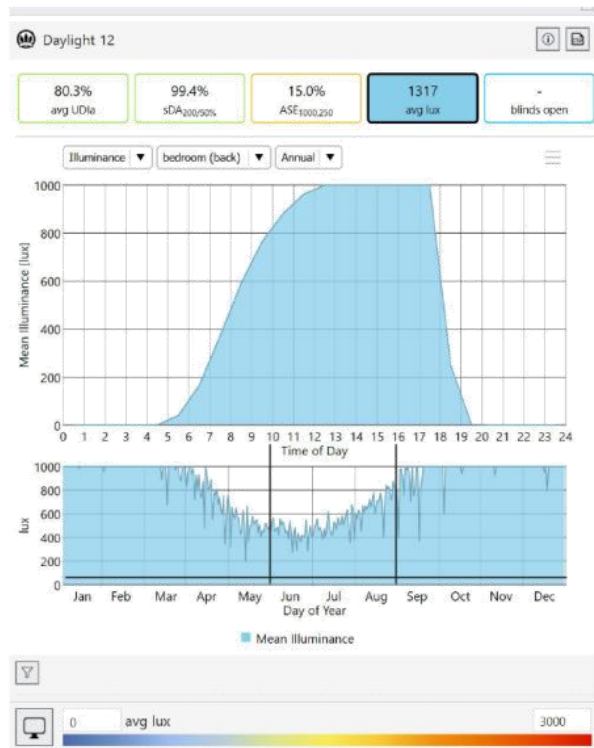


Optimised apartment layout (improved apertures to rooms; balcony cut out to second bedroom aligned to BADS)

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Daylight Illuminance

Building must achieve a daylight level across the entirety of every habitable room and regularly occupied space of minimum 50 lux.

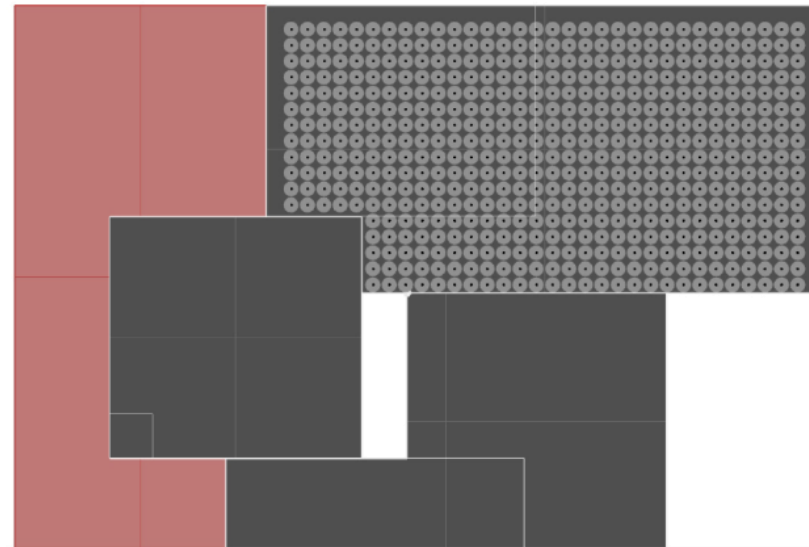
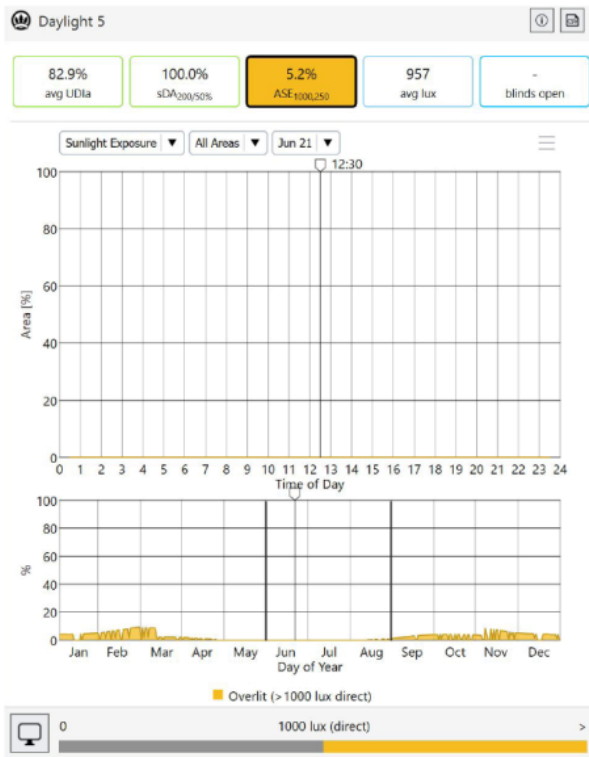


Optimised apartment layout (improved apertures to rooms; balcony cut out to second bedroom aligned to BADS)

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Daylight Access

Buildings should achieve direct sunlight to all primary living areas for 2 hours on June 21 to at least 1.5 m deep into the room from glazing.

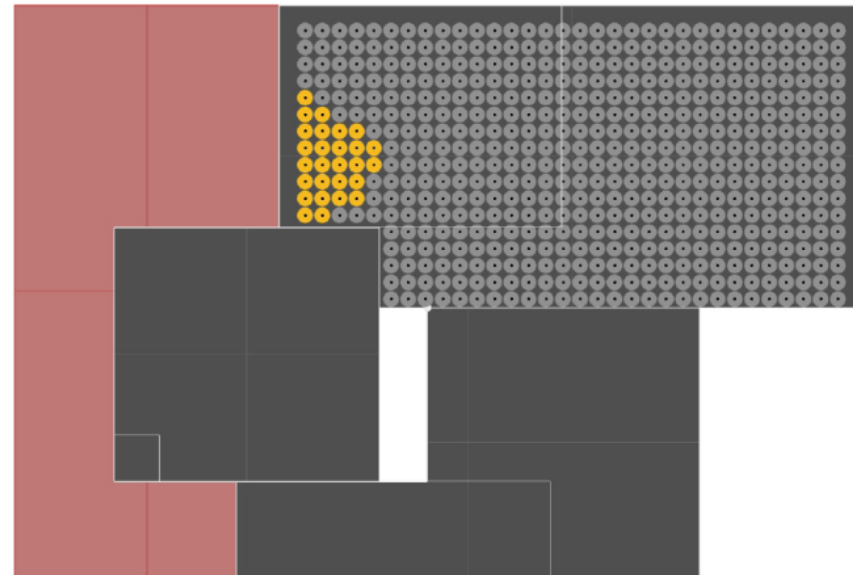
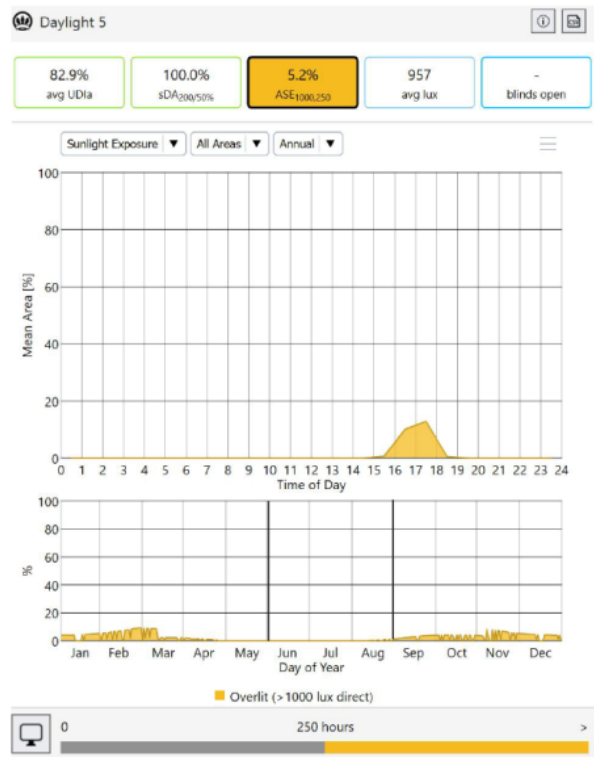


Original apartment layout

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Daylight Access

Buildings should achieve direct sunlight to all primary living areas for 2 hours to at least 1.5 m deep into the room from glazing.

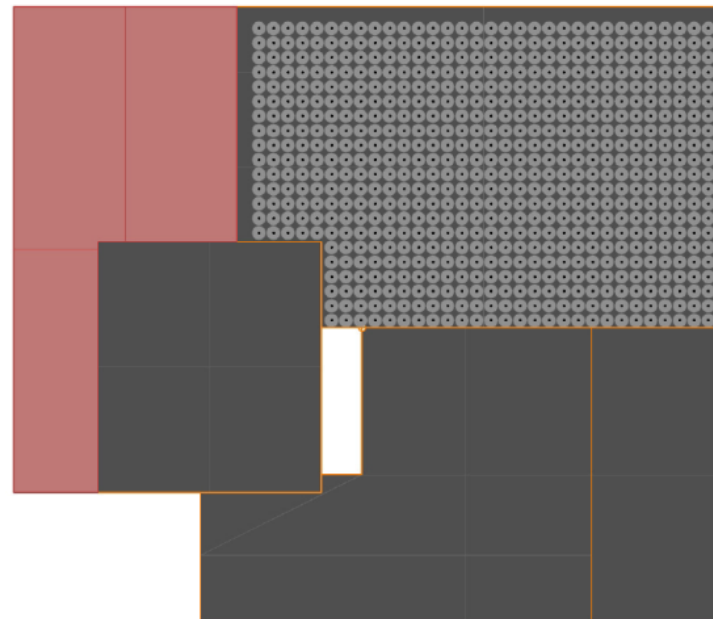
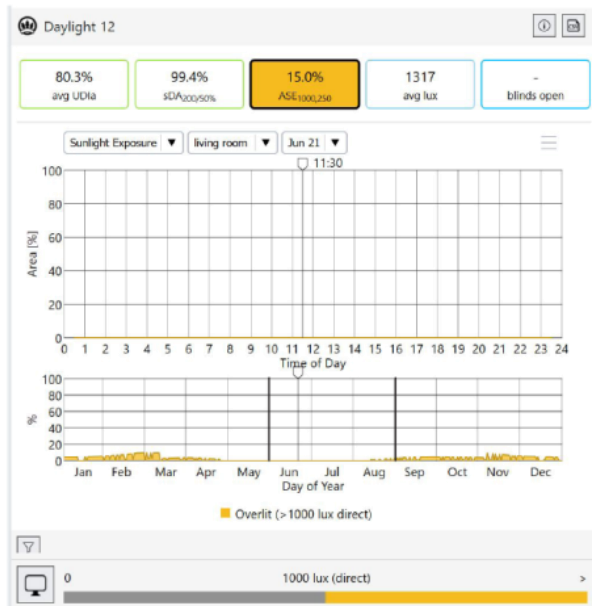


Original apartment layout

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Daylight Access

Buildings should achieve direct sunlight to all primary living areas for 2 hours on June 21 to at least 1.5 m deep into the room from glazing.

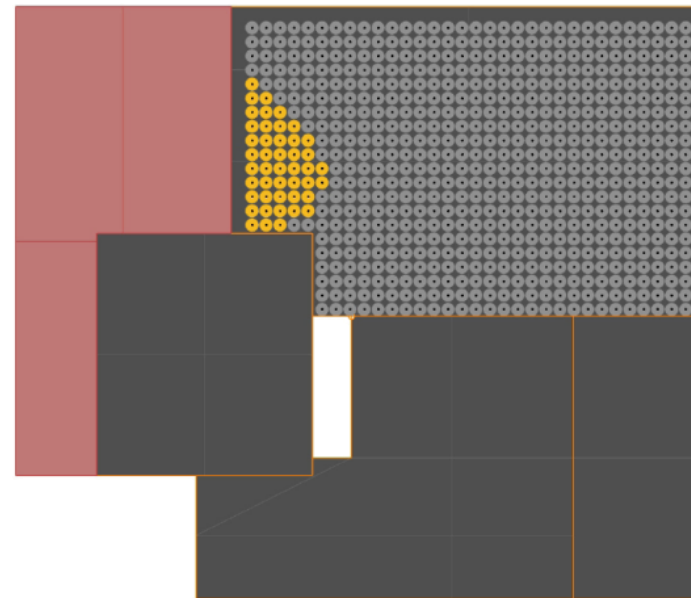
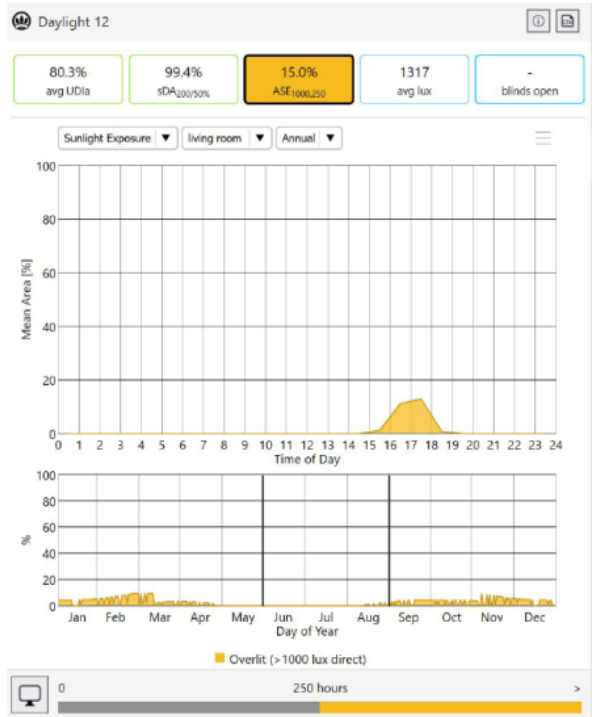


Optimised apartment layout (improved apertures to rooms; balcony cut out to second bedroom aligned to BADS)

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Daylight Access

Buildings should achieve direct sunlight to all primary living areas for 2 hours on to at least 1.5 m deep into the room from glazing.



Optimised apartment layout (improved apertures to rooms; balcony cut out to second bedroom aligned to BADS)

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

Appendix D

The following seeks to highlight the evolution of category wording throughout the process of the ESD technical feasibility and the planning advice, and highlight where standards were redistributed from categories in the ESD report to different categories in the planning report.

CATEGORIES IN ESD REPORT	REVISED CATEGORIES IN PLANNING REPORT	SUMMARY OF STANDARDS REDISTRIBUTION INTO REVISED PLANNING REPORT CATEGORIES (IF APPLICABLE)
Operational Energy	Operational Energy	Standards redistributed to this category include those relating to: - External shading (from Indoor Environment Quality category)
Sustainable Transport	Sustainable Transport	
Integrated Water Management	Integrated Water Management	
Green Infrastructure	Green Infrastructure	
Indoor Environment Quality	Indoor Environment Quality	
Circular Economy	Waste and Resource Recovery	Standards redistributed between two new categories (Waste & Resource Recovery and Embodied Emissions)
	Embodied Emissions	
	Climate Resilience	Standards redistributed to this new category include those relating to: - Urban heat reduction (from Green Infrastructure category) - Comfort of pedestrian pathways (from Green Infrastructure category) - Responding to future climate impacts (from Integrated Water Management category)

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)

For additional information, questions unturned, collaboration opportunities and project enquiries please get in touch.

293 Barkly Street
Brunswick VIC 3056
T. (03) 8060 1252

12/7 Grevillea Street
Byron Bay NSW 2481
T. (03) 8060 1252

wedeservebetter@hipvhype.com
hipvhype.com

© HIP V. HYPE Group Pty Ltd

Attachment 6 - Attachment 6 - Zero Carbon Development Technical ESD and Development Feasibility Report - (Final)



Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

Planning and Environment Act 1987

YARRA PLANNING SCHEME AMENDMENT ZERO CARBON EXPLANATORY REPORT

Who is the planning authority?

This amendment has been prepared by the City of Yarra, which Yarra City Council is the planning authority for this amendment.

The amendment has been made at the request of Yarra City Council.

Land affected by the amendment

The amendment applies to all land in the municipality of City of Yarra.

What the amendment does

The amendment introduces a new Particular Provision relating to Environmentally Sustainable Development (ESD) into the planning scheme and makes changes to existing local policy. The Particular Provision contains ESD Objectives and Standards which implement measures that facilitate best practice ESD and support zero carbon development outcomes.

The ESD Objectives and Standards address:

- Operational Energy (energy efficiency, performance and greenhouse gas emission reduction)
- Embodied Carbon (greenhouse gas emission reduction and resource efficiency)
- Sustainable Transport (electric vehicles and bicycles)
- Integrated Water management (water efficiency and integration)
- Green infrastructure (lot scale vegetation and urban ecology)
- Climate resilience (climate change adaptation, urban heat mitigation)
- Waste & Resource Recovery (recycling and waste management)

The amendment includes the following changes to the planning scheme:

	Brief description/overview of the proposal	List of the proposed changes to the planning scheme
Insert	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Insert a new Elevated Environmentally Sustainable Development particular provision into the planning scheme containing Objectives and Standards relevant to the delivery of ESD. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Amend Clause 53 to insert the new ESD Objectives and Standards.
Insert	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Insert a new Background Document titled "<i>Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design</i>" in the planning scheme to assist in understanding the rationale behind the proposed Standards and to support application of the proposed Decision Guidelines. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Amend Clause XX to include the <i>Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design</i> as a Background Document within the planning scheme.
Amend	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Amend the Municipal Strategic Statement to identify municipal outcomes which provide the basis for ESD requirements and the facilitation of zero carbon development in the planning scheme. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Amend Clause 21.07. to include Objectives, Strategies and Policies related to ESD requirements, net zero outcomes and climate change adaptation.

Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

Strategic assessment of the amendment

Why is the amendment required?

Function and intent

The amendment introduces ESD planning measures into the planning scheme. The measures notably include a series of Objectives and Standards that are detailed within a stand-alone clause within the Particular Provisions of a council's planning scheme.

No new permit triggers are proposed as part of this amendment. Existing permit triggers provide the basis for a planning permit application that is then assessed against the proposed Objectives and Standards outlined within the Particular Provision.

This includes new development incorporating ESD measures that further enhance energy efficiency and performance, water efficiency and integrated water management, low carbon and sustainable transport, circular economy, materials and sustainable waste management, urban greening, biodiversity and green infrastructure, and climate resilience and adaptation.

With a development incorporating the ESD measures in order to meet the detailed objectives and standards, a development should also be able to demonstrate and achieve a reduction in overall greenhouse gas emissions, a response to climate resilience and risk minimisation, and a pathway towards achieving zero carbon development exercised via the planning framework.

Existing environmental and sustainability requirements

This amendment improves existing environmental and sustainability requirements within the planning scheme.

The existing requirements are detailed primarily within the Victoria Planning Provisions, directed towards residential development (i.e. ResCode), and the Planning Policy Framework more broadly.

Council has an existing, local, ESD Policy within the local provisions of the Planning Policy Framework. The existing local ESD Policy was gazetted in 2015. The ESD requirements reflected in the local ESD Policy served as baseline standards when preparing this amendment. This amendment incorporates, updates and refines the existing, local, ESD Policy requirements to ensure greater ESD outcomes that support the transition towards zero carbon development and industry best practice. Requirements detailed within the existing local ESD Policy have been incorporated within the Particular Provision that serves as a part of this amendment.

In order to facilitate clearer and more precise development outcomes, the ESD requirements have been articulated within the Victoria Planning Provisions, Particular Provisions of the planning scheme.

This is to also ensure that all ESD requirements are consolidated and detailed within a specific and tailored area of the planning scheme which supports user familiarity and efficient navigation to the respective requirements.

Net community benefit

The amendment delivers a net community benefit ensuring that planning achieves positive environmental, societal and economic outcomes through:

- Providing direct and indirect community benefits which address climate change mitigation and adaptation through building climate resilience and future proofing future development and housing;
- Reducing greenhouse gas emissions and the management of climate change risk within the built environment system;
- Cost savings by improving climate resilient housing now, rather than retrofitting later at a higher cost;

Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

- Ensuring that 'best practice' policies and expectations continue to be addressed over time, with the 'elevation' of ESD policy requirements that may already exist throughout the scheme;
- Providing greater certainty, consistency and delivery of ESD outcomes and towards net zero carbon development;

This amendment in conjunction with proposed NCC 2022 changes supports energy efficiency and the Victorian State government's proposed 7-star energy efficiency rated homes by:

- Maximising the benefits of solar panels;
- Supporting all-electric homes; and
- Facilitating economic, health and climate benefits from ambitious energy efficiency standards.

This amendment delivers outcomes that support and align with Local and State government climate change pledges, the State Climate Change Strategy, and Adaptation Action Plans pursuant to Part 5 of the *Climate Change Act 2017 (Vic)*. Furthermore, this amendment supports council's obligation under the *Local Government Act 2020 (Vic)* and the overarching governance principle to ensure economic, social and environmental sustainability of the municipal district, including mitigation and planning for climate change risks.

These legislative requirements are necessary for council to support and promote net community benefit.

Purpose

This amendment has been prepared and pursued for the following reasons with particular respect to the built environment:

- To support council's endorsed and seriously entertained collection of Environmental, Sustainability and/or Climate Change Strategies, Policies and Action Plans including the City of Yarra's Climate Emergency Plan.
- To address council's climate emergency declaration including municipal emission reduction targets involving zero carbon commitments and frameworks that address climate risk to minimise private and public liability;
- To adhere to council's statutory Climate Change Pledge that has been made pursuant to Part 5 of the *Climate Change Act 2017 (Vic)*;
- To enable council, in the performance of its statutory role, to have appropriate and demonstrated regard to economic, social and environmental sustainability of the municipal district, including mitigation and planning for climate change risks pursuant to the overarching governance principles under the *Local Government Act 2020 (Vic)*;
- To ensure that ESD requirements within the planning system are continually reviewed to align with and articulate best practice industry measures for development to address;
- To assist Victorian government frameworks that require reducing greenhouse gas emissions and preparing for climate change impacts, that result from and affect, the built environment. This acknowledges that, within Australia, the built environment accounts for approximately 20% of the nation's emissions (Australia's Emissions Projections 2018 (Department of the Environment and Energy, 2018)). The Victorian government framework requires that the State address an overarching emissions reduction target of carbon neutrality by 2050;
- To aid the Victorian government's sustainable transport directives which includes the uptake of zero emission vehicles (ZEVs), active transport and supporting infrastructure. This also entails supporting further reforms to make new buildings ZEV-ready and setting a target of 50% of new light vehicle sales to be zero emissions by 2030 (Victoria's Zero Emissions Vehicle Roadmap (Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning, 2021));

Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

- To promote the Victorian government’s circular economy directives that seek to divert waste from landfill and ensure resource recovery and efficiency (Recycling Victoria – A New Economy (Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning, 2020));
- To complement the Victorian government’s framework towards urban greening, cooling and enhancing biodiversity; and

To further appropriate practices in waste avoidance, reduction, and recycling, the management and treatment of stormwater including integrated water management, and reduce emissions to air from development and associated activities. This includes having regard to the Environmental Reference Standard (ERS), environmental values, beneficial uses and community impacts in support of the General Environmental Duty (GED) and environment protection principles outlined under the *Environment Protection Act 2017* (Vic).

Strategic studies and reports

Several studies were commissioned to inform and support the development of the objectives and standards included within this amendment. A list of the relevant studies and reports and accompanying synopses include:

Study/ Report	Synopsis
Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment Background Research – Part A: Technical ESD and Development Feasibility (Hip v. Hype Partnership, 2021)	A technical analysis that tests each proposed standard on various development typologies to determine their practical suitability and functionality and indicative capital cost impact.
Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment Background Research – Part B: Planning Advice (Hansen Partnership, 2021)	An urban planning review of the proposed objectives and standards which takes into consideration the technical feasibility and cost-benefit viability studies. Recommendations were also put forward to ensure the standards are fit for planning purposes within the Victorian planning framework.
Sustainability Planning Scheme Amendment – Cost-Benefit Analysis (Frontier Economics, 2021)	A cost-benefit analysis of the standards that have been incorporated as part of this amendment. This includes direct costs as well as a preliminary review of direct and indirect economic and societal benefits.
Moreland City Council Renewable Energy Standard (Low Impact Development, 2021)	A study conducted into the development of metrics and standards for new development to incorporate minimum amounts of solar photovoltaic systems and relevant design considerations. The metrics and standards have been adopted as a part of this amendment.
Moreland City Council Low Emissions and Electric Vehicles Standard (Low Impact Development, 2021)	A study conducted into the development of metrics and standards for new development to incorporate electric vehicle infrastructure and relevant design considerations. The metrics and standards have been adopted as a part of this amendment.
The Advisory Committee and Panel Report for Environmentally Efficient Design Local Policies (Planning Panels Victoria, 2014)	The Advisory Committee and Panel report for the original planning scheme amendment that introduced a local ESD Policy within the planning scheme of six councils in Victoria. Since this planning scheme amendment, several councils have used this report to serve as the evidentiary basis to support the introduction of their own local ESD Policy within their planning scheme. A total of 20 councils throughout Victoria have a local ESD Policy within their planning scheme.

Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

Study/ Report	Synopsis
Greenhouse Alliance Planning and Environment Act Report	<p>An independent report commissioned by the Victorian Greenhouse Alliances and CASBE has identified a raft of reform opportunities for Victoria’s planning system, to ensure it is aligned with the State’s legislated emission reduction targets and supports climate resilient communities. It also identifies opportunities to ensure the delivery of zero-carbon infrastructure, building on Victoria’s leadership role on taking action on climate change. The report –Climate Change and Planning in Victoria: Ensuring Victoria’s planning system effectively tackles climate change-recommends a suite of reforms that:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Recognise the fundamental role the Planning Scheme and Planning and Environment Act 1987 play in guiding decision-makers, and their weight as statutory law instruments - Ensure that the scheme and its application of controls is consistent with the scientific evidence base on climate change and best practice - Focus on changes that will assist in getting the fundamentals of future development areas right

Appropriate jurisdiction

The appropriateness of addressing ESD considerations within the planning framework have been well established.

Six councils originally pursued a planning scheme amendment to incorporate a local ESD Policy within each council’s planning scheme. The Advisory Committee and Panel Report for Environmentally Efficient Design Local Policies (Planning Panels Victoria, 2014) resolved that the planning framework, as distinct from the building framework, is suitable and equipped to require that development incorporate ESD measures through the planning permit application process. The original six local ESD Policies were gazetted in 2015.

Since the gazettal of the original six local ESD Policies, a total of 20 councils throughout Victoria have a local ESD Policy within their respective planning scheme.

Additional planning scheme amendments have also been successfully pursued that require the integration and adoption of ESD outcomes within development proposals. For example, the Design and Development Overlays for the Activity Centres of Bridge Road, Victoria Street include precinct wide ESD measures, and also enhanced ESD measures are required for development within Fishermans Bend, located within the City of Port Phillip and the City of Melbourne.

In addition, the Victoria Planning Provisions have also introduced heightened ESD measures within the planning framework beyond that of the standard ResCode requirements. This is primarily demonstrated through the introduction of the Better Apartments Design Standards (BADS) in 2017. Performance measures detailed within BADS, in relation to energy efficiency and cooling load requirements for apartments, similarly cover thermal performance requirements detailed within the National Construction Code (NCC) that is administered under the building framework.

With the planning framework serving as a precursor to the building framework, the Objectives and Standards outlined within this amendment continue to affirm ESD’s fundamental role ensuring resilient future development. ESD considerations should be embedded as a part of the initial design process within the planning framework, prior to undertaking detailed design as occurs within the building phase. This is to ensure ESD benefits can be maximised by embedding holistic design considerations early in the design process rather than retrofitting ESD at a later stage in the development process. The benefits of this approach include:

Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

- This process aims to limit increased costs by having clear ESD expectations for the development at the commencement of the development process and as a part of planning process.
- ESD outcomes are optimised, as ESD measures are considered alongside development site constraints and limitations are carefully considered and integrated into the initial design, avoiding costly retrofits at a later stage.

Whilst the NCC is tailored towards establishing the minimum energy efficiency requirements for a development to address, the ESD requirements detailed within the planning framework and as a part of this amendment include much broader coverage of ESD. The amendment has been carefully drafted to continue to complement the NCC through higher order planning framework requirements rather than conflict with the building framework for complementary aspects. This enables the building framework to continue to administer detailed design elements, building services and construction techniques.

In addition to energy efficiency, the ESD measures within the planning framework and part of this amendment address thematic categories such as integrated water management, indoor environmental quality, sustainable transport, green infrastructure, waste and resource recovery, climate resilience, embodied carbon. These thematic categories including an objective for zero carbon emissions from operational energy are not covered in detail within the NCC or building instruments. The planning framework has been recognised as the more suitable and established jurisdiction that has successfully been endorsed by authorities as the appropriate arena to 'cover the field' with respect to holistically address ESD requirements.

How does the amendment implement the objectives of planning in Victoria?

The amendment implements the objectives of planning in Victoria given that ESD fundamentally addresses key foundational principles of sustainability which underpin the objectives of planning. ESD requires consideration of the triple-bottom-line – environmental, societal and economic impacts, as well as, balancing the needs of the present with that of future generations; particularly when determining environmental impact by applying the precautionary principle.

The delivery of more robust ESD outcomes through the planning scheme strongly align with the objectives of planning in Victoria which include:

- To provide for the development of land with fair, orderly, economic and sustainability considerations (see Section 4(1)(a) of the *Planning and Environment Act 1987* (Vic) ('*P&E Act*'). This includes considering the equity of planning decisions, economic and societal functions as well as matters regarding the inherent sustainability of development. It is noted that the facilitation of development in Victoria is only supported where in alignment with specified objectives.
- To provide for the protection of natural and man-made resources and the maintenance of ecological processes and genetic diversity, noting the current threats to these resources and processes posed by climate change and the contribution that improved ESD outcomes can make to the protection of resources and ecological processes (see Section 4(1)(b) *P&E Act*).
- To secure a pleasant, efficient and safe working, living and recreational environment for all Victorians and visitors to Victoria, noting specific consideration of climate change adaptation and indoor environmental quality through this amendment (see Section 4(1)(c) *P&E Act*).
- Seeking the delivery of affordable housing, noting the application of affordability in its broadest sense, encompassing more than just the purchase price of an individual property, and including not only homeowners but also renters (see Section 4(1)(fa) *P&E Act*).
- Balancing the present and future interests of all Victorians, particularly regarding environmental impact and minimising greenhouse gas emissions, as well as, addressing climate resilience and the adaptability of new development within the built environment (see Section 4(1)(g) *P&E Act*).

More specifically, the objectives of planning in Victoria are supported in the following areas having regard to the Objectives and Standards included in this amendment:

Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

- Energy and water efficiency, as well as, and waste and resource recovery Standards support waste minimisation, reduction, reuse and recycling and therefore promote the protection of natural and man-made resources (see Section 4(1)(b) *P&E Act*).
- Integrated Water Management and Green Infrastructure Standards support both the protection of natural resources and ecological processes, as well as, contributing to the delivery of a pleasant and safe environment for Victorians and visitors to Victoria (see Section 4(1)(b), (c) *P&E Act*).
- Improved energy efficiency through passive design standards and measures such as natural ventilation and promoting energy efficiency through a hierarchy. This hierarchy prioritises the importance of energy efficient design first and foremost though thermal performance and comfort, followed by onsite then offsite renewable energy generation. This fosters a pleasant, efficient and safe working, living and recreational environment within development (see Section 4(1)(c) *P&E Act*).
- Energy and water efficiency and the adoption of broader integrated water management measures, as well as, the utilisation of on-site renewable energy systems minimises the strain placed on public utilities and other assets given reduced resource and utility demand and promotion of a development's self-sufficiency. This also enables the orderly provision and co-ordination of public utilities and other facilities for the benefit of the community (see Section 4(1)(e) *P&E Act*).
- Recognition and consideration of the capital cost expenditure involved in addressing the Standards as part of their development whilst also recognising the overall benefit with reduced operating costs of development experienced by future residents, owners or tenants having due regard to housing affordability matters (see Section 4(1)(fa) *P&E Act*).

How does the amendment address any environmental, social and economic effects?

The amendment enhances ESD requirements and importantly, ensures new development advances the ambitions of zero emissions outlined in Victoria's *Climate Change Act 2017 (Vic)*, ensuring the built environment contributes appropriately to the legislated target of zero emissions. It also assists council supporting its community by planning for the adaptation of these communities to climate changes, and the delivery of adopted and community endorsed council goals related to emissions reduction. Such measures deliver significant environmental benefits and effects, as well as direct and indirect social and economic outcomes.

The amendment included consideration of the economic effects in a number of ways. The Technical Assessment of the amendment tested the proposed Standards against a range of typologies and contexts to determine their practical suitability and functionality and indicative capital cost impact. The Cost Benefit Analysis focused on the direct costs associated with addressing the Standards against the same development typologies which was accompanied by a breakeven analysis to demonstrate value to the community.

The assessments considered the individual development costs and the potential impact on the purchase component of housing affordability. This was in conjunction with the broader economic development costs of delivering more sustainable development which addresses climate change adaptation and mitigation, as well as social effects; many of which require deeper analysis and investigation to quantify and measure at lot scale. The assessments underpinned a number of changes made to ensure that the Standards proposed did not impact on development viability.

The effects of this amendment were also tested through a series of internal and external consultation sessions. Internal consultation was scoped to include authorities comprising 31 councils throughout Victoria, the Municipal Association of Victoria (MAV) and the Council Alliance for a Sustainable Built Environment (CASBE) that collectively support this amendment. This included the authorities providing input and feedback to deliverables that serve this amendment. Officers that provided input and support from these authorities included individuals from multi-disciplinary teams and skillsets (e.g. strategic and statutory planning, urban context, sustainability, transport, waste, stormwater, and landscape).

External consultation was scoped to include key industry practitioners from architectural, ESD and urban planning backgrounds through targeted stakeholder engagement. This supported the

Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

consideration of effects from a wide variety of perspectives and resulted in further refinement of Standards as initially drafted.

Environment effects

Key environmental areas or thematic categories addressed via this amendment include a development directly responding to and incorporating:

- **Operation Energy** – which entails development prioritising energy efficiency initiatives in line with the following hierarchy:
 - Thermal performance and passive design measures;
 - Energy efficient systems (e.g. heating, cooling and ventilation) and appliances;
 - Onsite renewable energy generation;
 - Offsite renewable energy purchasing and/or carbon offsets.

These measures address and aim to minimise a development's demand on the energy grid and peak energy, as well as, emissions to air through fossil fuel reduction which is attributed towards greenhouse gas emissions and climate change impacts.

- **Embodied carbon** – which entails the use and sourcing of materials and design techniques to reduce the amount of embodied carbon embedded in Victoria's buildings.
- **Sustainable transport** – which entails the adoption of sustainable transport and low emission vehicle measures such as electric vehicle infrastructure and car parking spaces, as well as, an increase in active transport and end of trip facilities such as bicycle parking and storage spaces;
- **Integrated water management** – which includes water efficiency and potable water demand reduction, as well as, the management to holistically address stormwater quantity and quality onsite prior to stormwater discharge from the development to local waterways;
- **Climate resilience** – which includes considering a development's risk to climate change impacts such as the urban heat island effect, flooding and the management of stormwater, as well as, peak energy and potable water demand
- **Green infrastructure** – which involves the implementation of green infrastructure design measures, including tree canopy retention, amelioration and planting of appropriate species, to positively contribute towards the ecological value, biodiversity, health, and public realm amenity of a development, as well as, societal and communal impacts;
- **Indoor environment quality** – which comprises thermal comfort and safety requirements, natural ventilation and access to clean, fresh, air, with minimal exposure to harmful indoor air pollutants, as well as, ensures that key areas of a development have access to daylight and sunlight to improve amenity, liveability and workability functions; and
- **Waste and resource recovery** – which entails the consideration and selection of appropriate materials which have limited environmental and transportation impact, as well as, support the waste hierarchy through waste avoidance, minimisation, reuse, recycling and recovery.

Social effects

In addition, the Objectives and Standards included within this amendment indirectly promote and number of outcomes which relate to social effects including:

- High quality and commensurate urban design and architecture outcomes;
- Greenhouse gas emission reduction, mitigation and adaptation approaches towards climate change impacts that respond to associated risks including societal, liveability, human health, financial and economic impediments;

Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

- Self-sufficient and reliable development by reducing a development's demand on local utilities and associated infrastructure such as energy and water resources through the uptake of renewable energy systems, rainwater harvesting and stormwater treatment methods;
- A reduction in the operative and running costs for residents, owners, and tenants associated with the development. This also supports housing affordability and maintaining quality of living standards for low income or financially strained individuals. For example first home buyers, retirees and disadvantaged community members;
- Communal and societal benefits through the incorporation of green infrastructure design measures that enhances public realm amenity within development;
- The general health and wellbeing of occupants and users through increased consistency and levels in access to fresh air, natural ventilation, daylight and direct sunlight where appropriate;
- A cleaner energy mix in terms of Victoria's energy grid and transportation methods which is associated with a reduction in air quality emissions and supports broader community health benefits.

Economic effects

The requirement for development to address the Objectives and Standards detailed within this amendment supports economic development via:

- Value to the community when considered at a broader scale;
- Growth of specialised and skilled services;
- Knowledge and educational development in an already established yet rapidly growing market;
- Job creation and employment in new and emerging fields, including current workforce and youth employment prospects;
- Innovation and technology growth to support development with addressing the relevant objectives and standards where reasonable; and
- Holistically serving as a part of a local and whole of government COVID-19 / post COVID-19 response plan to support economic stimulus.

Does the amendment address relevant bushfire risk?

The amendment does not affect any areas within a Bushfire Management Overlay or designated bushfire prone area.

More broadly, it is noted that the proposed means of increasing green infrastructure on sites is through a tool (the Green Factor Tool) which includes inbuilt flexibility to allow an applicant to deliver green infrastructure in a manner which can respond to the constraints of a site, including bushfire risk, rather than through prescriptive measures. In addition, the current hierarchy of planning in Victoria is such that responses to bushfire risk, where relevant, would continue to have precedence over that proposed Standards.

The amendment however includes objectives and standards that supports and encourages development to address minimising greenhouse gas emissions and incorporate climate resilience and adaption design principles and/or measures. These measures are aimed at curtailing a development's direct and indirect societal risk to climate change sensitivities such as urban heat and climate change induced bushfire risk.

Does the amendment comply with the requirements of any Minister's Direction applicable to the amendment?

The amendment is consistent with the following Ministerial Directions:

Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

- Ministerial Direction on the Form and Content of Planning Schemes under Section 7(5) *P&E Act*;
- Ministerial Direction No.9 Metropolitan Strategy (Plan Melbourne 2017-2050) under Section 12(2)(a) *P&E Act*;

Ministerial Direction No. 9 – Metropolitan Planning Strategy seeks to ensure that planning scheme amendments have regard to *Plan Melbourne 2017-2050: Metropolitan Planning Strategy* (Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning, 2017) and *Plan Melbourne 2017-2050: Addendum 2019* (Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning, 2019).

The amendment is in line with relevant directions within the strategy, in particular:

- Outcome 3: Melbourne has an integrated transport system that connects people to jobs and services and goods to market
 - Direction 3.1 – Transform Melbourne’s transport system to support a productive city with particular respect to cycling infrastructure
- Outcome 4: Melbourne is a distinctive and liveable city with quality design and amenity
 - Direction 4.3 – Achieve and promote design excellence
- Outcome 5: Melbourne is a city of inclusive, vibrant and healthy neighbourhoods
 - Direction 5.2 – Create neighbourhoods that support safe communities and healthy lifestyles.
- Outcome 6: Melbourne is a sustainable and resilient city
 - Direction 6.1 – Transition to a low-carbon city to enable Victoria to achieve its target of net zero greenhouse gas emissions by 2050
 - Direction 6.2 – Reduce the likelihood and consequences of natural hazard events and adapt to climate change
 - Direction 6.3 – Integrate urban development and water cycle management to support a resilient and liveable city
 - Direction 6.4 – Make Melbourne cooler and greener
 - Direction 6.5 – Protect and restore natural habitats
 - Direction 6.6 – Improve air quality and reduce the impact of excessive noise
 - Direction 6.7 – Reduce waste and improve waste management and resource recovery

Outcome 6 and the listed Directions are of significant relevance to the amendment.

- Ministerial Direction No.11 – Strategic Assessment of Amendments under Section 12(2)(a) *P&E Act*;

Ministerial Direction No. 11 – Strategic Assessment of Amendments seeks to ensure a comprehensive strategic evaluation of a planning scheme amendment and the outcomes it produces. A strategic assessment of the proposed amendment has been undertaken in accordance with this Ministerial Direction in this Explanatory Report.

- Ministerial Direction No.19 – Preparation and content of Amendments that may significantly impact the Environment, Amenity and Human Health under Section 12(2)(a) *P&E Act*;

Ministerial Direction No. 19 – Preparation and content of Amendments that may significantly impact the Environment, Amenity and Human Health requires planning authorities to seek the views of the Environment Protection Authority (EPA) in the preparation of planning scheme that

Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

could result in use or development of land that may result in significant impacts on the environment, amenity and human health due to pollution and waste.

The Direction does not specifically apply to an amendment to the Victoria Planning Provision however significantly and positively impacts the Environment, Amenity and Human Health. The proposed amendment seeks to promote waste avoidance, reduction, and recycling, improve the management and treatment of stormwater on development sites, and reduce emissions to air. This requires having regard to the Environmental Reference Standard (ERS), beneficial uses and community impacts in support of the General Environmental Duty (GED) principle and principles of environment protection, exercised under the *Environment Protection Act 2017* (Vic).

How does the amendment support or implement the Planning Policy Framework and any adopted State policy?

The amendment supports and gives effect to the Objectives and Strategies of the Planning Policy Framework (PPF). The PPF at Clause 10 includes the following components of relevance:

- Clause 11 Settlement, whereby planning is to recognise the need for, and as far as practicable contribute towards a high standards of urban design and amenity, energy efficiency, prevention of pollution to land, water and air, and protection of natural resources with Strategies including to provide for the development of sustainable and liveable areas;
- Clause 12 Environmental and landscape values, whereby planning should help to protect the health o ecological systems and the biodiversity they support, including its protection;
- Clause 13.01-1S Natural hazards and climate change, whereby the Objective includes to minimise the impacts of natural hazards and adapt to the impacts of climate change which requires the consideration of climate change risks in planning;
- Clause 15.02-1S Energy and resource efficiency, whereby the Objective seeks to eencourage land use and development that is energy and resource efficient and minimises greenhouse gas emissions via:
 - Improving energy, water and waste performance of buildings and subdivisions via ESD;
 - Reducing the urban heat island effect through retention of existing vegetation, and additional vegetation and greening in urban areas;
 - Facilitating a greater use of renewable energy technologies;
 - Support low energy forms of transport such as walking and cycling;
 - Reduce the urban heat island effect by greening urban areas, buildings, transport corridors and open spaces with vegetation;
 - Encourage retention of existing vegetation and planting of new vegetation as part of development and subdivision proposals.
- Clause 18.02-1S Sustainable personal transport, whereby the Strategies include development providing adequate bicycle parking and related facilities, as well as, encouraging the use of walking and cycling;
- Clause 19.01-2S Renewable energy, whereby the provision of renewable energy development is promoted and facilitated;
- Clause 19.03-3S Integrated water management, whereby the Objective involves managing water supply, water resources, drainage and stormwater through an integrated water management approach. This includes minimising stormwater quality and quantity related impacts; and

Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

- Clause 19.03-5S Waste and resource recovery, whereby the Objective details to reduce waste and maximise resource recovery, diverting waste from landfills and in the process minimising environmental, community and public health impacts.

The amendment also supports the following policies released and adopted by the State government and associated authorities:

- The Environmentally sustainable development of buildings and subdivisions: A roadmap for Victoria's planning system (Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning, 2021) ('ESD Roadmap') the details proposed ESD changes to the PPF;
- The State government's overall and interim greenhouse gas emission reduction targets, Climate Change Strategy, Sector Pledges, and Adaptation Action Plans that have been made pursuant to the *Climate Change Act 2017* (Vic);
- Victoria's Zero Emissions Vehicle Roadmap (Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning, 2021) the supports further reforms to make new buildings ZEV-ready and setting a target of 50% of new light vehicle sales to be zero emissions by 2030);
- Victoria's Recycling Victoria – A New Economy policy (Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning, 2020) that outlines the Victorian government's circular economy directives that seek to divert waste from landfill and ensure resource recovery and efficiency); and
- The fundamental General Environmental Duty principle detailed within the *Environment Protection Act 2017* (Vic) and further integrated within supporting instruments such as the Environment Reference Standard (ERS).

How does the amendment support or implement the Local Planning Policy Framework, and specifically the Municipal Strategic Statement?

The amendment includes new provisions that support several existing policies within the Municipal Strategic Statement specifically the following clauses:

- Clause 21.03 Vision – Environmental sustainability
 - Buildings throughout the City will adopt state-of-the-art environmental design.
- Clause 21.05-2 Urban Design - Landscaping
 - Objective 19 To create an inner city environment with landscaped beauty.
 - Strategy 19.1 Require well resolved landscape plans for all new development.
 - Strategy 19.2 Encourage opportunities for planting suitable trees and landscape areas in new development.
 - Strategy 19.3 Encourage the retention of mature vegetation. Protect mature and healthy flora species where they have heritage value or are a valued part of the character of an area.
- Clause 21.06 Transport
 - Objective 30 To provide safe and convenient pedestrian and bicycle environments.
 - Objective 32 To reduce the reliance on the private motor vehicle
- Clause 21.07-1 Environmentally sustainable development
 - Objective 34 To promote environmentally sustainable development. Encourage new development to incorporate environmentally sustainable design measures in the areas of energy and water efficiency, greenhouse gas emissions, passive solar design, natural ventilation, stormwater reduction and management, solar access, orientation and layout of development, building materials and waste minimisation.

Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

- Strategy 34.1 Apply the environmental sustainability provisions in the Built Form and Design policy at clause 22.10-3.5
- Strategy 34.3 Apply the Environmentally Sustainable Development policy at Clause 22.17
- Clause 21.07-3 Waterway quality
 - Objective 38 To improve the water quality and flow characteristics of storm water run-off.
 - Strategy 38.1 Encourage the use of stormwater retention and treatment devices.
 - Strategy 38.2 Ensure that development: reduces peak and total volumes of storm water run-off. improves the quality of storm water run-off. minimises the potential for soil erosion and silt deposition.

Does the amendment make proper use of the Victoria Planning Provisions?

A municipal council and/or planning authority is entitled to prepare an amendment, for authorisation by the Minister, to the Victoria Planning Provisions (VPP) that involves the inclusion of a provision in the State standard provisions (see Sections 4B(2), 10(1) *P&E Act*).

The amendment makes proper use of the VPP as the appropriate tool to achieve the ESD and zero carbon development outcomes.

The supporting studies and reports recommended that Council seek a single ESD Particular Provision in a new clause under Clause 53 of the planning scheme. A provision of this nature does not currently exist within the suite of the VPP, however, this is considered to be the most appropriate planning mechanism to implement the Elevated ESD Objectives and Standards.

In determining suitability and propose use of the VPP, a range of planning mechanisms were considered to implement the elevated ESD Standards including a Local Planning Policy and Design and Development Overlay (DDO).

A Local Planning Policy was not considered an appropriate tool as it cannot include detailed and mandatory requirements, does not move beyond the current policy approach and give greater statutory weight to elevated sustainability requirements.

A DDO was not considered an appropriate tool as they are generally designed to apply to specific locations within a municipality and are not the preferred tool for a requirement that applies across a whole municipality.

The Particular Provision, as the appropriate tool outlined in the amendment, provides for greater direction, certainty and clarity for the development community to address the expectations held for development. This is provided through a format that allows for mandatory Objectives and discretionary Standards, operational instructions and definition of key terms, as well as, a consistent and standardised format aligned with other Particular Provisions such as Clause 53.18 Stormwater Management in Urban Development.

The amendment is supported by Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design, a Background Document that will assist development to address the Objectives and Standards as a part of the amendment.

In preparation of the amendment, there has been adherence to Ministerial Direction on the Form and Content of Planning Schemes under Section 7(5) *P&E Act*.

How does the amendment address the views of any relevant agency?

Pre-amendment consultation was not undertaken. The views of relevant agencies will be formally considered as part of any exhibition process.

Does the amendment address relevant requirements of the Transport Integration Act 2010?

Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

The amendment is not expected to have any significant impact on the transport system.

The amendment however supports the objectives of the *Transport Integration Act 2010* (Vic) ('TIA'). This is in relation to the objectives and standards that are introduced by this amendment requiring development to incorporate electric vehicle infrastructure and low emission forms of transport, as well as, increase the amount of facilities for bicycles and other sustainable transport modes.

The TIA objectives of relevance to this amendment, by way of association with the 'physical components' of the transport system which include motor vehicles and bicycles, include:

- Environmental sustainability (see Section 10 TIA) through:
 - Protecting, conserving and improving the natural environment;
 - Avoiding, minimising and offsetting harm to the local and global environment, including through transport-related emissions and pollutants and the loss of biodiversity;
 - Promoting forms of transport and the use of forms of energy and transport technologies which have the least impact on the natural environment and reduce the overall contribution of transport-related greenhouse gas emissions;
 - Improving the environmental performance of all forms of transport and the forms of energy used in transport; and
 - Preparing for and adapting to the challenges presented by climate change.
- Integration of transport and land use (see Section 11 TIA) through:
 - Maximising access to residences, employments, markets, services and recreation;
 - Planning and developing the transport system more effectively;
 - Reducing the need for private motor vehicle transport and the extent of travel;
 - Facilitating better access to, and greater mobility within, local communities;
 - Having regard to the current and future impact on land use, development and operation of the transport system; and
 - Supporting the changing land use and associated transport demand.
- Economic prosperity through increasing efficiency, reducing costs, improving timeliness, and fostering competition by providing access and growth of new and innovative markets, particularly the electric vehicles sector, and, as a result, facilitating investment in Victoria that supports the financial sustainability and viability of such emerging markets (see Section 9 TIA); and
- Safety and health and wellbeing through promoting forms of transport and the use of forms of energy which have the greatest benefit for, and least negative impact on, health and wellbeing (see Section 13(2)(c) TIA).

In addition, the TIA decision making principles have been applied when preparing the objectives and standards related to this amendment. This includes:

- Integrated decision making with relevant internal and external government stakeholders including interdisciplinary transport, sustainability and planning departments, as well as, private industry through stakeholder engagement (see Sections 15 and 20 TIA);
- A triple bottom line assessment having considered environmental and cost-benefit outcomes through relevant studies (see Section 16 TIA);
- Consideration of equity and user perspectives across varying demographic profiles (see Section 17 and 18 TIA);

Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

- The precautionary principle in relation to reducing vehicle and greenhouse gas emissions for the betterment of Victorians (see Section 19 *TIA*);

Additionally, this amendment aligns and assists with the commitments detailed within the Victorian Transport Sector emissions reduction pledge, which serves a part of Victoria's Climate Change Strategy, pursuant to Part 5 of the *Climate Change Act 2017 (Vic)*. Details within the pledge include the promotion of zero emission vehicles (ZEVs) and active transport throughout Victoria.

Resource and administrative costs

What impact will the new planning provisions have on the resource and administrative costs of the responsible authority?

The amendment is not expected to increase the number of planning permit applications as it does not propose to introduce any new planning permit triggers. However, the amendments require development applications to be assessed against the Objectives and Standards detailed within the Particular Provision.

The Particular Provision will apply to applications under a provision of a zone to construct a building, or construct or carry out works, with a few specified exemptions (including VicSmart applications, works associated with one dwellings on a lot and works associated with a relatively small floor area). Applications lodged prior to the approval date of any amendment that introduces the provision are exempt from assessment, including amendments to an existing planning permit. As such transitional provisions do apply.

Additionally, the amendment is not expected to unreasonably increase resource requirements or administrative costs for permit applicants to undertake ESD assessments. Supporting material is prepared to support this amendment that may reduce costs for some applicants. This is by providing easy to use guidelines and templates which allow for smaller development to more easily generate information required by council to respond to the Objectives and Standards detailed within the Particular Provision.

For example, the Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design will support applicants by providing consistency across councils applying the elevated ESD Standards. The Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design will be included as a Background Document within the planning scheme. This will provide more explicit technical information, appropriate alternatives for responding to performance criteria, real-life case studies/examples, standardised templates and application requirements.

The Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design are an important resource which will support better regulations and a consistent approach between councils. The guidance and supporting materials will clearly articulate expectations and ultimately reduce delays and costs for both applicants and councils; ensuring that the required information can be provided efficiently.

The Guidelines for Sustainable Building Design and accompanying templates will support council staff to convey and request upfront that the correct information is provided, reducing the need for Requests for Further Information. It will also assist applicants; particularly those who may not be frequent users of the planning system, to understand what information and support material needs to be provided to support council decision making. This will ultimately allow council to assess applications more efficiently.

Examples of these templates to support applicants include:

- Sustainable Design Assessments (SDAs) and Sustainability Management Plans (SMPs) templates that outline content and expectations of a SDA and SMP, including the level of detail required for different development typologies;
- Waste Management Plan (WMP) templates for smaller developments conveying 'best practice' to applicants and building capacity with effective ways for development to manage their waste. For larger scale developments more typical WMPs will still be required, with relevant updates and endorsement to follow as per planning permit requirements which is reflective of current practice; and

Attachment 7 - Attachment 7 - Zero Carbon Development Final Explanatory Report

- Construction waste management templates that are similar to the approach for WMPs however will assist smaller developments, including tips for best practice.

The amendment also proposes the introduction of a requirement to deliver zero carbon emissions at operation stage. This will be achieved through Permit Conditions requiring Sustainability Certificates at Construction and Operational stages. The Sustainability Certificate – Operation is required once, 12 months after the occupation of the development. These certificates confirm that the requirements of the endorsed sustainability management plan are met. This approach provides consistency across all councils applying the Elevated ESD Standards.

It is anticipated that planning permit applications, that are required to address the Objectives and Standards included in this amendment, are assessed by council's planning officers and ESD Advisors.

For larger scale developments or where resources exist, to assist council's planning officer with efficient assessment, referrals will be issued to council's ESD Advisor(s) given their technical expertise and efficiency to assess the ESD commitments and design measures proposed as a part of the development application.

Opportunities exist for the funding and use of shared resources to support the provision of referral comments. Funding of such a role/s could also support increased capacity of planning staff to undertake relevant assessments independently.

Where you may inspect this amendment

The amendment can be inspected free of charge at the City of Yarra website at www.yarracity.vic.gov.au

And/or

The amendment can also be inspected free of charge at the Department of Environment, Land, Water and Planning website at www.planning.vic.gov.au/public-inspection.

Submissions

Any person who may be affected by the amendment may make a submission to the planning authority. Submissions about the amendment must be received by **insert submissions due date**.

A submission must be sent to:

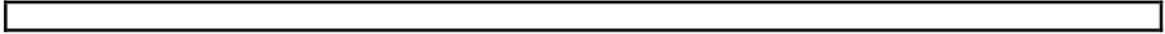
Amendment Zero Carbon Strategic Planning Unit Yarra City Council PO Box 168 RICHMOND VIC 3121	Or via email: info@yarracity.vic.gov.au
---	--

Panel hearing dates

In accordance with clause 4(2) of Ministerial Direction No.15 the following panel hearing dates have been set for this amendment:

- Directions hearing: **insert directions hearing date**
- Panel hearing: **insert panel hearing date**

Attachment 8 - Attachment 8 - Zero Carbon Development Instruction Sheet



Planning and Environment Act 1987

YARRA PLANNING SCHEME

AMENDMENT ZERO CARBON

INSTRUCTION SHEET

The planning authority for this amendment is the City of Yarra.

The Yarra Planning Scheme is amended as follows:

Planning Scheme Ordinance

The Planning Scheme Ordinance is amended as follows:

1. In **Particular Provisions** – insert new Clause 53.XX in the form of the attached document.

End of document

8.3 Updated Events in Public Spaces Policy

Reference	D22/93615
Author	Louisa Marks - Visual Arts Officer
Authoriser	Unit Manager Arts, Culture and Venues

Purpose

1. To present to Council the updated Events in Public Spaces Policy (Attachment 1) for adoption.

Critical analysis

History and background

2. In March 2016, Council endorsed the Events in Public Places Policy. The Policy was initiated to create a single, comprehensive process to manage all proposals for events in Yarra's public spaces. The "one stop shop" approach in applying the Policy has been managed by the Events & Festivals & Event Permits Business Unit within the Arts, Culture & Venues Branch.
3. The Policy provides:
 - (a) A formal mechanism for dealing with requests for all events;
 - (b) A differentiation of events based on type and scale;
 - (c) Guiding Principles with an assessment matrix for the evaluation of proposals; and
 - (d) A list of Yarra's open spaces and reserves including characteristics and use classification for each.
4. When organised activities meet one or more of the following criteria, the requirement for an event permit is triggered:
 - (a) 50 people or more;
 - (b) Ticketing for the participants;
 - (c) Amplified music;
 - (d) Infrastructure being erected on the public space; and
 - (e) A reservation of public spaces (for 'exclusive' use).
5. The event permit is an overarching permit that incorporates other permits as needed, depending on the elements of the event.
6. Events are separated into two categories for assessment: (a) those requiring a detailed proposal process, where the scale and/or longevity of the proposed event merits an Expression of Interest (EOI), and (b) smaller scale events that can be considered at any time (rolling applications).
7. The EOI process is designed to enable Council to consider significant event proposals collectively, via a panel of internal stakeholders, which enables better coordination of events across the municipality and ensure event permits have been considered across Council's different areas of interest and expertise.

Discussion

8. The Events in Public Spaces Policy was developed to provide a clear framework for the consideration of event proposals and the ways in which permitted events would be managed.

9. The reasons for which the Policy was originally developed remain highly relevant and indeed, have magnified since its inception.
 - (a) A growing population and increasing urban density are placing greater pressure on Yarra's, parks, and reserves to function as both outdoor spaces for the quiet enjoyment of residents and sites for events and activities, large and small;
 - (b) The global pandemic created the need for outdoor spaces to function as open-air venues. Council has facilitated a number of schemes to enable expanded outdoor dining on footpaths, parklets, as well as events on local roads. Mandated restrictions on indoor venues are presently relaxing, however the government led push for outdoor activation to bring people together in a safer environment to stimulate community connection and economic regeneration remains active; and
 - (c) Environmental and sustainability considerations continue to escalate. Council has expressed its commitment to urgent action on climate change in the City of Yarra's Climate Emergency Plan 2020-2024. The Plan articulates Yarra's ambition to move towards zero waste to landfill and shift towards a more conscious and circular model of consumption. The implications for Yarra managed and permitted events are significant, requiring a paradigm shift in event operations, particularly in relation to single use plastics associated with food and beverage consumption.
10. With the exception of the new guidelines requiring a move towards more sustainable events, the revised policy does not include substantial changes, rather clarifications and refinements.
11. The key relevant changes are listed below:
 - (a) Refinements:
 - (i) Definitions: Small, Medium, Large/Major Events;
 - (ii) Identification of suitable large/major event sites within the Policy;
 - (iii) Changes to Community Notification;
 - (iv) Weighting criteria:
 - Environmental Considerations up 5%;
 - Economic Considerations up 5%;
 - The highest weighting is to Community Benefit (30%), followed closely by Site Suitability and Impact (25%); and
 - (b) New additions:
 - (i) Reference to Rallies, Protests & Vigils; and
 - (ii) Waste Management and the introduction of Circular Economy and Sustainable Practice.

Options

12. That Council endorses and adopts the revised Events in Public Spaces Policy as presented to enable its implementation.
13. Whilst Officers believe the review has been rigorous and the changes proposed should be fit for purpose for the coming years, Council may wish to defer the revised policy consideration should it wish to highlight particular areas for further work, for example in responding to issues arising from the Covid-19 pandemic that may not be apparent.

Community and stakeholder engagement

External Consultation

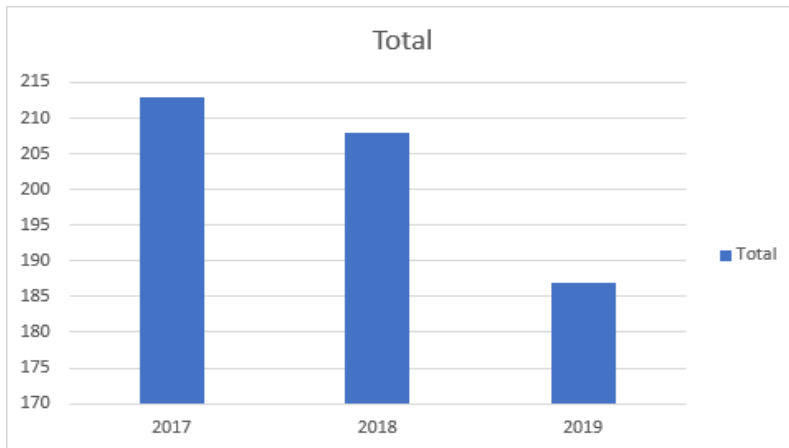
14. Feedback the existing Events in Public Spaces Policy was sought via an online survey to former and current permit recipients between 3-17 December 2021. Council received four responses.

15. Responses generally noted the friendliness and “good service” of Event Permit Officers. One respondent noted they “would like better personal assistance to CALD groups”.
16. The survey suggested broad satisfaction with the Policy and application experience for event organisers, the single point of entry providing a more streamlined approach and reducing confusion and complexity in the application process.
17. Two focus sessions conducted with Major EOI Permit recipients Velodrome Events and Triathlon Victoria.
18. Noting these respondents are experienced event managers, the comments included:
 - (a) Suggestions for process improvements relating to administration, for example the streamlining of forms and the provision of templates and clear graphic checklists;
 - (b) Anticipation of the assistance required to move towards improving measures of sustainability; and
 - (c) Some frustration relating to the timing of the EOI process and equity of access to limited outdoor spaces.
19. Notable anecdotal feedback to officers has been the positive response to the Working for Victoria staff who were able to provide practical on-site support during their period of engagement in 2021, including an event concierge role which is currently no longer taking place now that the program has concluded.

Internal Consultation (One Yarra)

The following Council business units have contributed to the policy review:

- (a) Arts, Culture and Venues;
 - (b) Strategic Planning;
 - (c) Open Space Maintenance;
 - (d) Open Space Design;
 - (e) Sustainability;
 - (f) Yarra Waste Services;
 - (g) Recreation;
 - (h) Building Services;
 - (i) Risk;
 - (j) Compliance;
 - (k) Construction Management;
 - (l) Economic Development; and
 - (m) Communications.
20. Internal consultation has also been sought from the Major Events Panel members (an internal team of key stakeholders convened to assess EOI applications for ‘major’ event proposals) and their respective teams.
 21. From an internal administration perspective, adopting a single point of entry has enabled greater oversight and improved management of a growing number of Yarra wide event applications.
 22. Below is a graph showing the total of Event Permits across a 3 year period pre-Covid which is more typical of demand. It outlines the number of Event Permits issued between 2017-2019 with the most being 212 in 2017.



23. Most of the event bookings across 2017-2019 were also mainly low impact small bookings such as weddings, family social gatherings and community events within parks.
24. However, Covid-19 has led to an increased market interest in developing outdoor event sites, whether that is on roads, car parks or in parks and gardens. There has been notable increase in demands for events to be staged at the Fairfield Amphitheatre and at the Burnley Circus site where some infrastructure already exists.
25. The Burnley Circus site is known to be Yarra’s most suitable site for large scale, long stay events. Named after a summer circus residency that occupied the site for many years, some infrastructure has been installed to support its use as an ongoing event site, such a 3-phase power. The site’s position next to other green spaces including Burnley Golf Course & Burnley Park, distance from residences, as well as its proximity to public transport, makes it an ideal inner city event site.
26. Council has options to consider the addition of more permanent facilities at Burnley Circus site such as bathroom facilities, hard stand area for vehicles, power & water access and shade, branding & signage, and acoustic structure to contain amplified sound. These would benefit the programming of future events in Yarra at Burnley Circus site. However, the operating models and any proposed upgrades to the Burnley Circus site is outside the scope of this policy review and can be considered by Council at a future time.
27. The review of EOI for major events permits have consistently highlighted the competing demands on Yarra’s open spaces and the incompatibility of many of these spaces for both major events and sporting activities. This is not simply about availability of the grounds outside sporting events, but turf protection and turf regeneration. So, whilst the statics reveal sporting grounds have a 14.04% utilisation rate, these spaces are often locked up due to the need for turf regeneration or that they are on hold for a priority of use arrangement with sports clubs.
28. Opportunities to explore how more events could be accommodated whilst also balancing Council’s commitments to spaces for active and passive recreation could arise from the Open Space Strategy 2020, Physical Activity Strategy and precinct masterplans including the Burnley Masterplan and associated review of the future of Burnley Golf Course.

Policy analysis

[Alignment to Community Vision and Council Plan](#)

29. The policy aligns with some key Themes articulated in the Community Vision:

- (a) Theme 1: Strong and vibrant community. Yarra is a place of accessible opportunities for participation in community life. We share our skills, abilities, and knowledge, cultivating a diverse community where everyone can belong;
 - (b) Theme 4: Environmental sustainability. We are all custodians of the City of Yarra. While our skyline is growing, so are our green spaces. We are smarter in how we manage growth and use our resources and energy. We celebrate, enable, and promote a circular economy;
 - (c) Theme 6: Thriving local economy. Yarra is a thriving hub of accessible, people-centred commercial activity, offering unique goods and services to locals and visitors. Yarra is known as a place where small businesses thrive; and
 - (d) Theme 7: Shared spaces. Our shared spaces connect communities, businesses, and cultures together. They reflect our community's diverse voices. These spaces are green, encourage nature and are accessible for all.
30. The policy aligns with the four of the Council Plan strategic objectives:
- (a) Strategic Objective 1: Climate and environment. Yarra urgently mitigates climate change while also adapting to its impacts and developing resilience in everything we do. The community, business and industry are supported and encouraged to do the same;
 - (b) Strategic Objective 2: Social equity and health. Yarra's people have equitable access and opportunities to participate in community life. They are empowered, safe and included;
 - (c) Strategic Objective 3: Local economy. Yarra's neighbourhoods and major activity centres, nightlife and employment precincts are thriving, accessible and connected. They support and inspire diverse creative communities, cultural activities, businesses, and local employment; and
 - (d) Strategic Objective 4: Place and nature. Yarra's public places, streets and green open spaces bring our community together. They are planned to manage growth, protect our unique character, and focus on people and nature.

Climate emergency and sustainability implications

- 31. The proposed revisions to this policy include specific reference to Yarra's Climate Emergency Plan 2020-2024, as well as drawing from the yet to be endorsed Circular Economy and Single-Use Plastic Free Events Policies and Action Plans.
- 32. To align with these policies, it is intended that events managed by or permitted in Yarra will need to adhere to the guidelines set out in these policies at a set date in the future, including the requirement to embed waste reduction practices and, as far as practicable, remove single use plastics from event waste streams.
- 33. It is anticipated such a significant shift in event operations will require additional resources to incentivise, communicate and support changes in procurement practices, as well as other sustainability improvements.
- 34. The Events in Public Spaces Policy includes consideration of related policies that address sustainability issues when assessing event applications, including land care and management, waste management and sustainable transport.

Community and social implications

- 35. The policy addresses organised activities, and in particular those involving 50 people or more. This number may be revised upwards at the time of the review of Council's Local Law, anticipated to occur in 2027, in order to reduce administration and costs for small events which are typically social gatherings.

36. The Events in Public Spaces Policy seeks to oversee balanced use of Yarra’s public spaces for events while ensuring community amenity and quiet enjoyment of these spaces and nearby residences are considered and upheld.

Economic development implications

37. Organised event such as fun runs, cultural events and community events stimulate visitation and cultural tourism to the City.

Human rights and gender equality implications

38. The policy respects the right of people to meet and congregate and has mechanisms in place to ensure the consideration of other people’s access to public space and public safety.
39. This revised policy includes a new section explicitly addressing rallies, protests, and vigils, acknowledging the right to congregate in a planned or spontaneous manner to protest or express community or political messages.
40. The revised policy requires the organiser of a protest, vigil, or rally to notify the relevant authorities including Victoria Police and City of Yarra as the local government authority.
41. The revised policy states:
“If a rally or protest seeks to occupy space on Council owned or managed land where areas are to be blocked off or structures or equipment set up, organisers must contact Council to confirm if an Event Permit is required.”

Operational analysis

Financial and resource impacts

42. Currently there are two Event Permit Officers to manage a significant workload of bookings and permits: one full time officer and one half-time Major Event Permit Officer. On a typical year pre-pandemic, Event Fees generate approximately \$100,000 income to Council.
43. It should be noted that there is currently not adequate resourcing within the Festivals & Events Unit to check the compliance of minor and medium sized events. Whilst the Working for Victoria program provided Council with additional staffing to supervise these types of events, it would not be financially feasible to recover the costs of these within event permit fees without these becoming overly expensive and burdensome for the community.
44. The introduction of event permit requirements to satisfy the environmental and waste management measures will need to be staged to enable event organisers to adapt to new processes.
45. Officers will work to develop a Sustainable Event Toolkit and undertake a review to event permit fees to introduce a rebate or discount for those event organisers who comply with the requirements of the plastic free and minimising waste and emissions.

Legal Implications

46. There are no legal implications as part of this policy review.

Conclusion

47. The revised Events in Public Space policy incorporates learnings from the application of the previous Policy over the past five years, with the findings from the consultation with past permit holders and the feedback from the cross council teams involved in these permits.
48. The small but significant changes recommended in this revision demonstrate the previous Policy was working well in providing a streamlined and easy to use service for community members and event organisers.

RECOMMENDATION

1. That Council endorse the revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022 (as attached).

Attachments

- 1 [↓](#) Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022
- 2 [↓](#) Attachment 2 - Events in Public Space Permit Application

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022

YARRA CITY COUNCIL EVENTS IN PUBLIC SPACES POLICY Updated 2022

1. INTRODUCTION

The City of Yarra is home to many of Melbourne's most highly prized parks, gardens and reserves, as well as many of its busy and significant streets and transport paths. These spaces provide unique locations and opportunities for markets, events, community festivals and functions.

Yarra's streets are popular locations for a diverse range of events, from high-profile festivals, including the Johnston Street Fiesta and Victoria Street Lunar Festival, to small local celebrations, street parties and film shoots. The weekly Gleadell Street Market is our oldest street-based market, an institution with 129 years of history behind it.

Yarra's parks and open spaces are used for regular events such as fun runs and summer circus seasons, as well as more intimate gatherings for weddings and birthday parties. The Fairfield Amphitheatre is a unique river side venue for outdoor performances, hosting events most weekends throughout summer. Burnley Circus site continues to be Yarra's key location for large scale events, accommodating large crowds and amplified music being advantageously positioned close to public transport and open parklands.

The demand for outdoor spaces to function as temporary venues for commercial and community activities is a seen both in Yarra and across wider Melbourne. The pressure on outdoor spaces to flexibly and safely accommodate diverse uses continues to increase and this was highlighted during the COVID-19 pandemic where open spaces have become important passive and active social, cultural and recreation spaces for the community.

The pandemic has triggered a transformation of outdoor spaces for hospitality and trade as well as for the staging of community and cultural events. Melbourne has seen the use of the footpath and car park bays for dining spaces and the increased use of parks and reserves for weddings, memorials, concerts and festivals.

To meet the community's demand for spaces where they can continue to connect, and to support people, industries and businesses that host outdoor events, existing open spaces in municipalities such as Yarra will need to become more multi-purpose, rather than single use. Some of this already happens – for example sporting spaces are also off leash dog areas and Victoria Park hosts competition sports alongside community recreation. To expand this approach to more open spaces requires clear direction and careful planning.

This highlights the importance of the Events in Public Spaces Policy to provide a clear framework for the consideration of competing functions and of event proposals as well as the ways in which

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



permitted events will be managed. Yarra City Council recognises that coordinated responses and clear guidelines are important for event organisers. Setting clear guidelines will also increase Yarra Council's effectiveness in managing events in public spaces.

2.SCOPE

This Policy applies to all events whether they are organised by not-for-profit community organisations, commercial entities or Yarra Council.

The Policy applies to outdoor events and activities which are of a size and nature that may impact on residents, businesses and other users and are to be conducted on public spaces and roadways under the care and control of Yarra City Council.

This Policy does not apply to ongoing sporting fixtures on sportsgrounds and events that occur on private property.

The Policy applies to the type of events as described below:

- Festivals
- Markets
- Health, fitness and sports (but not seasonal sports booked on sports grounds)
- Arts and cultural events
- Weddings and celebrations
- Street parties
- Protests, rallies and vigils
- Promotions
- Filming
- Other social events

The Policy applies to events that involve:

- 50 attendees or more
- Ticketing for the participants
- Amplified sound
- Catering by an external supplier
- A wedding ceremony
- A reservation of a specific location
- Large structures (greater than 3x3m)
- Vehicle access to drop off equipment

3.WHAT IS AN EVENT?

For the purpose of this Policy, an event can be considered as any organised activity that takes place wholly or partly on Council owned or managed land (including roads, footpaths, parks, gardens, reserves and sports grounds) that requires approval from Council and/or other

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



government agencies.

Events range from small functions to those involving thousands of people with temporary infrastructure and complex logistical arrangements. Events can be private affairs with attendance by invitation or public occasions with open or ticketed admission.

The scale, nature and impact of the event are the triggers for an Event Permit, whilst some events may also require a Planning or Building Permit. Events involving fewer than 50 people that are not ticketed and where amplified sound equipment is not used (e.g. family picnics and small parties) do not require a permit.

To determine the management and compliance conditions applied to a permit applicant, events will be categorised based on their size, impact and risk profile.

Small events are generally defined as:

- Involving fewer than 100 attendees
- Having no food sales or no more than one mobile food vendor
- Having no amplified sound
- Having no road closures of arterial or collector roads
- Using limited infrastructure and no marquees larger than 3x3m

Medium events are generally defined as:

- Involving between 101 -1000 attendees
- Including food and beverage sales
- Including limited duration and low impact amplified sound
- Involving no road closures of arterial or collector roads
- Including minimal infrastructure (structures not requiring a POPE Permit)

Major/Large Events are defined as:

- Events requiring closures of arterial or collector roads
- Events incorporating closures of Yarra Boulevard
- Long stay or recurring events (markets and circuses)
- Events attracting over 1,000 participants
- Events incorporating significant amplified sound (duration and/or equipment used)

3.1 Rallies, Vigils & Protests

Yarra City Council acknowledges that citizens have a right to congregate in a planned or spontaneous manner to protest or express community or political messages.

If a rally or protest seeks to occupy space on Council owned or managed land where areas are to be blocked off or structures or equipment set up, organisers must contact Council to confirm if an Event Permit is required.

Any organiser of a protest, vigil or rally should notify relevant authorities including Victoria Police

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



and City of Yarra as the local government authority.

4. WHAT ARE PUBLIC SPACES?

For the purpose of this Policy, public spaces refer to parks, playing fields, gardens, reserves, river and creek frontages, streets, footpaths, nature strips, public transport stops and stations which are owned or managed by Yarra City Council. It does not include privately owned land.

Yarra Council has identified a list of public parks and gardens that may be potentially used for events and activities; these are itemised in the appendix Yarra's Parks and Reserves.

Yarra Council recognises public spaces across Yarra have their own unique characteristics and distinct neighbourhood character and, as such, events proposed for these spaces need to be individually assessed to ensure the event is the right fit for the proposed location.

4.1 MAJOR/LARGE EVENT SITES

The following parks have been identified to be suitable for medium to major/large events.

- Alphington Park
- Atherton Reserve
- Barkly Gardens
- Burnley Circus Site
- Burnley Park
- Citizens Park
- Darling Gardens
- Edinburgh Gardens
- Fairfield Park
- Kevin Bartlett Reserve
- Quarries Park
- Victoria Park

The approval for Major/Large Events at these sites, including their availability and the use of amplified sound, is determined on a case-by-case basis through the Major/Large Events Expression of Interest process (see 8. Event Applications and Council Processes).

5. COUNCIL'S ROLE IN EVENTS MANAGEMENT

Yarra Council wishes to facilitate well-managed events that will contribute to and benefit the local community whilst ensuring local amenity and public safety are duly considered and managed.

Yarra Council has three roles in the management of events in public spaces:

1. As an organiser of public events

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



2. As a manager of public land use
3. As a statutory authority on several areas that are associated with the operation of events, such as statutory planning, building regulation, occupational health and safety, food safety, public safety etc.

In setting out this Policy, Yarra Council recognises events are important to our community; they contribute to the liveability, economy and vibrancy of the City. Yarra Council also recognises the importance of adopting a clear framework that balances the residential amenity of our neighbourhoods whilst enabling activities and events to occur.

6. GUIDING PRINCIPLES

In assessing applications for events in Council managed public spaces, Yarra Council will adopt the following guiding principles. Council will:

- Ensure Council property and assets are protected.
- Seek to strike a balance between enabling events to occur and residents’ right to quiet enjoyment of public spaces.
- Provide a coordinated response to event proposals.
- Seek to strike a balance between equity of access for all event proponents and a system that responds in a timely manner to new event proposals.
- Apply a variable fee structure for event permits that considers cost recovery and community benefit.

7. SUSTAINABLE EVENTS & WASTE MANAGEMENT

Council expresses its commitment to urgent action on climate change in the City of Yarra’s Climate Emergency Plan 2020-2024. The Plan acknowledges both the scale and urgency of action needed to avoid the catastrophic impacts of global heating. By responding proportionately to the climate emergency, events in Yarra can contribute to the rapid reduction in carbon emissions in order to restore a safe climate. Yarra’s ambition is to move towards zero waste to landfill and shift towards a more conscious and circular model of consumption. Council will embed the waste hierarchy principles as articulated in its Waste Minimisation and Resource Recovery Strategy 2018-2022 within its own business operations, and seeks to engage and educate the broader community on climate action.

Festivals and Events are sites of both production and consumption. Their ephemeral nature and impermanent locations have typically been associated with waste to landfill, including single use disposable packaging, signage, and other promotional materials as well as greenhouse gas emissions from non-renewable energy sources.

Council recognises that moving toward presenting more environmentally sustainable events will be a substantial change for many event organisers and patrons. To make a meaningful and

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



measurable improvement to the environmental impact of events presented in Council managed outdoor spaces, a shift in long held practices will be required until new norms are established.

Council will develop and share resources to assist organisers to reduce the environmental impact of their events. Sustainable Event Guidelines and a Sustainable Events Toolkit will be developed covering areas such as procurement, reuse, energy, emissions and offsetting.

Through the introduction of staged compliance requirements and online guides, as well as continued officer advice, Council will work with event organisers to incentivise improvements to event sustainability. Event Permits fees may also be reviewed as a mechanism to encourage sustainable practices at events and festivals, including offering a rebate for events which meet Council’s Sustainability criteria.

8. EVENT APPLICATIONS & COUNCIL PROCESSES

All events covered by this Policy will require an Event in Public Spaces Permit to operate and, depending on the nature, scale and impact of the event, other approvals, permits, plans and licenses may be required. Through the assessment process, Council will assist with the identification of other approvals required but it will be the responsibility of the applicant to arrange any additional permits for the event.

Types of events	Application process	Frequency of applications	Approvals
Major/Large Events	Expression of Interest	Yarra Council will accept applications biannually	Director Approval
Recurring Markets	Expression of Interest	Yarra Council will accept applications annually	Director Approval
Yarra Boulevard Road Closure	Expression of Interest	Yarra Council will accept applications biannually	Officer delegation
Small/Medium Events	Rolling applications (applications anytime)	Varies from 2 weeks to 6 months depending on nature of event	Officer delegation

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



8.1 EXPRESSIONS OF INTEREST

Yarra Council will accept public submissions for all events identified above on set closing dates, with permits issued for no more than two years in length.

A five-step process will be used:

1. Submission of Proof of Concept
2. Submission of Detailed Proposal
3. In Principle Approval
4. Community Notification
5. Event in Public Spaces approved, and permit issued

8.1.1 Proof of Concept

A preliminary proposal will be required that includes a description of the proposed activity, proposed site, frequency, and relevant experience of the applicant.

Proposals that meet Yarra Council's criteria are invited to submit a detailed proposal for consideration.

8.1.2 Detailed Proposal

The detailed proposal will need to include: analysis of the event impact on the surrounding residents, businesses and the environment; detailed site plans; noise management plan; risk management plan (detailing plausible risks and effective mitigation strategies); safety management plan; waste and sustainability plan; traffic management plan; evidence of community support and certificate of insurance.

8.1.3 In Principle Approval

Applications that are recommended may be given "in principle approval" and then may be subject to any requirements for public notification before the permit is finally issued.

8.1.4 Community Notification

Yarra Council will oversee the notification of impacted residents and businesses of the approved event; this may also involve notification to the broader community should the impact of the event merit a general notification.

This may include a letter drop and broader communication through Yarra Council's corporate communication channels and platforms where applicable.

Yarra Council may also require approved event organisers to pay for broader notifications including Variable Message Sign boards, leaflets and digital channels as part of their permit if there is deemed to be a significant impact on the local community through amplified noise and road/parking impacts.

8.1.5 Event in Public Spaces Permit issued

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



The applicant will be offered a Permit and, once all documentation is complete and all fees and charges paid, the Permit will be issued.

8.2 ROLLING APPLICATIONS

For all other events, applicants are required to follow the five-step processes outlined below for approval:

- 8.2.1 Event Permit application submitted
- 8.2.2 Event Permit application assessed, further documentation identified and timelines for approval identified
- 8.2.3 Submission and review of event plan documentation
- 8.2.4 Event in Public Spaces Permit approved; payment of any fees and charges
- 8.2.5 Event in Public Spaces Permit issued.

8.3 ASSESSMENT CRITERIA

All applications will be considered using the following criteria to evaluate event proposals and event applications that align with, and progress relevant Council plans, policies, strategies and initiatives will be given priority.

Community Benefits [weighted at 30%]

- Improving health and wellbeing
- Encouraging broad participation, inclusivity and enabling access for all
- Contribute to the cultural vibrancy and diversity of the City of Yarra community
- Respect and publicly acknowledge the local indigenous heritage and traditions.
- Delivery of social, community or cultural outcomes
- Informing, educating or engaging the community
- Partnerships with local clubs, cultural groups and community organisations
- Providing healthy, enjoyable and safe experience
- Foster local talent, recognise artistic and cultural strengths within the municipality
- Support the unique identity of different parts of the municipality

Site Suitability and Impact [weighted at 25%]

- Consideration will be given to the appropriateness of the event for the site in terms of:
 - Type of activity
 - Size
 - Layout
 - Amenities available or provided
 - Potential short term or long-term damage to site

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



- Consideration will also be given to the overall impact of the event on the community in terms of:
 - The ability of other users and surrounding residents and businesses to continue the 'quiet enjoyment' of the respective spaces.
 - Appropriate sound, traffic and risk management strategies in place to minimise community impact.

Capacity to Produce an Event [weighted at 15%]

- Relevant experience of event organisers
- Successful track record in the delivery of professionally produced and managed events.
- Demonstrated commitment to risk management and the delivery of safe events.

Economic Benefits [weighted at 15%]

- Positive economic impact for the local community
- Engagement of local goods and service providers
- Partnerships with local businesses
- Stimulating economic activity through use of little used sites

Environment and Sustainability Considerations [weighted at 15%]

- Minimal and temporary impact on site
- Protection of fauna, flora and Council assets
- Avoiding overuse of any open space
- Demonstrated commitment to sustainable event practices (e.g. procurement and waste minimisation, waste management, renewable energy use etc.)

Other Conditions and Requirements

- Yarra Council will not knowingly permit markets that include stalls that trade in illegal, toxic or counterfeit goods and products that are clearly sourced from 'unfair' trade labour operators.
- Yarra Council will not permit events that promote or are associated with smoking and gambling.
- Events must meet all legal requirements, including (but not limited to) obtaining approvals related to building occupancy, health, and liquor licensing.
- Yarra Council Officers will, where appropriate consult other agencies, including Victoria Police and VicRoads, in considering applications and applying conditions.
- Road closures and on-road events require a professional traffic management plan and may be subject to approval from a Council Traffic Engineer.
- All events require public liability insurance of a minimum \$20 million indemnifying Council or as requested by officers.

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



- As various Council initiatives are developed and/or progressed, Council may require event organisers to adhere to future plans and initiatives not directly referred to in this Policy.

9. COUNCIL AUTHORITY AND INSPECTION

All events will be subject to regular inspections by Yarra City Council officers to ensure compliance with the provision and conditions of the issued permit and all other relevant government legislation including Occupation, Health and Safety.

10. TERMINATION

Yarra Council reserves the right to terminate a permit if:

- a. Permit conditions are breached
- b. Any laws are broken
- c. A misrepresentation is identified in the application.

11. OTHER RELEVANT LAWS AND POLICIES

Events must meet all legal requirements, including (but not limited to) obtaining approvals related to building occupancy, health, and liquor licensing.

Relevant policies and strategies to event approvals in City of Yarra's outdoor spaces include:

- Council Plan 2021-2025
- Arts and Culture Strategy 2022-2026
- Climate Emergency Plan 2020-2024
- Waste Minimisation and Resource Recovery Strategy 2018-2022
- Yarra Environment Strategy
- Yarra's Open Space Strategy 2020
- Asset Management Strategy
- Nature Strategy 2020-2024
- Urban Forest Strategy
- Yarra's Physical Activity Strategy 2021-2031

Relevant laws (including but not exclusively) to event approvals in City of Yarra's outdoor spaces:

- Building Act 1993
- Crown Land (Reserves) Act 1978
- Environmental Protection Act 1970
- Filming Approval Act 2014
- Food Act 1984
- Fundraising Act 1998
- Liquor Control Reform Act 1998

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



- Local Government Act 1989
- Major Sporting Events Act 2009
- Municipal Emergency Management Plan
- Occupational Health and Safety Act 2004
- Planning and Environment Act 1987
- Road Management Act 2004
- Victorian Legislation
- Working with Children Act 2005
- Yarra Local Laws

12. APPENDIX: Yarra's Parks and Reserves

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



NAME	ADDRESS	FACILITIES	COMMENTS	SUITED FOR/BOOKABLE
Alphington Park	View Street, Fairfield, 3078	Toilets Playground Barbeques Seating Dog-off lead area. Dogs may be exercised off lead before 9am and after 5pm. Picnic tables Drinking fountains Bike parking Off street parking Football/soccer sports ground	On the banks of the Yarra River and wetlands, Alphington Park was certified as one of Victoria's most environmentally sustainable parks.	Small to major/large events Bookable
Annette's Place	River Street, Richmond, 3121	No toilets Playground Seating Picnic tables Dog off-leash area On street parking	A small reserve in Richmond located along the Yarra River that provides access to the Main Yarra Trail.	Small events
Atherton Reserve	Napier Street, Fitzroy, 3065	No toilets Soccer ground Cricket practice net Dog off-leash area Park benches Drinking Fountains	A playing field and park area next to the Atherton Gardens Housing Estate in the heart of Fitzroy	Small to major/large events Bookable
Barkly Gardens	Mary Street, Richmond, 3121	Toilets Playground Barbeques Seating Drinking fountains Pavilion Shelter Soccer ground Anzac Memorial Multi Zone Dog off-leash area On street parking	19 th century residential garden square.	Small to medium events Bookable

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



Batman Street Reserve	Batman Street North Fitzroy, 3068	No Toilets Barbeque Seating Picnic tables Drinking fountain	Small reserve in a residential area	Small social gatherings only
Ben Alexander Reserve	Berry Street and Hodgson Terrace, Richmond, 3121	No Toilets Playground Seating Picnic tables	Small reserve in a residential area. It is a dog on leash park.	Small social gatherings only
Browns Reserve	Nicholson Street, Abbotsford, 3067	No Toilets Playground Barbeque Seating Picnic tables Drinking fountains On street parking	Small reserve in a residential area. It is a dog on leash park.	Small social gatherings only
Burnley Circus Site	Madden Grove, Swan Street, Burnley, 3121	No Toilets Power Water	Popular site for Major events overlooking Yarra River	Major/Large Events Bookable

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



Burnley Park	Yarra Boulevard, Burnley, 3121	Toilets Playground 3/4 size basketball court (two hoops) Picnic tables Barbeque Seating Dog off-lead area On street parking (including accessible space on Park Street) Football ground	Six hectares of land overlooking Yarra River.	Small to major/large events Bookable
Cairns Reserve	Lyndhurst Street, Richmond, 3121	No Toilets Playground Seating	Medium sized reserve in a residential area	Small events
Cambridge Street Reserve	Cambridge Street, Collingwood, 3066	No Toilets Barbeque Picnic tables Seating Drinking fountain	Small reserve in a residential area. It is a dog on leash park.	Small social gatherings only
Charles Evans Reserve	Cubitt Street, Richmond, 3121	No Toilets Playground Drinking fountain Seating	Small reserve in a residential area. It is a dog on leash park.	Small social gatherings only
Church Street Park	635 Church Street, Richmond, 3121	Seating Feature light boxes Picnic and play areas Sculptures Table tennis table Viewing platform	A small green space built on a former freeway ramp and covers an area of 3000m ²	Small social gatherings only
Citizens Park	Cr Church and Highett Streets, Richmond, 3121	Toilet Playground Sports ground Pavilion Dog off-leash area Barbeque Picnic tables Drinking fountains Bike parking Inbuilt exercise equipment	Richmond's largest park where organized sports training occurs all seasons.	Small to major/large events Bookable
Coate Park	Yarraford Avenue, Alphington, 3078	Multizone park	Environmental corridor	Small social gatherings only

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



Condell Reserve	Condell Street, Fitzroy, 3065	No Toilets Playground Park Benches	Small reserve in a residential area of 1100m2. It is a dog on leash park.	Small to medium events Bookable
Curtain Square	Rathdowne Street, Carlton North, 3054	Toilets Shelter Playground Seating Basketball court Drinking fountain On street parking	Medium sized park with a pavilion. Dogs are permitted off leash in the dog run.	Small to medium events Bookable
Dame Nellie Melba Memorial Park	Coppin Street, Richmond, 3121	No toilets Seating Drinking Fountain	Small reserve in a residential area. Dog off lead area.	Small social gatherings only
Darling Gardens	Gold Street, Clifton Hill, 3068	Toilets Playground Barbeque Sheltered areas Seating Picnic tables Dog off-leash area Multi Zone Drinking fountains	Large gardens created in 1866 covering 7.2 hectares of land. There is a historic rotunda amongst other facilities.	Small to major/large events Bookable
Dights Falls	Trenerry Crescent, Abbotsford, 3067	Toilets Sheltered areas Seating Drinking fountains Bike parking Off street parking	The Falls mark the point where salt water from the sea meets the fresh water of the Yarra River. The Wurundjeri people camped here before European settlement. Dight's Ceres Mill, Melbourne's oldest European industrial archaeological site is also located on the Falls.	Small social gatherings only

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



<p>Edinburgh Gardens</p>	<p>Alfred Crescent, Fitzroy North, 3068</p>	<p>Toilets Two playgrounds Barbeque Sheltered areas Picnic tables Seating Dog off leash area. Multizone Park Drinking fountains On street parking Bocce and lawn bowling rinks Table-tennis table Tennis courts Basketball half court Community room Skate facility Rotunda Pavilions</p>	<p>19th century gardens over 24 hectares in size.</p>	<p>Small to major/large events Bookable</p>
<p>Egan Park</p>	<p>Corner of Egan Street and Egan Place, Richmond, 3121</p>	<p>No Toilets Playground Seating</p>	<p>Small reserve in a residential area. It is a dog on leash park.</p>	<p>Small social gatherings only</p>

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



<p>Fairfield Park/Fairfield Amphitheatre</p>	<p>Heidelberg Road, Fairfield, 3078</p>	<p>Public Toilets Playground Sheltered areas Seating Picnic Tables Amphitheatre Canoe Club Changerooms/Private toilets Soccer Oval Cricket Nets Fairfield Boathouse</p>	<p>The park is a popular tourist attraction, with the Fairfield Boathouse and Amphitheatre located in its grounds. It is a dog off leash park. Trails leading into Main Yarra City Trail and to Yarra Bend Park (Parks Victoria)</p>	<p>Small to major/large events</p> <p>Please note that bookings for extended amplified sound events must work with Council to meet the conditions as set out by the EPA for the Outdoor Entertainment Venues. Events at the Amphitheatre can have a maximum of 6 hours of amplified music each and music must be completed by 9pm. There are to be no back to back weekend bookings.</p> <p>Bookable</p>
<p>Flockhart Reserve</p>	<p>Flockhart Street, Abbotsford, 3067</p>	<p>No Toilets Barbeque Seating Picnic tables Drinking fountains Off street parking</p>	<p>Small open space on the banks of the Yarra River. It is a dog off leash park.</p>	<p>Small social gatherings only</p>
<p>Gahan Reserve</p>	<p>Park Street, Abbotsford, 3066</p>	<p>No Toilets Playground (AAA) Barbeque Seating Picnic tables Drinking fountain Bike parking 1/4 Basketball Court Dog-off lead area Maternal and Child Health Service</p>	<p>Medium sized park, near Collingwood train station.</p>	<p>Small social gatherings only</p>

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



Garryowen Park	Leicester Street, Fitzroy, 3065	No Toilets Playground Barbeque Seating Drinking fountain	Small reserve in a residential area. Named after Edmund Finn, famous for his chronicles of early Melbourne.	Small social gatherings only
George Knott Reserve	Heidelberg Road, Clifton Hill, 3068	Playground Barbeque Seating Picnic tables Drinking fountains Bike parking Off street parking Soccer ground Athletics track Pavilion Clubroom Toilets	A small reserve located next to the Knotts Athletic Field and close to Coulsen Reserve.	Small to medium events
Golden Square Bicentennial Park	Madden Grove, Burnley, 3121	No Toilets Playground Seating Barbeque Dog off-leash area Drinking fountains Bike parking	Small reserve in a residential area.	Small Social Gatherings only
Hall Reserve	The Esplanade, Clifton Hill, 3068	No Toilets Two playgrounds Picnic tables Seating Drinking fountains Bike parking Dog off-leash area	A large park located next to Quarries Park in Clifton Hill. It provides access to the Merri Creek Trail.	Small to medium events
Hardy Gallagher Reserve	Solly Avenue, Princess Hill, 3054	No Toilets Playground Seating Barbeque Picnic tables Bocce court Community Centre Drinking fountain Dog-off leash area On-street parking Bike parking Neighbourhood house.	Located near Princess Park and on the Capital City Trail.	Small to medium events

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



Holden Street Reserve	Corner of Holden and Byrne Streets, North Fitzroy, 3068	No Toilets Playground Barbeque Seating Picnic tables	Small reserve in a residential area.	Small events Bookable
Janet Millman Reserve	Brunswick Street, North Fitzroy, 3068	No Toilets Barbeque Picnic tables Drinking fountain Shared cyclist/pedestrian path On-street parking	A green strip between Nicholson and Rae Streets that forms the Capital City Trail.	Small events
Kevin Bartlett Reserve	Yarra Boulevard and F.R Smith Drive, Burnley, 3121	Toilets Playground Barbeque area with shelter Seating Picnic tables Drinking fountains Cricket practice nets Bike parking Off street parking	Kevin Bartlett Reserve contains a soccer stadium which is currently the home of the Richmond Soccer Club. The Reserve is also used for cricket and AFL. All sports fields are now lit for games and training.	Small to major/large events Bookable
King William Reserve	King William Street, Fitzroy, 3065	No Toilets Playground 1/2 Basketball Court Drinking fountain Seating	Small reserve in a residential area.	Small social gatherings only
Langdon Reserve	Corner Nicholson and Miller Street, North Fitzroy, 3065	No Toilets Playground Barbeque Seating Picnic tables	Small reserve in a residential area.	Small social gatherings only

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



Linear Park	Bowen Crescent to Alfred Crescent North Fitzroy, 3068		The Inner Circle Railway Linear Park is set upon former railway parkland which extends from Bowen Crescent, Princes Hill through to Rushall Station, North Fitzroy.	Small events
Loys Paddock Reserve	Gibdon Street, Burnley, 3121	Dog off leash area Access to the Main Yarra Trail	Environmental corridor. No parking, no power, no water, no toilets.	Small to medium events Bookable
Mayor's Park	Turnbull Street, Clifton Hill, 3068	Toilets Playground Drinking fountains Seating Picnic tables Tennis Courts Netball Courts Bike parking Off street parking	Located next to the Collingwood Leisure Centre.	Small to medium events Bookable
McConchie Reserve	Mary Street, Richmond, 3121	No Toilets Playground Seating Inbuilt exercise equipment Half basketball Court Drinking Fountains	Small reserve in a residential area.	Small to medium events
McNamara Reserve	Corner Gold and Keele Streets, Collingwood, 3066	No Toilets Playground Seating	Small reserve in a residential area.	Small social gatherings only
O'Connell Reserve	Bridge Road, Richmond, 3121	No Toilets Sheltered areas Two rotundas Seating Drinking fountains Bike parking	Reserve adjoining the Yarra River with access to the Main Yarra Trail and the Yarra River, and boat landing.	Small events Bookable

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022




Oxford Street Park - Collingwood	Oxford Street, between Langridge and Derby Streets, Collingwood, 3066	Seating No Toilets	Pocket park in a residential area.	Small social gatherings only
Park Street Reserve	Park Street, between Bennett Street and St Georges Road, North Fitzroy, 3068	Toilets Playground Shelter Dog-off leash area Barbeques Picnic tables Seating 1/2 size basketball court.	A small reserve on the Capital City Trail.	Small social gatherings only
Peel Street Park	Corner of Oxford and Peel Streets, Collingwood, 3066	Seating Drinking fountain	Small park in a residential area.	Small events
Peppercorn Park	Waltham Place, West Richmond, 3121	No Toilets Seating	Small park in a residential area.	Small social gatherings only
Quarries Park	Ramsden Street, Clifton Hill, 3068	Playground (AAA) Barbeques Sheltered areas Seating Picnic tables Skate facility Off street parking	A large network of parks and sports grounds linked by a shared path across Clifton Hill. Sporting matches are played on the open grassed areas during the year.	Small to major/large events Bookable
Ramsden Street Reserve	Ramsden Street, Clifton Hill, 3068	Cricket nets Seating Picnic Tables Barbeque Clubrooms/Toilets	An open space adjoining Quarries Park and includes the Ramsden Street Oval.	Small to medium events
Richmond Terrace and Docker Street	Richmond Terrace and Docker Street, Richmond, 3121	No Toilets Paved "shared zone" Bicycle Parking Seating Drinking Fountain	Small park in a residential area of 600m2.	Small social gatherings only

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Revised Events In Public Places Policy 2022



Rushall Reserve	Holden Street, North Fitzroy, 3068	No Toilets Seating	Small park next to Merri Creek and north of Rushall Train Station.	Small social gatherings only
Smith Reserve	Corner of Alexander Parade and George Street, Fitzroy, 3068	No Toilets Playground Barbeques Seating Picnic tables Drinking fountains Bike parking Dog off-leash area.	Small park next to the Fitzroy Pool.	Small to medium events
Studley Reserve	Studley Street, Abbotsford, 3068	Playground Seating Drinking Fountain Barbeque	Small park in a residential area.	Small social gatherings only
Thomas Kidney Reserve	Rushall Crescent, North Fitzroy, 3068		A parkland that is part of Linear Park, named after prominent local figure, Thomas Kidney.	Small events
Victoria Park	Lulie Street, Abbotsford, 3068	Barbeques Picnic Tables Seating Drinking Fountains Dog Off-leash area	A large recreation open space. VFL football games are played during the season.	Small to major/large events Bookable
White Street Reserve	Corner White Street and Railway Crescent, Richmond, 3121	No Toilet Playground Seating	Pocket park in a residential area.	Small social gatherings only
Williams Reserve	Corner of Victoria and Davison Streets, Richmond, 3121	Playground BBQ Seating Drinking fountain Picnic tables	Small park near Victoria Gardens. This is a dog on leash park.	Small social gatherings only

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Events in Public Space Permit Application

Events in Public Space Permit Application			
Please read the Events in Public Spaces terms and conditions before completing this form			
Event Title:			
Location: <i>The Events Team can assist in recommending locations or providing site maps.</i>			
Location:			
Applicant Details			
Name of Organisation:			ABN:
Postal Address:			
Suburb:	State:	Postcode:	
Contact Person:	Position:		
Phone:	Alternate Phone:		
Email:			
Web Site:			
Event Day Contact: These details will be included on the permit and used by Council officers on event day.			
Contact Person:			Position Title:
Mobile Phone:			Email:
Event Details			
Event Dates:	Start:	Finish:	
Event Times:	Start:	Finish:	
Set Up Date:	Date:	Times:	
Pack up Date:	Date:	Times:	
Alternative Event Date:	Start:	Finish:	
Estimated Attendance:	Participants:	Spectators:	Staff/Volunteers:
Target Audience:			
Entry Fee/Ticket Price:	Adult: \$	Child: \$	Concession: \$
Other participant charges:			
Event Description:			
Aim/Purpose of the event:			
Detailed description of the event:			
Provide a brief history of the event:			
Have you held this event before: When and Where?			
If your event has run before are there any notable changes?			
Traffic Management:			
<i>Traffic management plans will be required if there is any disruption to traffic, parking or pedestrian safety concerns.</i>			
<input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Management Plan required (Please attach)			
What road/s will be affected?			
Times:	Close:	Open:	

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Events in Public Space Permit Application

What road/s will be affected?			
Times:	Close:	Open:	
What road/s will be affected?			
Times:	Close:	Open:	
Who is implementing the traffic plan:			Phone:
Other details:			
Will there be any impacts on Public Transport?	Yes	No	Details?
Will the event have an impact on access to local businesses, residents, places of worship or other organisations?	Yes	No	Details?
If you answered 'Yes' to the above question, please provide details on how you propose to minimise disruption?			

Parking:

What provisions have been made for attendees parking?			
Will there be any parking restrictions requested (including during set up and removal times)?			
Will there be any occupation of paid parking or permit only parking bays for your event?			
Will a plan be developed to encourage visitors to use public transports or alternative means of transport (other than driving)?			
Will bike racks be provided?	Yes	No	Details and location/s:

Food:

BYO Food	Yes	No	Details:
Will the event be selling or providing food and beverages?	Yes	No	Details:
Do you intend to cook food at the event?	Yes	No	Details:
Will there be mobile food vendors present?	Yes	No	Details:
Have all food and beverage suppliers registered with Streatrader?	Yes	No	Details:

Alcohol: *A Liquor Licence will be required if alcohol is to be sold or served*

Are you selling or serving alcohol?	Yes	No	
Start and Finish times:			
Please attach a copy of your liquor licence			

Merchandise: *An trading permit may be required if you are selling items and services at your event*

Are you selling items other the cooked food and beverages?	Yes	No	Details:
--	-----	----	----------

Filming:

Are you filming at your event?	Yes	No	Note - commercial filming requires a filming permit
If your filming is commercial, have you applied for a permit?	Yes	No	

Infrastructure:
 Mark any of the following that apply to your event and provide details
Details of all proposed infrastructure is to be included on the site map and incorporated into the various management plans requested. Council is not responsible for any infrastructure

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Events in Public Space Permit Application

<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • <i>Underground irrigation lines must be identified by council officers before any structures are erected</i> • <i>All infrastructure must be weighted, no pegs or spikes can be used to hold it in place</i> 			
<input type="checkbox"/> Food Vendors	Number:	Size:	Details:
<input type="checkbox"/> Other Vendors	Number:	Size:	Details:
<input type="checkbox"/> Marquees	Number:	Size:	Details:
<input type="checkbox"/> Stage	Number:	Size:	Details:
<input type="checkbox"/> Lighting Equipment	Number:	Size:	Details:
<input type="checkbox"/> Generators	Number:	Size:	Details:
<input type="checkbox"/> Litter Bins	Number:	Size:	Details:
<input type="checkbox"/> Recycling Bins	Number:	Size:	Details:
<input type="checkbox"/> Portable Toilets	Number:	Size:	Details:
<input type="checkbox"/> Other structures	Number:	Size:	Details:
Site Details: Mark any of the following that apply to your event and provide details. <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • <i>Council Noise Management Guidelines, EPA guidelines & Local Laws are to be observed for all events</i> 			
	Details		
<input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle Access			
<input type="checkbox"/> Water requirements			
<input type="checkbox"/> Power requirements			
<input type="checkbox"/> Entertainment			
<input type="checkbox"/> Amplified Sound	Complete the Noise Management section below		
<input type="checkbox"/> Security			
<input type="checkbox"/> Fencing			
<input type="checkbox"/> Signage/flags/banners			
<input type="checkbox"/> First Aid			
<input type="checkbox"/> Emergency Vehicles			
<input type="checkbox"/> Other (Confetti)			
<i>A separate site plan to be attached as per checklist</i>			

Noise Management: Mark any of the following that apply to your event and provide details. <i>A noise management plan may be required.</i>		
Also complete this section if your event has: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Any amplified sound or • Other elements that will be louder than general crowd noise (e.g. Speakers, bands, drums, PA systems, horns, starter pistols etc.) 		
<input type="checkbox"/> Live Music	List what type/style of music will be played	
	List what instruments will be used	
	Performance times:	
<input type="checkbox"/> Other amplified sound	<input type="checkbox"/> Amplified speech / announcements <input type="checkbox"/> Music playback <input type="checkbox"/> Starter pistols/horns <input type="checkbox"/> Other – list details	
	Performance times:	Start: _____ Finish: _____
Please attach a full run sheet which includes sound checks		

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Events in Public Space Permit Application

Type of loudspeaker systems	<input type="checkbox"/> Low-powered loud speakers	<input type="checkbox"/> Stacked boxes		
	<input type="checkbox"/> Distributed low-powers systems	<input type="checkbox"/> Sub-woofer		
	<input type="checkbox"/> Directional line array systems	Other:		
Please list ALL the sound producing equipment that is not already listed above. Attach additional information if necessary.				
Will a generator be used?		YES	NO	
Please attach a site plan showing the location of the stage, mixing desks, generator/s, speakers and the direction they are facing		Attachment included?	YES	NO
Please explain on how you intend to manage noise to minimise the impact on the local amenity? Attach information if necessary				
A separate noise management plan may be requested in order to assess your application				

Previous Experience <i>Brief explanation of your organisation's previous experience conducting similar events</i>	
Reference Details <i>It is preferred that the referees are the approving authorities of other events which you have held</i>	
Referee One:	
Event:	Event Date:
Organisation:	
Contact Name:	Position:
Phone:	Email:
Documentation:	
With your application – assessment of your activity cannot begin until the site plan has been provided.	
<input type="checkbox"/> Initial Site Plan (including location of sound systems and speakers)	
Additional documentation	
<i>Timeframes for submission of this documentation will be outlined by your assigned Events Permits Officer. Please allow a minimum of 3 months for your event and documentation to be assessed.</i>	
All Events	As requested
<input type="checkbox"/> Copy of Certificate of Currency	<input type="checkbox"/> Detailed Traffic Management Plan
<input type="checkbox"/> Noise Management Plan	<input type="checkbox"/> Community consultation plan
<input type="checkbox"/> Detailed Site Plan	<input type="checkbox"/> Liquor Licence details (if you intend to serve alcohol)
<input type="checkbox"/> Emergency Management Plan	<input type="checkbox"/> Statement of Trade (if selling or serving food or drink)
<input type="checkbox"/> Waste Management Plan	<input type="checkbox"/> Signage Permits
<input type="checkbox"/> Risk Management Plan	<input type="checkbox"/> POPE Permit/Siting Approval
<input type="checkbox"/> Resident Notification Letter	<input type="checkbox"/> Other approvals e.g./ Vic Police, Parks Victoria, VicRoads
<input type="checkbox"/> Proof of Not-for-Profit Status if applicable	

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Events in Public Space Permit Application

Agreement:		
By submitting this form you are agreeing with the following conditions:		
I declare that I am an authorised person to apply for the Event Permit and that all information in this application is true and correct. I agree to comply with all permit conditions, local laws and all relevant legislation. I declare that all details provided are accurate and this event will be organised and managed as described unless advised otherwise by the City of Yarra and/or its authorities. I accept this application requires final council approval before a permit will be issued. I acknowledge reading and agree to abide by all the Conditions of Hire .		
Name:	Position:	Date:
<i>A signature is not required.</i>		
Privacy Notification		
The City of Yarra is collecting the personal information requested on this form for the purpose of determining the provision of events within the City of Yarra. The personal information will be used solely by the City of Yarra for this primary purpose and the directly related secondary purpose of sending you any further information relating to this process. The applicant understands that the personal information provided is for these purposes and that they may apply to council for access and/or amendment of the information.		

8.4 Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026

Reference	D22/93623
Author	Cory Greenwood - Coordinator Library Development and Marketing
Authoriser	Acting Director Community Wellbeing

Purpose

1. To seek Council approval on the proposal to release the attached Yarra Libraries' Draft Strategic Plan for 2022-2026 for public exhibition from Wednesday 11 May 2022, which will provide an opportunity for the community and other stakeholders to comment and provide feedback.

Critical analysis

History and background

2. The new draft Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026 (Attachment A) aims to build on the achievements of the previous Strategic Plan 2017-2020, providing a comprehensive framework for the development and implementation of public library services in Yarra for the next four years.
3. The draft Plan was developed through an in-depth research and consultation process that began in April 2021 with the assistance of CoSquared' a consultancy who has worked with Council previously to develop our Customer Experience Strategy.

Discussion

4. The new draft Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026 categorises our future priorities and actions into four broad themes that articulate the intended action and benefit or our community: *Access, Build, Connect* and *Discover*.
5. The theme of *Access* describes the ways in which we will work to remove barriers for our community that limit their ability to use our services and find value in our collections.
6. The theme of *Build* describes the ways in which we will work to increase the skills, knowledge and capacity of our community through our collections, programs and services.
7. The theme of *Connect* describes the ways in which we will expand our role as a touchpoint for the community between other Council services, local businesses/organisations and other individuals, through use and leverage of technology.
8. The theme of *Discover* describes the ways in which we will foster increasingly vibrant, relevant and enriching collections, programs and services that enhance the cultural lives of our community.

Options

9. There are no alternative options presented for consideration; the development of a new draft Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan is essential for the effective management and delivery of our library service.

Community and stakeholder engagement

10. A period of broad community consultation to gather feedback about our service and inform the development of our new strategic plan was held between 6 September 2021 and 10 December 2021.

11. An online survey was conducted through the “Your Say” website. 483 completed submissions were recorded and reached every suburb in the municipality. The largest age group of respondents were 35-39 year-olds (n=62), closely followed by 10-14 year-olds (n=44).
12. Four pop-up consultations were organised at various locations across the municipality: Carlton Farmers Market (Carlton North Primary School) on Saturday 6 November 2021, 8:00am-1:00pm, Gleadell Street Market, Richmond on Saturday 13 November 2021, 10am-1pm (cancelled due to poor weather), Harmsworth Street Reserve, Collingwood on Tuesday 23 November 2021, 3pm-5pm and Edinburgh Gardens, Fitzroy North on Saturday 4 December 2021, 10am-1pm.
13. Bicultural community liaisons supported our engagement activities by conversing in community languages and encouraging survey submissions. 30% of respondents reported they spoke a language other than English at home and 8% of submissions (n=37) were received in languages other than English (Vietnamese, Greek, Spanish, Arabic, Indonesian, Japanese, Korean, Mandarin, Somali, French, Filipino, Estonian, Dinka, Amharic and Tigrigna).
14. An online consultation was held on 27 August 2021 and was attended by 22 people, including representatives from NBNC, Telstra, Carringbush Adult Education, Professional Migrant Women’s Association and CoHealth.
15. A second online consultation was held on 20 October 2021 and was attended by 26 people, including representatives from other Council departments. An internal survey was also circulated prior to the meeting to capture additional feedback and ideas from invited participants who were unable to make the session.
16. The Library Advisory Committee was initially consulted prior to the formal consultation period at a scheduled committee meeting on 24 February 2021.
17. The Active Ageing Advisory Committee was consulted on 20 October 2021.
18. The Disability Access Committee was consulted on 12 October 2021.
19. Temporary installations were installed at each of the five Yarra Libraries branches throughout January 2022 invited library visitors to provide written feedback and contribute to a visual noticeboard of what the library means to them. Over 200 contributions were recorded.

Policy analysis

Alignment to Community Vision and Council Plan

20. The draft Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026 responds to three of the eight themes outlined in the Yarra 2036 Community Vision: *Strong and vibrant community*, *Social equity* and *Shared spaces*.
21. Through partnerships and ongoing collaborations with other Council departments, Library Services may also support and contribute towards future priorities outlined under additional themes.
22. The draft Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026 responds to two of the six Strategic Objectives outlined in the Council Plan 2021-25: *Social equity and health* and *Place and nature*.

Climate emergency and sustainability implications

23. The Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026 theme of *Build* intends to enhance the resilience of our community to prepare for health-related and other impacts of climate change; this will be delivered through partnerships and community education programs.
24. The Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026 themes of *Access* and *Discover* intend to embed and promote the transition towards net zero carbon and a circular economy through partnership and collaboration with Council’s waste minimisation team.

25. Specific initiatives to engage and support the community to participate in climate emergency actions, and to promote circular economy approaches and conscious consumption are detailed as tactical actions in the Branch Plan.
26. The draft Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026 also outlines the ways in which Councils support the United Nations' Sustainable Development Goals and the Stretch Targets for Australian Libraries as set by the Australian Library and Information Association.

Community and social implications

27. Tactical actions outlined in the Branch Plan intend to respond to the *Social equity and health* strategies as detailed in the Council Plan 2021-25.
28. The draft Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026 theme of *Connect* intends to build a more resilient, inclusive safe and community. Social, physical and mental wellbeing needs will be addressed through partnerships and community education programs and supported by library spaces and collections.
29. Feedback obtained through the community consultation period revealed how community members are currently using the library to seek high levels of assistance, predominately with technology and to navigate the complexities of government bureaucracy. The draft Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026 aims to solidify our position as an integral pillar in enabling community members to stay connected with modern life, and ensuring they are equipped with the necessary digital literacy skills and have access to required technology.
30. Another predominant theme found in the feedback is how our role during the COVID-19 pandemic and subsequent emergency response was critical to supporting the health and mental wellbeing of our community. The draft Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026 aims to expand our capacity to mobilise and respond to public health emergencies and play a supportive role in the recovery of our community.

Economic development implications

31. Tactical actions outlined in the Branch Plan intend to respond to the *Local economy* strategies as detailed in the Council Plan 2021-25.
32. The draft Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026 themes of *Access, Build, Connect* and *Discover* intend to enhance the skills, knowledge and capability of our community and provide pathways to learning and employment.
33. Access to information, room to study and create, and opportunities to connect with professionals and other service providers provide foundations for generating economic activity in our community. The tactical actions outlined in the Branch Plan support and influence economic development among individuals who may leverage our spaces, collections, programs and partnerships to forge a new idea, start a business or develop new skills that open them to further employment or education pathways.

Human rights and gender equality implications

34. The draft Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022–2026 actively supports the substantive rights outlined in the *Charter of Human Rights and Responsibilities Act 2006 (Vic.)*, notably those of relevance to the role and function of public libraries including freedom of thought, conscience, religion and belief, freedom of expression, taking part in public life and cultural rights.
35. A tactical action listed in in the Branch Plan outlines our commitment to undertake gender impact assessments on all aspects of our service delivery, including our collections and programs.

Operational analysis

Financial and resource impacts

36. All tactical actions proposed in the Branch Plan have been costed within the existing resources of Yarra Libraries' operational budget.

37. All proposed commitments and actions for future years will be subject to Council's consideration and approval during the annual budget planning cycle.
38. Future commitments and actions will continue to be developed and monitored during the life of the plan and presented to Council as part of our annual reporting process.

Legal Implications

39. There are no legal implications inherent in the draft Strategic Plan.

Conclusion

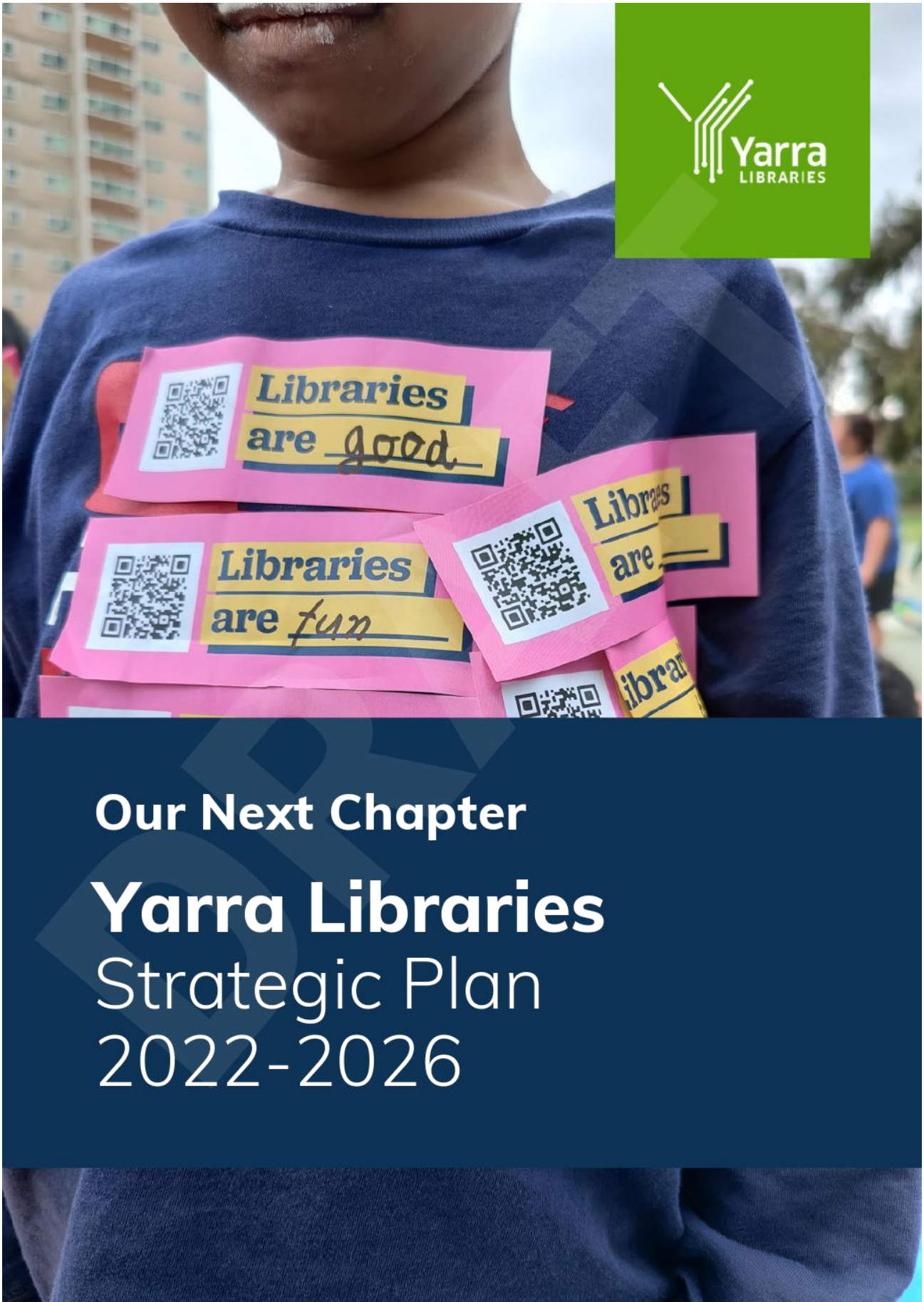
40. Yarra Libraries makes a significant and much valued contribution to the community, which has been reinforced by the feedback received from the community and internal and external stakeholders throughout the consultation process.
41. Library Services are the highest-rated Council service in the annual Customer Satisfaction Survey, and have held this position for three consecutive years.
42. In February 2022, Vision Super awarded Yarra Libraries with the Local Heroes award for their outstanding contribution to the community throughout COVID-19.
43. The marketing campaign that accompanied the community consultation for the development of this Strategic Plan won first place at the 2022 IFLA PressReader International Marketing Awards. The judging panel commended the campaign for its clever use of print and digital marketing, plus non-traditional outreach and effective user engagement.
44. The new draft Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026 will enable Council to continue to lead the way and provide the best possible service for Yarra's diverse community.

RECOMMENDATION

1. That Council:
 - (a) approves the release of the Draft Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026 for the purposes of public exhibition from Wednesday 11 May 2022 to Friday 27 May 2022; and
 - (b) receives a further report which considers submissions received to inform the finalisation of the Draft Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026, prior to its planned adoption at a future Council meeting.

Attachments

- 1 [↓](#) Attachment 1 - Draft - Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026



Our Next Chapter
Yarra Libraries
Strategic Plan
2022-2026



Acknowledgement

Yarra City Council acknowledges the Wurundjeri Woi Wurrung people as the Traditional Owners and true sovereigns of the land now known as Yarra. We also acknowledge the significant contributions made by other Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander people to life in Yarra. We pay our respects to Elders from all nations and to their Elders past, present and future.



Library Strategic Plan 2022-2026

Mayor's Message

TBC

DRAFT

Library Strategic Plan 2022-2026

Our Vision

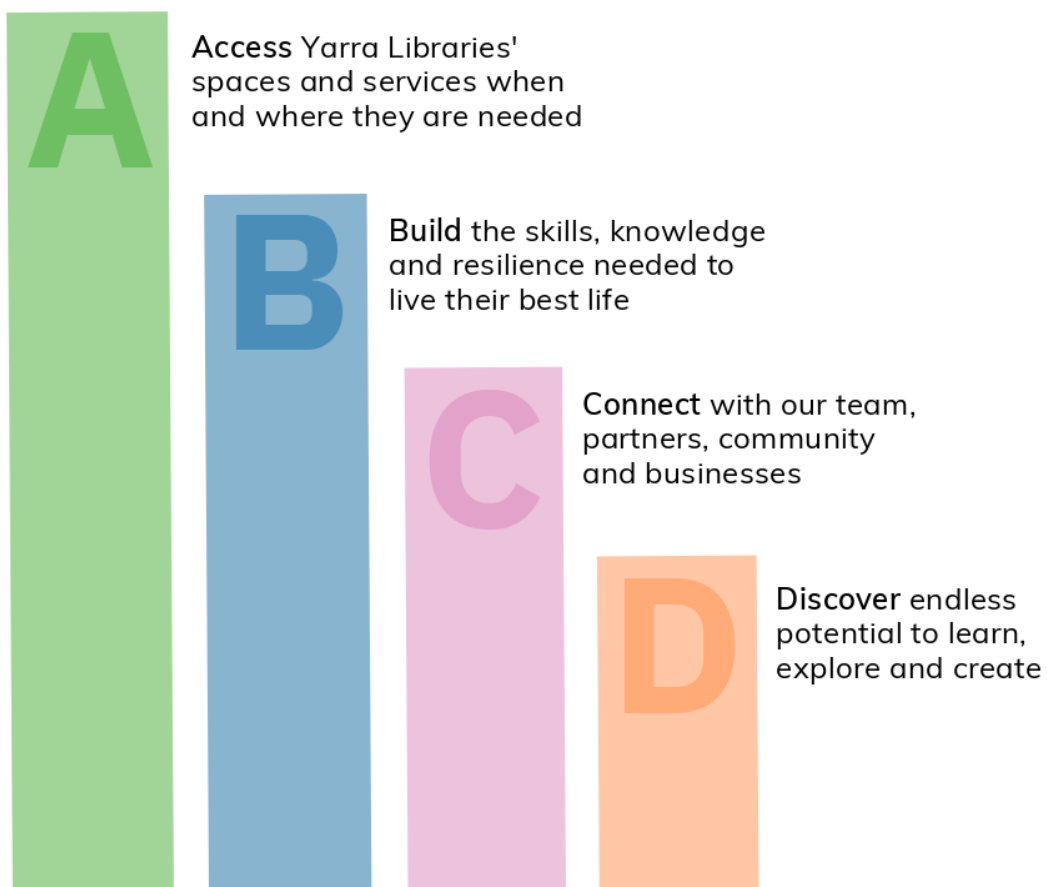
Yarra Libraries Change Lives

Our Purpose

To deliver valuable and life-changing experiences that enable our community to thrive

Themes

Yarra Libraries will support our community to access, build, connect and discover what they need to live their best life. Our community will thrive through the valuable and life-changing experiences we deliver.



Library Strategic Plan 2022-2026

Our Values & Behaviours

We are guided by our values, they drive our behaviours and how we act

ACCOUNTABILITY

WHY:
Trust builds relationships, if we are trusted we succeed.

HOW:
We own what we do and expect others to do it as well.

RESPECT

WHY:
When people feel valued, they make a difference.

HOW:
We include all, diversity is our strength






COURAGE

WHY:
Choosing to do good, matters.

HOW:
We are intentional in our actions and seek the brave path.

Current State & Future State

Our team of 49 employees operate across our five branches and deliver our services and programs both onsite and across the City of Yarra. We will continue to evolve to meet the growing demands on our community.

	2021	2026
 CITY OF YARRA POPULATION	105,887	118,443
 LIBRARY MEMBERS (EQUIVALENT % OF POPULATION)	45%	50%+
 LOANS (PHYSICAL & DIGITAL)	922,576	1,000,000+
 PROGRAMS AND EVENTS	2,936	3,000
 BRANCHES/POP-UPS	5	5+

Yarra 2036 Community Vision

Yarra is a vibrant, safe and inclusive environment. We celebrate and embrace our diversity and connection to each other and the land. Our community is empowered to work together and support one another with respect and trust.

Our Next Chapter strategically aligns to several themes and priorities of the Yarra Community Vision:

Strong and vibrant community

- We will ensure a trusting, safe and welcoming environment to invite active participation of people from all backgrounds with tolerance and acceptance.
- We will create opportunities for meaningful exchange of our experiences, culture and arts.

Social equity

- We will ensure a fair and equitable quality of life is possible, regardless of your age, ability, ethnicity, gender or religion.
- We will ensure there are platforms for everyone to share their voices and to be heard and supported, and we will respect and acknowledge the Traditional Owners of Yarra and make their stories and values visible in the community.

Shared spaces

- We will ensure our spaces are made physically accessible and welcoming to people of all abilities, linguistic, cultural backgrounds and age groups.
- We will continue to adapt our spaces to reflect changing needs of our diverse community.

Our Next Chapter also aligns with several strategic objectives and initiatives outlined in the Council Plan 2021-25:

Social equity and health

- We will deliver campaigns and strategies to remove barriers and promote access and inclusion
- We will support and provide opportunities to celebrate culturally significant days and events, bringing together diverse cultures and increasing intercultural understanding
- We will support and promote LGBTIQ+ community and culture
- We will work in partnership with stakeholders including the Department of Families, Fairness and Housing to support social and public housing communities with increased access to digital connectivity, tools and training

Place and nature

- We will deliver promotion, education, awareness and nature engagement programs and opportunities
- We will advocate for, develop strategic partnerships, plan and deliver accessible community infrastructure and services

Climate and environment

- We will embed climate emergency responses, circular economy approaches and conscious consumption across Council directorates and branches and promote this within the community
- We will engage and support the community to participate in climate emergency actions, including in relation to health-related impacts

Local economy

- We will enable opportunities, including in the planning development process, for public art, spaces for artists to work and vibrant events in indoor and outdoor settings to enhance the arts sector and everyday creative experiences

Our Big Impact Stories

These stories highlight some of the ways we already deliver on our vision, and set the foundation for us to continue to deliver life-changing experiences.



Resume Rescue is our important program to provide free, one-on-one support for our community to build the skills in resume writing and ensure they have the best opportunities for meaningful employment.

'As a fresh graduate who had never worked in Australia before, I had a difficult time looking for a full-time job. I'm very grateful for the resources Yarra Libraries have provided. Nell and Todd offered me tremendous help revising my CV, cover letter and prepare for job interviews. I got an interview and secured a position within a month after I used Resume Rescue - my ever first job. It wouldn't have been possible without their help.'

"I finished my six assessments in nine months; at the start I was really struggling and took six months to finish my first unit. I was very lucky to have all of this when I first came to Australia."



Homework Help is a long-running support program delivered in partnership with Young Assets Foundation for students of all ages to develop study skills and receive direct support from qualified tutors.

Library Strategic Plan 2022-2026

Diversity and inclusion statement

The City of Yarra is a vibrant and diverse municipality. It is the traditional lands of the Wurundjeri, and a place of special significance for the broader Aboriginal community.

We are an inclusive municipality, with a high proportion of same sex couples, almost one fifth of our residents are from non-English speaking backgrounds, and almost a quarter speak a language other than English at home. A high proportion of residents are living with socio-economic disadvantage, in what is an otherwise relatively affluent municipality. Our city has an increasing number of older residents, despite a median age less than the state average.

This diversity ensures the City of Yarra is dynamic with a lively culture built on a rich history.



Our community needs

We embrace and celebrate the diversity of our community by meeting local needs with local solutions.

We partner with service providers and local organisations to create common aims and leverage our collective intelligence and resources to achieve great things together.

We work to reduce barriers for marginalised community groups to access our services and connect with us.

We aim to close the gap with vulnerable and elderly community members and ensure people of all ages can access, build, connect and discover.





Library spaces & community places

Our libraries are modern and our services reflect the diverse needs in our community. Through adapting and investing in digital and physical assets, and the talent in our team, we now deliver a rich variety of touch points for our community with services that they can enjoy across Yarra and beyond.

We offer five vibrant hubs across the City of Yarra that are welcoming, accessible and flexible, with a view of making them available more often.

We have a wealth of online resources available 24/7 and exist in digital channels, producing and sharing content that meets a variety of learning and recreational needs.

We show up in unexpected places and reach into the community to promote and increase engagement with our services.



Library Strategic Plan 2022-2026



Our team & the way we work

We love our community, and this drives us to deliver the library services they deserve.

We are a diverse team that reflects our community. Our individual passions and skills combine to deliver a unique point of difference at Yarra.

We are creative and vibrant in our approach and reliable and responsible in the way we deliver our library services.

We challenge the norms and encourage new thinking to innovate the way we work and create new services and solutions.

We are proud of our reputation as a team that is willing to lead in our field as we are not afraid to see the future in different ways.





Our Sustainable Development Goals



LITERACY
ALIA Stretch Target #1
UN SDG 4 - Quality Education

Our contribution to literacy in all its forms is recognised and our libraries are embedded in strategies for early language and literacy, digital inclusion and media literacy



DIVERSITY & GENDER EQUALITY
ALIA Stretch Target #8
UN SDG 4 - Quality Education

Our workforce, collections and services reflect the diversity of Australia's population and local communities



ACCESS TO KNOWLEDGE
ALIA Stretch Target #2 & 3
UN SDG 16 - Peace, Justice and Strong Institutions

Adoption of open access practices and principles enables our community to benefit from knowledge



LIFELONG LEARNING
ALIA Stretch Target #9
UN SDG 4 - Quality Education

We commit to lifelong learning for our own workforce and we provide opportunities for all Australians to pursue lifelong learning



EQUITABLE ACCESS
ALIA Stretch Target #4
UN SDG 16 - Peace, Justice and Strong Institutions

Everyone in our community has access to public library services online and 90% have access to a physical public library service point



GLOBAL CITIZENSHIP
ALIA Stretch Target #10
UN SDG 17 - Partnerships for the goals

We are actively engaged with libraries and library associations in the region and internationally



CULTURE & HERITAGE
ALIA Stretch Target #5
UN SDG 4 - Quality Education

We collaborate with Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander people to ensure the collection and management of resources is culturally informed and respectful



ECONOMIC GROWTH
UN SDG 8 - Decent work and economic growth

Our contribution to economic development at the micro level is recognised and our libraries are utilised as generators of economic activity



SUSTAINABLE COMMUNITIES
ALIA Stretch Target #6
UN SDG 13 - Climate Action

An open and transparent position on climate change



RESPONSIBLE CONSUMPTION
UN SDG 12 - Responsible Consumption and Production

Our libraries promote circular economy initiatives and encourage the reduction of food and material waste



HEALTH & WELLBEING
ALIA Stretch Target #7
UN SDG 3 - Good Health & Wellbeing

Our libraries are acknowledged as centres for personal development and wellbeing



FOOD & HUNGER
UN SDG 2 - Zero Hunger

Our libraries provide access and/or pathways to finding fresh and nutritious food

<https://read.alia.org.au/sustainable-development-goals-stretch-targets-australian-libraries-2020-2030>
<https://sdgs.un.org/goals>

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Draft - Yarra Libraries Strategic Plan 2022-2026



Our success measures

We measure our success on the stories we create and the lives that we change. To do this we must measure what matters most for our community and teams.



SUSTAINED COMMUNITY SATISFACTION

Positive trend in Council Community Survey scores to measure satisfaction and promotion of Yarra Libraries



INCREASED ACCESS TO OUR SPACES

Optimum service hours and increased self services offered through 'Open Libraries'



SEAMLESS SERVICE CHANNELS

Increased access to library and other Council services seamlessly through integration



INCREASED TEAM ENGAGEMENT

Engagement scores reflect Yarra Libraries as a valued place to work



INCREASED COUNCIL COLLABORATION

Cross Council partnerships to engage community in the delivery of Council services



INCREASED USAGE

Growth in usage of online collections and quality of resources



COMMUNITY-LED PROGRAMMING

Growth in knowledge and skills sharing by community for community



AWARD-WINNING LIBRARIES

Recognised as leading in library innovation and service delivery nationally and globally



STREAMLINED CUSTOMER EXPERIENCES

Reduced complexity in accessing all Yarra services via library touch points.



INCREASED COMMUNITY VOICE

Positive impact of Library Advisory Committee to shape the future of our libraries



STRONG PARTNER OUTCOMES

Targeted outcomes through coordinated community partnerships and shared goals

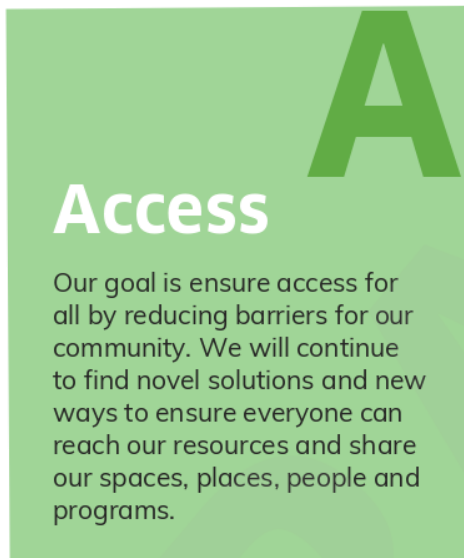


ELEVATED VOLUNTEERISM

Greater engagement and community impact from volunteers

Our Next Chapter

The four themes of our Next Chapter articulate the various outcomes our community can expect when engaging with us, and help drive our integrated objectives across Council.



A

Access

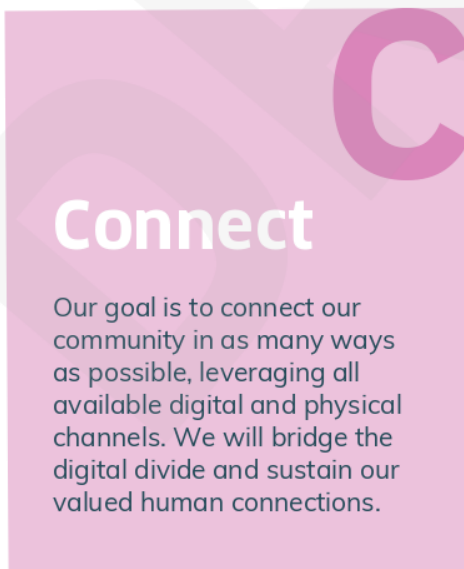
Our goal is ensure access for all by reducing barriers for our community. We will continue to find novel solutions and new ways to ensure everyone can reach our resources and share our spaces, places, people and programs.



B

Build

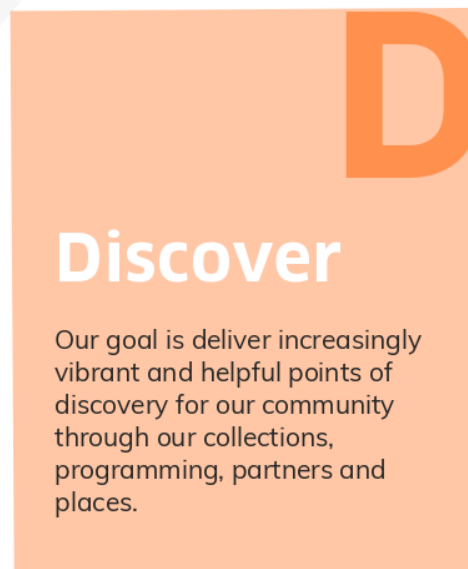
Our goal is to increasingly support self improvement and positive life skills that allow our community to live well and thrive.



C

Connect

Our goal is to connect our community in as many ways as possible, leveraging all available digital and physical channels. We will bridge the digital divide and sustain our valued human connections.



D

Discover

Our goal is deliver increasingly vibrant and helpful points of discovery for our community through our collections, programming, partners and places.

Follow Our Next Steps

Yarra Libraries thanks its community for their contribution to creating this strategy and we invite you to follow us on social media and join us in our next chapter.



Yarra City Council PO Box 168 Richmond VIC 3121

Bargoonga Nganjin, North Fitzroy Library
182 St Georges Road, North Fitzroy
Carlton Library 667 Rathdowne Street, North Carlton
Collingwood Library 11 Stanton Street, Abbotsford
Fitzroy Library 128 Moor Street, Fitzroy
Richmond Library 415 Church Street, Richmond

T 1300 695 427 E yarralibraries@yarracity.vic.gov.au
W www.yarralibraries.vic.gov.au

8.5 IntoWork Report

Reference	D22/95519
Author	Diarmuid McAlary - Director Corporate, Business and Finance
Authoriser	Director Corporate, Business and Finance

Purpose

1. The purpose of this report is to make public a decision made at a Confidential Council Meeting held on 16 March 2021 and to inform the community of the outcome of subsequent negotiations for the benefit of the Inner North Community including Yarra.

Critical analysis

History and background

IntoWork (Inner North Group Training - INGT)

2. The Inner North Training Group was established in 1983 by the predecessor Councils of Brunswick, Coburg, Fitzroy, Northcote and Gatic as a key partner. IntoWork was incorporated by the Councils' predecessors as a not-for-profit company limited by guarantee with the objective of providing industry training and placement services in the communities that they represented, Melbourne's "Inner North". IntoWork is registered as a charity with the Australian Charities and Not-for-profits Commission (ACNC).
3. IntoWork membership was impacted by the amalgamation of Councils from the creation of Moreland and Darebin Councils in June 1994, followed by the creation of Yarra Council in May 1996. These changes were followed by the demise of Gatic in 1996. Since this time there have been three 'Member Councils' – Darebin, Moreland and Yarra and the Councils were the only members of IntoWork. Each Member Council had equal membership.
4. IntoWork amended its memorandum of association in 1988 to expand the objects. The amendments removed certain limitations in the objects which directed the focus of IntoWork to training apprentices in the inner northern area of Melbourne. Since the expansion of its objects, the scope of services provided by IntoWork and its reach have expanded significantly. IntoWork has acquired a number of subsidiaries, which are mainly focused on the provision of employee training and placement services, but which also extend to other services such as NDIS services.
5. With each of these acquisitions and partnerships, IntoWork has grown and diversified its offerings and it now operates nationally. IntoWork co-ordinates the activities of the IntoWork Group and provides shared services and operational support to the IntoWork Group organisations.

Inner North Community Foundation

6. The Inner North Community Foundation was established in 2007 by IntoWork as a "means of ensuring that the corporate success of IntoWork could be translated into a perpetual social, economic and financial contribution to the local community."
7. The Foundation is an independent community foundation and is trustee for the Inner North Community Foundation Charitable Fund and Public Fund. It manages philanthropic dollars to provide funds for projects that create prosperous, connected, and cohesive communities in Melbourne's Inner North, particularly encouraging pathways to employment.
8. Since its establishment, the Foundation has granted more than \$2.6 million in grants to the municipalities of Darebin, Moreland, and Yarra. Grants have been awarded across 30 different suburbs to 130 community organisations, running innovative and creative programs that unlock the potential of local people.

Discussion

9. Yarra City Council, Darebin City Council, and Moreland City Council were each a 'Member Council' of IntoWork and collectively formed the 'Member Councils'.
10. In February 2019, the CEO's of the Member Councils initiated a Governance Review of IntoWork. Each CEO appointed a lead Director and the project was coordinated by a Project Manager.
11. The three Member Councils have worked together as a collective over the past three years to undertake the review to establish the ability to realise the Member Council's strategic objectives, manage the risks to Council and determine the future options for the Member Council's relationship with Into Work.
12. Through the review the Member Council's considered an alternative that would return the benefit of IntoWork to its original purpose. The Member Council's considered the Inner North Community Foundation as the most appropriate organisation to receive and deliver benefit to the inner north community, as it was established by IntoWork in 2007 as a "means of ensuring that the corporate success of IntoWork could be translated into a perpetual social, economic and financial contribution to the local community."
13. A confidential report was provided to Council at its meeting on 16 March 2021 to provide:
 - (a) comprehensive background on the arrangements with IntoWork and the Inner North Community Foundation;
 - (b) an outline of the terms that had been established with IntoWork;
 - (c) an outline of the proposal to determine the beneficiary of these terms through the Inner North Community Foundation; and
 - (d) an outline of the proposal that Council (along with the other two Member Council's) relinquish its interest in IntoWork in exchange for a 30 year commitment from IntoWork to the Inner North Community Foundation valued at \$6.8 million and operational funding for core staffing costs valued at \$7.4 million (based on 2.5% Federal CPI average).
14. The following resolution was recommended and passed as an outcome of the meeting.

Yarra's Council Resolution

This resolution was confidential and has been deemed appropriate for release now that execution of the agreement has been completed.

At its meeting held on 16 March 2021 (confidential item), it was resolved:

That:

- (a) *Council confirms acceptance of the proposal to relinquish the Member Council interests in IntoWork in exchange for a 30-year commitment totalling approximately \$11.86m (\$14.2m based on 2.5% CPI average) from IntoWork to the Inner North Community Foundation to benefit our local community, that includes:*
 - (i) *operational funding for core staffing costs valued at \$168,757 + Federal CPI (as agreed by both parties on an annual basis) each year for the next 30 years;*
 - (ii) *an annual contribution of \$200,000 to the corpus each year for the next 30 years; and*
 - (iii) *an additional contribution of \$800,000 to the corpus over the life of the agreement.*
- (b) *subject to all three Member Councils supporting the proposal to relinquish the Member Councils interests in IntoWork in exchange for the 30-year funding commitment to the Inner North Community Foundation, a summary report will be made public by the Member Councils on an agreed date;*

- (c) *Council authorises the CEO to do all things necessary to execute the removal of Member Councils' interests in IntoWork in exchange for benefits and participation on the Inner North Community Foundation Board;*
 - (d) *Council authorises the CEO to do all things necessary to execute the introduction of Member Councils' participation on the Inner North Community Foundation Board; and*
 - (e) *Officers provide a further report to Council upon completion of the execution of this decision.*
15. Darebin and Moreland Council's passed the same confidential resolutions during the month of March 2021.
16. Following Council's decisions made in March 2022, the Member Councils and IntoWork commenced discussions with the Inner North Community Foundation to secure an agreement with all parties. Agreement was reached and completed in December 2021. The Agreement provided for the matter being maintained as confidential until such time as a collective announcement had been made which all parties were required to endorse. A key consideration for each Member Council was the transparency of decision making.
17. The announcement was made on 28 April 2022.
18. At the Council meeting on 16 March 2021, it was resolved that a further report be provided to Council upon the execution of this decision. This is now possible given the announcement has been made, in accordance with the legal agreement between all five parties.

Options

19. There are no other options to consider as part of this report.

Community and stakeholder engagement

20. The Governance Review was conducted by a small team consisting of CEO's, Project Director and Project Manager who were subject to a confidentiality agreement throughout the course of the review. An Information Barrier was established to prevent the Member Directors from being aware of the existence of the Governance Review itself or the content as a further measure to protect the Council's interests and their independence as a member of the Board.
21. Consultation was undertaken with IntoWork through the CEO and members of the Governance Review throughout June to December 2020.
22. Consultation with the Inner North Community Foundation through the CEO and members of the Governance Review in December 2020.
23. Councillors across the Member Councils were briefed in February 2021.

Policy analysis

Alignment to Community Vision and Council Plan

24. The proposal contained in this report aligns with object 2 – An Inclusive Yarra of the Council Plan.

Climate emergency and sustainability implications

25. There are no climate emergency and significant sustainability implications relating to the recommendation contained within this report.

Community and social implications

26. The Inner North Community Foundation provides funding that addresses disadvantage, promotes equity, support the vulnerable and removes barriers to support the community into employment. By securing the future of the Inner North Community Foundation, the Member Councils provide certainty and stability to secure the future of the inner north community. This agreement will ensure that the Inner North Community Foundation will be able to fund projects that create prosperous, connected, and cohesive communities, particularly encouraging pathways to employment into the future.

Economic development implications

27. The proposal secured support to the inner north that is aligned to the intended purpose of IntoWork through the Inner North Community Foundation, that is today's context is a more appropriate entity.
28. The Inner North Community Foundation philanthropic funds are used for grant making across broad interests, with a special focus on building pathways to employment and promoting economic participation. This priority recognises the importance of work, which ensures personal and family wellbeing, and enables people to be active contributors in community life.
29. The major granting activity of the Foundation is to strengthen pathways to employment through organisations running innovative and creative programs that unlock people's potential to contribute to our prosperity.

Human rights and gender equality implications

30. The implications of this report have been assessed in accordance with the requirements of the Charter of Human Rights and Responsibilities.

Operational analysis

Financial and resource impacts

31. The agreement secures the direct investment in the inner north that is aligned to the intended purpose of IntoWork through the Inner North Community Foundation. Where IntoWork has been successful in expanding its operations nationally beyond its intended purpose with great benefit, this agreement returns the focus and investment directly to the inner north to strengthen pathways to employment through organisations running innovative and creative programs that unlock people's potential to contribute to our prosperity.
32. Whilst Council had a controlling interest in IntoWork, it did not have ownership and there is no materiality to the interest. IntoWork has not previously formed part of Council's financial statement and legal advice has confirmed that IntoWork should not have formed part of Council's financial statements.

Legal Implications

33. A key driver of the Member Council's Governance Review of IntoWork was to mitigate risk to the Member Councils in their relationship with IntoWork.

Conclusion

34. Having read and considered this report, that Council note the recommendations below.

RECOMMENDATION

1. That Council:
 - (a) notes that its decision made under Confidential item 5.1 IntoWork Governance Review and Proposal for Change on 16 March 2021 to relinquish Member Council interest in IntoWork in exchange for a 30-year funding commitment to the Inner North Community Foundation has now been implemented through a Signed Relationship Deed executed on the 7 December 2021; and therefore the decision of Council will now be made public (the executed Relationship Deed is between Moreland City Council, City of Yarra, Darebin City Council, Inner Northern Group Training Limited and Inner North Community Foundation Ltd);
 - (b) notes that the Council resolution made under Confidential item 5.1 IntoWork Governance Review and Proposal for Change on 16 March 2021 is provided publicly in this report under previous Council resolutions; and
 - (c) notes that for the purpose of public transparency, this report provides an overview of the information related to Council's decision on 16 March 2021 and action taken execute the agreement.

Attachments

There are no attachments for this report.

8.6 Appointment of Council representative to the Collingwood Children's Farm Committee of Management

Reference	D22/95460
Author	Rhys Thomas - Senior Governance Advisor
Authoriser	Group Manager Chief Executive's Office

Purpose

1. To appoint Councillors as delegates to the Collingwood Children's Farm Committee of Management for the remainder of the 2021/2022 Council year.

Critical analysis

History and background

2. In order to assist the Council to undertake its extensive range of functions, Council has established a number of Advisory Committees, to which it appoints both Councillors and community representatives; and appointed delegates to represent it on a range of external organisations.
3. Appointments to these committees were made at the Council meeting of 16 November 2021 (adjourned to 23 November 2021) and 7 December 2021, but a change is required in relation to the appointment to the Collingwood Children's Farm Committee of Management.

Discussion

4. The Collingwood Children's Farm is a not-for-profit community organisation which manages the community farm in St Helier's Street Abbotsford. The Farm is governed by a Committee of Management, made up of elected volunteers with specific skills and experience, as well as a Councillor appointed by the City of Yarra. The Committee of Management provides strategic direction and oversees the Farm management.
5. At the Council meeting of 16 November 2021 (adjourned to 23 November 2021), Council appointed Cr Jolly as its representative.
6. Cr Jolly has since indicated his intention to resign the position.

Process

7. Before considering the officer's recommendation, Council should seek nominations for the vacancy.
8. Where the number of nominations exceeds the number of appointments Council intends to make, Council is required to conduct an election to determine which candidates shall be presented for ratification. The process for these elections is set out in the City of Yarra Governance Rules 2020 and is conducted using the procedure for electing the Mayor set out at Chapter Two, Part A.
9. In summary, this process is as follows:
 - (a) any number of Councillors may be nominated for each vacancy;
 - (b) no seconder is required;
 - (c) the nominee must consent to their nomination;
 - (d) Councillors present shall vote by a show of hands;
 - (e) in the event that no candidate receives a majority, candidates shall be eliminated in accordance with the provisions of the Governance Rules 2020; and

- (f) in the event of an election being required for a Committee with multiple vacancies, an election shall be conducted for the first vacancy, then a further election for the second vacancy, and so on.

- 10. Following the conduct of an election if required, Council then ratifies these outcomes (together with the appointment of representatives where the number of nominations matched the number of vacancies) in accordance with the officer's recommendation.

Options

- 11. There are no options presented in this report.

Community and stakeholder engagement

- 12. No community engagement has been undertaken in the development of this report.

Policy analysis

Alignment to Community Vision and Council Plan

- 13. In its Yarra 2036 Community Vision, Council articulated an objective for a community that is *"informed and empowered to contribute to the shared governance of Yarra, (where) decision-making is through access, inclusion, consultations and advocacy."*
- 14. The City of Yarra Council Plan 2021-2025 commits Council to *"provide opportunities for meaningful, informed and representative community engagement to inform Council's decision-making"* and to *"practice good governance, transparency and accountable planning and decision-making."*
- 15. The ongoing operation of community advisory committees and the appointment of Councillors to all committees in an open and transparent process underpins both the Yarra 2036 Community Vision and the City of Yarra Council Plan 2021-2025 and demonstrates Council's ongoing commitment to good governance.

Climate emergency and sustainability implications

- 16. No climate emergency implications are presented in this report.

Community and social implications

- 17. No community or social implications are presented in this report.

Economic development implications

- 18. No economic development implications are presented in this report.

Human rights and gender equity implications

- 19. No human rights or gender equity implications are presented in this report.

Operational analysis

Financial and resource impacts

- 20. There are no financial or resource implications arising from appointing a replacement representative to the Committee of Management.

Legal Implications

- 21. The recommendation of this report has been structured to ensure that committee members are lawfully appointed in accordance with the relevant provisions of the Collingwood Children's Farm.

Conclusion

- 22. This report recommends the appointment of a new representative to the Collingwood Children's Farm Committee of Management following the resignation of Cr Jolly.

RECOMMENDATION

1. That Council:
 - (a) note the resignation of Cr Jolly from the Collingwood Children’s Farm Committee of Management; and
 - (b) appoint Cr _____ as its representative on the Collingwood Children’s Farm Committee of Management for the remainder of the 2021/2022 Council year.

Attachments

There are no attachments for this report.

8.7 Motions for MAV State Council

Reference	D22/98719
Author	Rhys Thomas - Senior Governance Advisor
Authoriser	Group Manager Chief Executive's Office

Purpose

1. To provide an opportunity for Council to endorse motions to be submitted to the Municipal Association of Victoria (MAV) State Council to be held on 24 June 2022.

Critical analysis

History and background

2. The MAV State Council is made up of representatives from each member council and its powers include:
 - (a) determining the Rules of the Association;
 - (b) electing the president and other members of the Board;
 - (c) determining the strategic direction; and
 - (d) appointing the auditor.
3. MAV members can submit business to be considered by State Council in accordance with the MAV Rules.

Discussion

4. Council has the opportunity to submit motions for consideration by the MAV State Council. To be eligible for inclusion and presentation to the State Council, motions must:
 - (a) be of state-wide significance to the sector;
 - (b) link to the key outcomes in MAV Strategy 2021-25;
 - (c) not be identical or substantially similar to a motion submitted to State Council since October 2018; and
 - (d) not seek to endorse a motion to be put to the Australian Local Government Association National General Assembly.
5. Motions must be submitted to the MAV by 27 May 2022.
6. To identify potential motions for submission, Councillors were invited to submit motions for Council's consideration, while Council officer drew on Council's adopted advocacy priorities to identify matters suitable for presentation. As a result of this process, two potential motions were identified.
7. Firstly, the past five years has seen wide-spread disruption in the international waste sector leading to significant disruption in Australia. In 2020, the Victorian Government released a 10-year plan to overhaul Victoria's recycling sector. Increased investment to support local processing solutions and innovation will support the delivery of this plan and create greater collaboration between State Government, councils and industry. The proposed motion (found at **Attachment One**) to the State Council seeks for the MAV to advocate to the Victorian Government for increased investment to support local processing solutions, sector innovation and market development in the waste and recycling sectors.

8. Secondly, in response to the close and well established links between the incidence of respiratory illness in inner urban areas and smoke and other emissions, a number of government decisions have sought to mitigate the effects of smoke from wood heaters in residential properties. However, a Council faced with an application in a built-up area for a property including the installation of a new wood heater has no mechanism to refuse or place conditions on the use of that heater. The proposed motion (found at **Attachment Two**) to the State Council seeks for the MAV to advocate to the State Government for stronger guidelines around the installation of new wood heaters in built up metropolitan areas through the planning process including the ability to not allow them.

Options

9. Council has the option of determining whether or not to submit a motion (or motions) to the June 2022 MAV State Council.

Community and stakeholder engagement

10. There has been no external consultation in the preparation of this report.
11. Invitations have been extended to all Councillors to consider preparation of motions for consideration by Council for submission to the State Council.

Policy analysis

Alignment to Council Plan

12. Any submitted proposed motion should be consistent with Council's established policy position on the relevant subject, including the Council Plan.

Climate emergency and sustainability implications

13. There are no sustainability implications associated with this report.

Community and social implications

14. There are no community or social implications associated with this report.

Economic development implications

15. There are no economic implications associated with this report.

Human rights and gender equality implications

16. There are no human rights or gender equality implications associated with this report.

Operational analysis

Financial and resource impacts

17. There are no financial or resource impacts of submitting motions to the State Council.

Legal Implications

18. There are no legal issues associated with this report.

Conclusion

19. This report provides Councillors an opportunity for Council endorsement of motions for submission to the MAV State Council and recommends that two motions be endorsed.

RECOMMENDATION

1. That Council endorse the following motions for submission to the Municipal Association of Victoria (MAV) State Council to be held on 24 June 2022:
 - (a) Greater funding to support the transition to a circular economy (**Attachment One**); and
 - (b) Woodfires in built up areas (**Attachment Two**).

Attachments

- 1 [↓](#) Attachment 1 - Circular Economy - Motion for submission to MAV June 2022
- 2 [↓](#) Attachment 2 - Woodfires in built up areas - Motion for submission to MAV June 2022

Attachment 1 - Attachment 1 - Circular Economy - Motion for submission to MAV June 2022

Motion for submission to the MAV State Council June 2022

Title
Greater funding to support the transition to a circular economy
Motion
That the MAV advocate to the Victorian Government for increased investment through dedicated funding streams to industry and local government to support local processing solutions, sector innovation and market development in the waste and recycling sectors.
Rationale for Motion
Volatility in global commodity prices for recyclable material over the past 5 years has caused wide-spread disruption in the international waste sector. This has led to significant disruption in Australia where the vast majority of our domestic kerbside recycling has traditionally been exported overseas. In February 2020, the Victorian Government released its circular economy strategy, Recycling Victoria, which is a 10-year plan to overhaul Victoria's recycling sector. Increased investment to support local processing solutions and innovation will support the delivery of this plan and create greater collaboration between State Government, councils and industry.
MAV Strategy theme
4. Changing climate and circular economy

Attachment 2 - Attachment 2 - Woodfires in built up areas - Motion for submission to MAV June 2022

Motion for submission to the MAV State Council June 2022

Title
Woodfires in Built Up Areas
Motion
That the MAV advocate to the State Government for stronger guidelines around the installation of new wood heaters in built up metropolitan areas through the planning process including the ability to not allow them.
Rationale for Motion
The impacts of smoke and other emissions from wood heaters in urban areas is well established. (See: https://www.epa.vic.gov.au/for-community/environmental-information/air-quality/smoke-from-wood-heaters/wood-smoke-pollution). There is a higher incidence of respiratory illness in inner urban areas and smoke from wood heaters contributes to that. These impacts have been recognised by the State Government with funding since 2020 to subsidise households switching from wood heaters to other, cleaner forms of heating. (See: https://www.heatingupgrades.vic.gov.au/) However there is no provision guiding the installation of new wood heaters through the Planning Permit Application process. EPA guidelines and the application of Local Laws provide no guidance through the planning process. A Council faced with an application in a built-up area for a new wood heater has no tool with which to refuse that application despite the evidence of health impacts on surrounding residences, its impacts on human health . Growing community awareness of air pollution and a desire for reduction in pollutants such as those from wood heaters, would support restrictions through the planning process on installing new wood heaters.
MAV Strategy theme
2. Healthy, diverse and thriving communities

8.8 Councillor attendance at the ALGA National General Assembly and change to Council meeting date

Reference	D22/98769
Author	Rhys Thomas - Senior Governance Advisor
Authoriser	Group Manager Chief Executive's Office

Purpose

1. To:
 - (a) authorise the attendance of Cr Sophie Wade (Mayor), Cr Edward Crossland (Deputy Mayor) and Cr Amanda Stone at the Australian Local Government Association National General Assembly in Canberra from 19 to 22 June 2022; and
 - (b) alter the date of the Council Meeting scheduled for 21 June 2022.

Critical analysis

History and background

2. The Australian Local Government Association National General Assembly is being held this year in Canberra from 19 to 22 June 2022. Following an invitation to all Councillors, Cr Wade (Mayor), Cr Crossland (Deputy Mayor) and Cr Stone have expressed an interest in attending the event to represent the City of Yarra.
3. Council's Councillor Support Policy provides that: *"subject to the availability of funds, Council shall meet the cost of registration fees, accommodation, travelling expenses, meals and other incidental expenses associated with authorised attendance at conferences and seminars" and that "events interstate or overseas may be attended following approval by the Council. Councillors are encouraged to nominate themselves as early as possible to enable the preparation of a report to a subsequent Council meeting. Where approval is granted, Council shall meet associated expenses, subject to any conditions or limitations determined by the Council."*
4. A Council meeting is scheduled for 21 June 2022. Council's Governance Rules provide that *"Council may change the date, time and place of any Council meeting which has been fixed by it and must provide reasonable notice of the change to the public."*

Discussion

5. The Australian Local Government Association holds its National General Assembly each year in June. The National General Assembly is held in Canberra, and is an opportunity for Councils across Australia to come together and meet with each other, as well as leaders from the Federal and State Governments (including the Commonwealth Minister for Local Government and the Shadow Minister). The Assembly is also a forum where Councils can submit motions to be debated to set the agenda for the Association for the year ahead. In previous years, Council has submitted a number of successful motions.
6. At the Council meetings on 8 March and 29 March 2022, Council resolved to submit one motion to the Assembly, and on 29 March 2022 a further three resolutions were endorsed. While these motions will be considered regardless of the attendance of a representative of the Yarra City Council, having a Councillor in attendance will enable the motions to be formally presented by Yarra Council and for Council to have a voice in the subsequent debates. The motions to be considered are:
 - (a) Multilevel climate action;
 - (b) Circular economy and waste reduction;

- (c) Incentivising and facilitating up-take of electric vehicles; and
 - (d) Flood planning and mitigation.
7. In order to enable Yarra's Councillors to attend the National General Assembly and present Council's motions on the floor, it is also necessary to reschedule the Council meeting set for 21 June 2022. While it is possible to proceed with a Council meeting with as many as four Councillors absent, the last meeting in June is planned to consider Council's Annual Budget, and it desirable to enable as many Councillors as possible to be in attendance for this matter.
8. It is therefore recommended that the Council meeting be scheduled two days later than planned and held instead on 23 June 2022.

Options

9. Council can determine to approve attendance of Councillors or not to approve attendance by alternate resolution.
10. Council has the option of altering the proposed meeting date by alternate resolution.

Community and stakeholder engagement

11. No community engagement has been undertaken in the development of this report.

Policy analysis

Alignment to Council Plan

12. The attendance at conferences enables discussion with Councillors across the nation to compare issues, processes, services standards which assist Council in formulating its own policies. It also enables Council to fulfil its Council Plan commitment to "*advocate for the best interests of our community*" through the pursual of a Strategic Advocacy Plan.
13. The establishment of a regular program of Council meetings and the clear communication of any changes to meeting dates underpins the Council Plan commitment to "*enable greater transparency and access to the conduct of Council Meetings*" and allows members of the public to attend and participate in the meetings in line with its strategic advocacy program.

Climate emergency and sustainability implications

14. In making travel bookings, arrangements will be made to recognise the climate emergency and to minimise the impact of the travel and accommodation on the environment, by booking sustainable options where available and practicable and taking up relevant carbon offsets.

Community and social implications

15. No community or social implications are presented in this report.

Economic development implications

16. No economic development implications are presented in this report.

Human rights and gender equity implications

17. No human rights or gender equity implications are presented in this report.

Operational analysis

Financial and resource impacts

18. The cost of attendance (per Councillor) is estimated as follows:
- (a) Travel \$ 350
 - (b) Accommodation \$ 700
 - (c) Conference \$ 989
 - (d) Incidental expenses \$ 100

19. Cr Stone has expressed a desire to make her own travel arrangements at her own expense, meaning the total estimated cost for three Councillors is \$6,067. Provision is made in Council's budget for Councillor to attend approved conferences.
20. Council's budget contains a necessary provision for the conduct of the Council meeting program. Altering the meeting schedule will not have an impact on Council's budget.

Legal Implications

21. There are no legal issues concerned with attendance by Councillors at the event, save compliance with the adopted Councillor Support Policy.
22. Chapter 2, Clause 7 of the City of Yarra Governance Rules 2020 provides that "*Council may change the date, time and place of any Council meeting which has been fixed by it and must provide reasonable notice of the change to the public.*" It is proposed that such notice be provide via Council's social media channels and on Council's website.

Conclusion

23. It is recommended that Council authorise the attendance of Cr Wade (Mayor) at the Australian Local Government Association National General Assembly in Canberra from 19 to 22 June 2022.

RECOMMENDATION

1. That in accordance with the Councillor Support Policy, Council authorise the attendance of Cr Sophie Wade (Mayor), Cr Edward Crossland (Deputy Mayor) and Cr Amanda Stone at the Australian Local Government Association National General Assembly in Canberra from 19 to 22 June 2021 at an estimated cost of \$2,289.
2. That Council:
 - (a) reschedule the Council meeting scheduled for 21 June 2022 to the same time on 23 June 2022 (7.00pm for the public session, and 6.30pm for the closed session if required); and
 - (b) provide notice to the community of the change via its social media channels and Council's website.

Attachments

There are no attachments for this report.